H Index

Name	Page(s)
Hall	1-2
Hale	3
Hamblen, Hamlin	4
Hallenbeeck, Hallenbeck	5-15
Hallett	17-18
Hamlen, Hamblen	19-22
Hammond, Hamonde	23-24
Hanchett	25-27
Hancock	28-29
Harding	31-48
Harlow	50-51
Harmon	52
Harriman	53
Harris	54
Harrison	55-56
Hart	57-58
Haskell	59
Hastings	61-62
Hatch	49, 63-112
Hawks	113-125
Hayden-insert-W. Hayden Memorial Stone	127-129
Hayward	130
Hazeltine	131-132
Heard	133-160
Heath	161-167
Hedge	169
Henley	171-174
Henley, Alair BlancheVan Outlive poem	175-176
Henney	177-178
Henry	179
Herrick	180
Hewet, Hewett, Hewitt	181-186
Hicks	187
Higgins	189-220
Hinckley	221-222
Hobbs	223-224
Hodges	225-230

Hodgkin……………………………………231-232
Hogeboon insert-newspaper article……….233-242
Holbrook……………………………………243
Holmes……...245-356
Holt……………………………………........257-258
Holton………………………………………259-262
Holyoke……………………………………263-270
Hooke………………………………………271-272
Hooker……………………………………..273-284
Hopkins (a Mayflower line no.40)………….285-298
Hopkinson…………………………………299-304
Hopson……………………………………..305-306
Horton, Houghton…………………………307-308
Hoskins……………………………………..309-310
Houghton…………………………………..311-318
Howes……………………………………….319-342
Howlands……………………………………343-346
Huckins……………………………………..347-350
Hucking……………………………………..351-354
Hunt………………………………………….355-356
Huntress……………………………………..357-358
Hurd…………………………………………..359-362
Hurlburt………………………………………363-384
Hussey………………………………………385-392
Hutchinson…………………………………..393-398
Hoxie…………………………………………399

George Hall
b. 4 May 1735
Portsmouth, R.I.
d. 24 May 1817

m. 6 Mar. 1760
R.I.

Charity Fish
b. 11 Sept. 1738
d. 5 Feb. 1821
Portsmouth, R.I.

son
David Hall
b. 10 July 1781
Portsmouth, R.I.
d. 13 June 1847
R.I.

m. 1 Jan. 1807
Portsmouth, R.I.

Hannah Dennis
b. 13 July 1817, R.I.
d. 12 Apr. 1868
Portsmouth, R.I.
dau of Robert Dennis
R.I.

↓
Gardner Hall
b. 10 Oct. 1815
Tiverton, R.I.
d. 1884

m. 7 Jan. 1841
Portsmouth, R.I.

Catherine Sowle Hall
b. 30 Sept. 1822
Middletown, R.I.
d. 30 June 1877

dau of Parker Hall (Quaker)
b. 29 July 1784 Portsmouth R.I.
d. 17 Aug. 1809
Portsmouth, R.I.
m. Hannah Thomas

Parker, son of George Hall
b. 24 Nov. 1749, R.I.
m. Oct. 1772/3
Hannah Dennis

1.

Samuel^1 Hale - b. abt. 1615, England
d. 9 Nov. 1693, Wethersfield, Conn.
m.(1) by or bef. 1643 - Mary Smith?
b. ; d.
dau. of Rev. Henry & Dorothy ( ) Smith

m.(2) - Phebe (Bracy)(Dickinson) Rose
b. 1631-36
d. 19 Jan. 1711/12 Wethersfield, Conn.
dau. of Thomas & Phebe (Bisby) Bracy
wid. of Joseph Dickinson of Northfield, Mass.
& wid. of John Rose, Sr. of Branford & East Haven, Ct.

*vikus?
(1610-93)
Hartford, Ct. 1640;
rem. to Wethersfield;
1 of 1st propr. of Norwalk
1654; finally at what is
now Glastonbury;
served in Pequot
War 1637
m. Mary Welles?

8 Children:

1. Martha^2 - b. 2 Oct. 1643

2. Samuel^2 - b. 7 Feb. 1644/5 ; d. 18 Nov. 1711

3. John^2 - b. 21 Feb. 1646/7 ; d. 19 July 1709

4. Mary^2 - b. 29 Apr. 1649 ; d. prob. by 1700

5. Rebecca^2 - b. 29 Oct. 1651 ;

6. Thomas^2 - b. abt. 1654 ; d. 23 Dec. 1723

7. *Benneyer^2 Ebenezer - b. 29 July 1661 ; d. aft. 4 Feb. 1743/4

8. Dorothy^2 - b. abt. 1667 ; d. at E. Hartford, Conn. 23 June 1733
m. Lieut. Jonathan^2 Hills
b. ; d.
son of William^1 & Mary (Warner)(Steele) Hills

---

*Benneyer - m.(1) - Mary ?
? Ebenezer
b.
dau. of
m.(2) aft. 1717 - Mary^3 (Loveland) Dickinson, b.
dau. of Thos.^{2} & ? (:) Loveland
wid. of Thos.^{3} Dickinson (son of Joseph^2) - (7ch.)

2ch.
NEHG Reg #20 - P. 11 Abigail^3 - b. 20 Mar. 1689/90 - m. 26 Feb. 1706/7 Jonathan^3 Rose (q.v.)
Nathaniel^3 - b. 1694

Source - "Hale, House & Related Families" - Donald Lines ~~Jacobus~~ Jacobus & Edgar Francis Waterman - 1952

Put on Separate Sheet

(see also Hamlen/Hamlin)

James^1 Hamblen/Hamlin (1606-1690) (vilkus ?)

a Huguenot from Eng. to Barnstable, Mass. ca 1639

m. 1628. Anne ?
dau. of
b. ; d.

Children

?, son James^2 Hamblen$^{2d.}$, - bap. 10 Apr. 1636 Eng.; d. 3 May 1718 in his 82d yr.
of Harwich - Martha's Vineyard acc. to Nancy Hurlbut
m. - Mary Dunham (info per N.H.)
b. 1642-3 Plymouth; d. 1715 Barnstable
(NEGH) d. 19 Apr 1715 in yr 73d yr. of her age

Son - Eleazer^3 Hamblen b. 12 Apr. 1668
d. abt. 1697 or 8
m. - Lydia^3 Sears, dau. of
Paul^2 + Deborah (Willard) Sears
b. 24 Oct. 1666 Yarmouth

4ch.
Benjamin - b. 1692; m. Ann Mayo (8ch)
Lydia - b. 1694
Mary - b. 1696; m. Shadrach Logan
Elisha - b. 26 Jan. 1697/8; m. Elizabeth Mayo

(info by N.H.)
son - James^3 Hamlin b. 26 Aug. 1669 Barnstable
d. ?
m. 1) 8 Oct. 1690 Edgartown, M's. V. (Info by N.H.)
Ruth ^{2}Lewis [dau. of George^2 Lewis
b. ? [b. 1630 Eng. d. 20 Mar. 1710 Barns.
d. bef. Aug. + Mary^3 Lombard m. 1 Dec. 1654
1719 Barnst. bp. 8 Oct. 1637 Barnstable
d. 20 Mar. 1709-10 "

dau. Deliverance^4 Hamlin b ? d. ?
m. 23 June 1724 Joseph^4 Child (Richard$^{3-2}$)
b. ? May 1699/1700 Barnstable
d. ?

(? son Jonathan see next page)

Misc. - Melatiah Hamblen - m. Ichabod^3 Higgins s. of Benj.^{2} + Lydia^2 (Bangs) Higgins
see "Bangs" (6ch.)
Sarah Hamblen - m. Richard^3 Higgins " " " " " " "
(10ch.)
Martha Hamblen - m. Samuel^3 Doane s. of John^2 + Hannah^2 (Bangs) Doane

M.D. - Alice Hamlin - 6/157; 32/54; 34/118

Hallenbeeck - Hollenbeck - Helenbeek
Halenbeck - Halenbeek - Halenbake

William^1 Hollenbeck - b. Amsterdam, Holland
d.
m. - : ;
dau. of
b. ; d.

♀ : ; merchant at N.Y.C.; moves to Schoharie, N.Y.

Children:

Lawrence^2 - b. ; d.
m. - : :
dau. of
b. ; d.

Children:
William^3 -

Halenbeck etc.
Sources:
N.Y. G.B.R. { #6 - 7 - 48 - 65 - 73
{ #29 - 30 - 38 - 74 - 90
St. Nicholas Soc. Gen'l. Rec. (1905)
Virkus - Vol. VII, IV, VI
see:- Mulder Genealogy
The Halenbeck Family - (Mrs. Bessie M. Shaffer - 1958)
1790 NY Census
St. Nick. Soc. Gen'l Record (1905)
N.Y. Hist'l. Soc. Collection Vol. XI unrecorded wills - 1902

Jacob Halenbeck

Caspar^{1} (Casper) Jacobse Halenbeck - b.
d. aug. 1703 ('5)
m. -
daw. of
b. ; d.

I from Hollenbeck, Schleswig-Holstein; an early settler of Beverwyck (Albany), N.Y. 1654; one of those invited to attend the funeral of Mr. Jeremiah van Rensselaer 17 Oct. 1674 (N.Y. #38-48-65).
His will, 9 Sept. 1685.

Children:

* Jacob^{2} Caspary - b. ca 1655 ; d.
m. - Hendrickje Hans?^{2} Dreeper
daw. of
b. abt. 1665-70 ; d.

Children:

* Lysbeth^{3} (or Elizabeth^{3}) - b. abt. 1685-90? ; d.
m. 21 Feb. 1705 Jeremias^{2} Mulder
s. of Cornelis^{1} Stephense & Hilletje (Lookerman) Mulder (q.v.)

ch.:

- Cornelis^{3}
- * Hendrickje^{3} - m. cousin Bartholomew^{4} Hogeboom (q.v.)
- Jacobus^{3}
- (see p. 5) Johannes^{3} - m. Fytie Hallenbeck
- Heyltje^{3}
- Maria^{3}
- Jannetje^{3}

(N.Y. #74)

Maria^{2} - b. abt. 1690 ; d.
m. 12 apr. 1709 - Albertus^{2} Van Loon,
s. of Jan^{1} Van Loon & Maria Albertse (Ryckman) van Loon
b. ; d.

Children:

Annetje^{3} van Loon - b. 1725
m. Jacob van Heusen
a son + ?

see add. ch. AEPH yellow sheet p. 2

(Vickus IV, VI,)
(NY. #73)

(Casparse)
Jan^{2} Casperse Hallenbeck - b.
d. bur. 28 Dec. 1730
m. - Rachel (Williams) Willemse
b. ; d.

("The Halenbeck Fam." ~~Mrs. Bessie~~ Mrs. Bessie M. Shaffer - 1958)

9 Children: (see p. 6 for Willem)

Rachel^{3} - b. ; d.
m. Jan Jacobse Van Hoesen
son of
b. ; d.

see AEPH yellow sheet p. 1

Children:

Jan Casperse - bap. 1710
d.
m. - Hendrickie Van Loon
? dau. of [illegible]
b. ; d.

a dau. + ?

(Virkus IV, VI)

Isaac^{2} Casperse Halenbake - b. ca 1660
d. 10 Ma (ee) 1709 ae abt. 49 yrs.
m. - Dorothea (yee) Bosch
dau. of Hendrick Albertsen + 2d. w. Marie (Eshuij[illegible]) Bosch
bap. 1 MAY 1661 (N.Y. #6) ; d.
(Her sis. "Hillegond" bap. 3 Nov. 1666 (N.Y. #7)

Children:

1. Hendrick^{3} - bap. 31 Mar. 1692, Albany ; d. 7 July 1766
m. 17 Dec. 1718 - Susanna Bratt,
dau. of Daniel + Libbitie (Lansing) Bratt
bap. 31 Oct. 1697 ; d.
13 children: (see over)
2. Elizabeth^{3} - bap. 23 June 1695 ; d.
m. 5 June 1715 - Johannes^{2} Mulder
son of Cornelis^{1} Stevense & Hillitje (Zookerman) Mulder
bap. 18 Oct. 1691 ; d. 24 Mar. 1727
5 Children: (see over)

4.

3. Rachel^{3} - bap. 6 Feb. 1698; d.
m. 6 Sept. 1719 - Christoppel^{2} Mulder
son of Cornelis^{1} Stevense & Hillétje (Lookerman) Mulder
bap. 19 Nov. 1693; d.
6 children: (see below)

?4. Anna^{3} - b. ; d.
m. 1727 - Benjamin Bogart (Bogaert)
son of Jacob Cornelisse (1654-1725) & Jannetje (Quackenboss) (1663-1734) B.
bush
b. ; d.
? Children:

---

13 Children of Hendrick^{3} Hallenbeck & Susanna (~~Brott~~) Hallenbeck

(? 1790 N.Y. census)

1. Isaac^{4} - bap. 12 Apr. 1719 - m. -?3 ch.
2. Elzb.^{4} - bap. 5 Feb. 1721 - d.y.
3. Dorothea^{4} - bap. 14 July 1723 -
4. Elzb.^{4} - bap. 3 Oct. 1725 -
5. Daniel^{4} - bap. 10 Dec. 1727 - m. Catharine Quackenboss -? 10/11 ch.
6. Susanna^{4} - bap. 18 Apr. 1730 -
7. Gerrit^{4} - bap. 2 Apr. 1732 - d.y.
8. Hendrick^{4} - bap 29 July 1734 - m. -? 1 son + ?
9. Gerrit^{4} - bap. 24 Oct. 1736 -
10. Anthony^{4} - bap. 20 Dec. 1738 - m. -? 8 ch. + ?
11. William^{4} - bap. 28 June 1741 -
12. Bernardus^{4} - bap. 15 Apr. 1744 - m. -? 2 ch. + ?
13. James^{4} - bap. at Albany (date unkn.) - m. -? 3 sons + ?

5 Children of Elizabeth^{3} Hallenbeck & Johannes^{2} Mulder

1. Cornelis^{3} I. - bap. 2 June 1717 - m. Theuntje Van Valkenburg - 5 ch.
2. Ysaeck^{3} - bap. 7 May 1719 - m. Elizabeth Kittel - 4 daus.
3. Jacob^{3} - bap. 16 July 1721 -
4. Jeremias^{3} - bap. 25 Apr. 1724 -
5. Hendrick^{3} - bap. 8 Oct. 1726 - prob. d.y. (not ment. in Uncle's will)

6 Children of Rachel^{3} Hallenbeck & Christoppel^{2} Mulder

1. Cornelis^{3} C. - - m. Margariet Kittel - 8 ch.
2. William^{3} - - m. Rachel Hallenbeck - 8 ch.
3. Fytie^{3} - bap. 6 Aug. 1721 -
4. Jeremias^{3} C. - bap. 7 Apr. 1726 -
5. Dirk^{3} - bap. 17 Aug. 1729 - m. Maria Cool - 2 ch.
6. Jannetje^{3} - bap. 19 Dec. 1731 -

Misc. "Hallenbeck"

Matheus Hallenbeck - m. Cornelia Van Deusen - bap. 26 Nov. 1732
dau. of Tobias (s. of Robert & Cornelia [Van Deusen] Van Deusen)
& Ariaantje^2 (Mulder) Van Deusen
? ch.

Matthias Hallenbeck - m. Maria^4 Mulder - bap. 2 Oct. 1744
dau. of Jacobus^3 & cousin Hillitje^3 (Mulder) Mulder
10 ch.

Fytie Hallenbeck - m. Johannes^3 Mulder - bap. 10 May 1715
(see below)
son of Jeremias^2 & Lysbeth^3 (Hallenbeck) Mulder

Jan Helenbeek - m. Catherine ?
(see over)
dau. of

Dirck Halenbeek - m. Commitje Conyn
dau. of

Marytje Halenbeek - m. WOUTER VROMAN (VROOMAN)
(Maria, Maritien) (WOLTER, WONTER)

Baptism of children:

Marytje & Wouter Vroman son - Isaac - bap. 30 8ber 1710 N.E. #19
Maria & Wolter Vroman son - Adam - bap. 3 Febr. 1715 " #20
Maritien & Wonter Vroman son - Jacob - bap. 24 Aug. 1717 " #20
" & Wouter Vrooman dau. - Christina - bap. 4 Apr. 1719 " #21

[from the "Doop-Boeck" (Baptismal Register)
Reformed Protestant Dutch Church, Schenectady, N.Y.]

6.

Jan^2's ch. (cont'd.)

Willem^3 - b. d.

m. (1) 23 May 1697 Fytje Derkse van Vechten
dau. of Dirck Van Vechten & Jannetje (Michiels) Vreeland,
of Katskil, N.Y.
b. 6 Dec. 1677
m. (2) 8 July 1723 at Albany, N.Y. - Cornelia (van Deursen Deusen)
dau. of Teunis (Matthew) van Deursen & Helena Roberts
widow of Mathys Jansz Hoes

Geneal. of Rev. H. van Deusen & Rel. Families - Pratt - 1969

Settled in Columbia, N.Y.; a lease of land in 1708 from Henry van Rensselaer; freeman 11 June 1720.

ch.
Rachel - bp. 14 Nov. 1697, Albany
Derrick - bp. 10 Sept. 1699, Albany
m. 9 Nov. 1722, Albany - Commetje Conyn
Jan - bp. 27 Apr. 1701, Albany
m. 8 Aug. 1724, Claverack - Catharine Goes
Samuel - bp. 13 June 1703, Albany
m. - Marretjen Hoes
bp. 17 Feb. 1712
Casper (Willemse) bp. 7 Jan. 1705.
m. - Sarah
Michiel - bp. 9 Mar. 1707, Albany
m. 26 Jan. 1725, x Linlithgo, Columbia Co.
- Christiana Hoes
bp 6 Aug. 1704
Abraham - bp. 9 Jan. 1709, Albany
m. 26 Dec. 1726 Linlithgo, Columbia Co.
- Elizabeth Brown
Jeronimus (Hieron, Hieronymus) (of Claverack, N.Y.)
bp. 24 June 1711 Kingston, N.Y.
m. 3 Sept. 1734 Catskill - Marytje Schermerhorn
bp. 12 Oct. 1718, Albany,
dau. of Jacob ~~L~~ S.
& Maritie H. Van Buren

Look for book: "Vandenburg Geneology; Hollenbeck Geneology, Desc. of Jacob, Jan, & Isaac Casparse"
(Richard Schermerhorn, Jr. -)

HALLENBECK

Name variously spelled Halenbake, Halenbeck, Halenbeek, Hallenbake, Hallenbeck, Haulenbeek & Hollenbeck. The early Hallenbecks were of the Lutheran faith, confirming to some extent their German origin. They were among the earliest settlers in that part of N.Y. bordering the Hudson Riv. Early records of the Zion Lutheran Ch. of Athens, Greene Co., N.Y., indicates their prominence in Lutheran circles, but as their descendants married largely into Dutch families, they became principally affiliated with the Dutch Reformed Church.

CASPAR JACOBSE^1 HALLENBECK, b. ; d. Aug. 1703/5; m.
16- , ;
b. ; d.

Ø from Holebeek, Schleswig, Germany, to New Netherlands - his name in Colonial rec's. as early as 1651, then liv. in Beverwyck (Albany) when he secured a lease for ho. & lot - rec'd. a "Patent" of ho. & lot in Beverwyck, 1653, which he sold in 1657 to Harmen Jacobsen - in 1663 he purch. a lot for a garden in Fort Orange (Albany) from Sander Leendertse - was one of those invited to attend the funeral of Mr. Jeremiah Van Rensselaer $\frac{17}{7}$ Oct. 1674 - "Casparse Jacobse requests permission of this honorable court to move his fence around his land further up the hill in order to have more room as he intends to build a new log fence - premission granted to extend fence 1 rod toward the hill, 3 Apr. 1677" - his will dated 9 Sept. 1685 - he had 3 s.: Jacob, Jan & Isaac & appar. 3 daus.

Children:

[illegible]

*JACOB CASPARSE^2, b. ca 1655 (q.v.)

JAN CASPARSE^2, b. ca 16- ; d. 25 10br 1730, in s-inlaw Jacob Evertsen's ho.; bur. 28 Dec. 1730, in Lutheran Ch. yard; m. 16- , Rachel Willemse, dau. of ; b. 16 ; d. 17- , bef. husb's. will was pvd. Liv. at Coxsackie, N.Y. - his will dtd 6 May 1725, pvd 23 Apr 1735 - desc's. remaining in the Coxsackie dist. cont. the best kn. spelling of the name as Hallenbeck - desc's. of his s. Willem Janse Casparse rem. at early date to Claverack & the Manor of Livingston, Columbia Co., across the river & took the spelling Hollenbeck - most of the fam's. of this branch rem. to Berkshire Co., Mass., liv. around Egremont, Great Barrington & near by & some rem. from the Berkshire dist. to Albany Co. - one fam. rem. in Claverack where some desc's. still live. Ch.: WILLEM JANSE CASPARSE(16- -m.(1) Fytje Derkse Van Vechten-3 ch.;(2) Cornelia Van Deusen, wid. of Mathys Janse Goes); CASPER JANSE(16 -); ELIZABETH(16 -Jacob Evertsen-); RACHEL (16 -Jan Jacobse Van Hoesen-); MARITJE(16 -Jurian Claw-); REBECCA(16 -Jan Van Loon-)

ISAAC CASPERSE^2, b. ca 1660; d. 10 Mar. 1709, ae abt. 49 yrs., "after long rain"; bur. in Lutheran Ch., Albany; m. 16- , Dorothy(ee) Bosch, dau. of Hendrick Albertszen & Maria([illegible][en])Bosch; bap. 1 May 1661; d. . Liv. in Albany City where many generations of his fam. liv., spelling their name Hallenbake - his s. Gerritt rem. to N.J. & his fam. spelled their name Haulenbeek & some desc's. believed to be still liv. in that state. Ch.: HENDRICK(bap. 21 Mar. 1692-Susanna Bratt-13 ch.); ELIZABETH(bap. 23 June 1695-Johannes^2 Mulder-5 ch.); RACHEL(bap. 6 Feb. 1698-Christoffel^2 Mulder-6 ch.); ANNA(-Benjamin Bogart-); GERRITT(-Thomassine Grevenraed~~t~~-4 ch.

JACOB CASPARSE² HALLENBECK, b. ca 1655; d. ; m. 16 - , HENDRICKJE HANSZ DREEPER, dau. of HANS & MARITIE(PIETERS)DREEPER (b. 1620); b. 16- ; d. . 2

Liv. at Flinckenberg, near Coxsackie, N.Y. - 29 July 1682, "A murder at the house of Jacob Casperse - a negro of Jacob Casperse cut two of his children's throats & also cut Hans Dreeper's throat so deeply he is not expected to live - order to get murderer dtd 29 July 1682 at Albany (300 guilders [alive] in seawan or a suitable reward if dead) - negro found dead in one of the sprouts of the Mohawk - ordered that the body be brought in & hung as example to others, 7 Aug. 1682" - made a land deal, Nov. 1682 - a boat deal, Dec. 1682 - ment. 27 Jan. 1684-5 - desc's. remaining in the Coxsackie dist. cont. the best kn. spelling of the name as Hallenbeck.

Children:

a child³, b. ca 16[illegible]0; murdered 1682

a child³, b. ca 168[illegible]; murdered 1682

*ELIZABETH³, b. ca 1683; d. 17— ; m. 21 Feb. 1705, in Albany. JEREMIAS MULLER, s. of CORNELIS STEPHENSE & HILLETJE²(LOOCKERMANS) MULDER (q.v.) Ch.: CORNELIS; *HENDRICKJE³(m. BARTHOLOMEW⁴ HOGEBOOM), JACOBUS; JOHANNES; HEYLTJE; MARIA; JANNETJE (Their m. dt is the 1st time the name of "Hallenbeck" occurs in church records - ? Dutch Reformed Ch.

JOHANNES³, (HANNES), b. ca 1688; d. ; m. 1712, Neeltje VAN LOON, dau. of ; b. ; d. . Ch.: THYS(-Cath'a Halenbeck-); JACOB(-Anna Van Schayk-); JAN(-Hendrikje Halenbeck-); JOHANNA(31 Aug. 1726-); MICHIEL(bp 11 Apr 1731, 7 wks. old); HENDRYKJE (14 Oct. 1733-); ALBERTUS(8 Aug. 1736-

MARIA³, b. ca 1690; d. ; m. 12 Apr. 1709, Albert Jans Van Loon, s. of Jan & ; b. ; d. . Ch.: CATH'A(-Thys Halenbeck-); oldest dau, HENDRIKJE(Jan Caspersen Van Hoesen-); RACHEL(2 Jan. 1727-

ANNATJE((?25 [illegible] Van Hoesen [illegible])

CASPAR³ Caspersen, bap. 31 May 1691, Albany; d. ; m. Jan. 1720, Maria Jansen, dau. of ; b. ; d. . Ch.:

JACOB³, b. ca 1692; d. ; m. 17 - , Maria Visscher, dau. of ; b. ; d. . Ch.: MARIA(bp 8 Mar 1724-); ?HENRIKUS(2 Feb 1726-

[illegible]

MAGHDALENA³, b. ca 1693; d. ; m. 17 - , Casper Jansen Hallenbeck, s. of ?? Jan Casparse² & [illegible] ; b. ; d. . Ch.:

In doing over the HALLENBECK paper I will be leaving off some of the later generations of the ones that don't apply to us. When I did up my first rough draft (whenever that was) I put in all the info - so some of the sources I used then may not apply now. And they might. So will write those in pencil and some day may get a chance to re-check and see if they should be included.

AEPH

JOHANNA^3, bap. 17 Jan. 1694, Albany; d. 25 Feb. 1711, ae 17; bur. "in the new orchard", Klinkenberg (N.Y. Lutheran Records)

ISAAC^3, bap. 27 May 1697; d.

Ref.: Hallenbeck Genealogy, Desc'ts. of Jacob, Jan & Isaac Casparse
(Richard Schermerhorn, Jr. -)
Halenbeck Family (Shaffer - 195[illegible])
VIRKUS - Vols. IV, VI
NYGBR - Vols. 61, 64, 73, 86, 105
Genealogy of Rev. W. H. Van Deusen & Related Fam's. (Pratt - 1969)

1790 N.Y. CENSUS - OK
ST. MICH. LUTH. CH'S. RECORDS (1725) - OK.
N.Y. HIST. SOC. COLL'S. - VOL. II (17[illegible]) - OK.
" " " " " XI ([illegible]) - OK.
[illegible] HIST. [illegible] - OK
[illegible] OF ALB., RENS. [illegible] YORK + SCHEN. - VOL. II ( ) OK

NYGBR - 6, 7, 31, 36, 38, 44, 55, 70, 82, 98
VIRKUS - VII

(1 of 4)

Hallett

(Ł.CC, A.+G. #84) "The Hallett Family of Yarmouth"

Andrew^{1} Hallett – b. ; d.

m. – Mary ? dau of

b. ; d.

Deed: see vol. 1 p. 80 Old Colony Records
Deed for house in Yarmouth 25 March 164 Andrew Hallett of Plym' to [illegible]

Andrew^{2} Hallett – b. ca 1615 ; d. 16 March 1653/4

m. Anne^{2} ~~Anna~~ Besse dau of dau. of Anthony^{1}

b. ; d. 6 April 1694

L.CC, A.+G. 84

6 ch. 1. Abigail^{3} b. 1644 m. John Alden, Duxbury, 2. Dorcas^{3} b. 1 June 1646 3. Jonathan^{3} b. 20 Nov. 1647, m. Abigail Dexter 30 Jan. 1653

4. John^{3} b. 11 Dec. 1650 m. Mercy Howes 16 Feb. 1681

(5) dau, Ruhamah^{3} ~~Ruhannah~~ b. ; d.

6. Mehitable^{3} b. m. 10 Nov. 1652 John Dexter

m. 1) 14 Dec. 1664 Sandwich VR MD 14/107 Job^{2} Bourne son of Richard^{1} & wife Bathsheba^{2} Hallett

(dau Hannah^{3} Bourne b. 18 Nov. 1667 S.VR 14/107)

m. 2) as his 2nd wife William^{2} Hersey of Hingham

Bathshaba^{2} – eldest dau. of Andrew^{1} & Mary (---) Hallett – b. 11, 27, 102, 119 England ; d. 1670 Sandwich, Mass.

m. 1637 – Richard^{1} Bourne

b. 1610 Barnstable, co. Devonshire, England

he m. 2) 2 July 1677 Ruth (Sargent) Winslow
bap. Scituate, Mass. 25 Oct. 1642
d. 4 Oct. 1713 Sandwich, Mass.
dau. of Rev. William (d. 1682) and Sarah (d. 1688) Sargent
widow of Jonathan Winslow
Ruth m. 3) Elder John Chipman of Sandwich

(Sandwich V.R. XXIX-23)

Anthony Besse 11, 27, 102, 119
Anna m. Hallett 102, 3, 119

16.50
4.50
21.50
11.25
4.50
12.50
15.50
31.50
9.75
41.25
1.50
42.75

Joseph Hallett – b. ; d.

m. 1666 or 1667 Elizabeth^{3} Gorham d. bef. 5 Mar. 1683/4
b. 2 Apr. 1648 Marshfield
dau. of ~~capt.~~ Capt. John^{2} & wife Desire^{2} (Howland) Gorham
Desire^{2} b. bef. 22 May 1627 at Plymouth
d. 13 Oct. 1683 at Barnstable

for Chester E. Rogers

3 1/2 = space

1/2 1⁰

3) 14.25
4.75
9.50

3) 38.25
12.75

14.50

Was the Elizabeth Hallett (1679-1759) who m. 18 Sept. 1695 James Cobb (James, Henry) dau. of Joseph & Elizabeth (Gorham) Hallett. query P. 24 March 1985 Bulletin of CCGSoc.

See ~~MD 14/107~~ ~~Andrew Hallett~~ ~~Sandwich VR~~

The Hatch of Kent, Cumberland

3) 42.75
14.25

from Howes Genealogy

b. ; d. 1649
Andrew^1 Hallett m. Mary
℗ 1635/6 to N.E.

Andrew^2 Hallett, Jr. b. 1608 ; d.
m. Anne^2 Besse (Anthony^1)

Jonathan^3 Hallett; b. 20 Nov. 1647, d. 1717
1684
1647
37
m. 30 Jan. 1683/4 Abigail^3 Dexter (Thos.$^{2-1}$)
b. 12 June 1663

Jonathan^4 Hallett - b. 1694 ; d. 24 May 1783
m. 17 Feb. 1719/20 Desire^4 Howes (Prince^3 Jeremiah^2 Thos.^{1})
b. 22 May 1696; d. 1788 ??

Jeremiah^5 Hallett - b. 30 Sept. 1733 ; d. 12 Nov. 1819
m. 24 May 1759 - Hannah Griff$\overset{e}{\text{i}}$th

Rebecca^6 Hallett. - b. 3 Sept. 1772 ; d.
m. 1) 16 Feb. 1794 David^3 Downs *
m. 2) Barnabas Bacon

* David^3 son of Barnabas^2 + 2d wife Mary (Cobb) Downs
grandson of William^1 + Elizabeth (Baxter) Downs

See P. 1, back of Samuel Hale ¶ from G.S.

(See also Hamblen/Hamlin)

$$\begin{array}{r} 187\overset{3}{\cancel{4}} - \overset{18}{\cancel{6}} - 21 \\ 60 - 8 \\ \hline 1813 - 10 - ? \end{array} \qquad \begin{array}{r} 1871 - 12 - 6 \\ 66 \quad 6 \\ \hline 1805 - 6 - ? \end{array}$$

1812 Ezra Hamlen d. 3 Aug. 1857 ae 45 b. abt. 1812

Paulina F. his wife b. 29 Mar. 1816 d. 15 Mar. 1896

1774 Nathl. Hamlen d. 18 Oct. 1841 ae 67 b. abt. 1774

Ezra G. son of Ezra + Paulina Hamlin
d. 25 Dec. 1838 ae 11 mos

1805 Nathaniel Hamlen Jr. d. 6 Dec. 1871 b. abt. June 1805
aged 66 y'rs 6 Mo's.

Eliza wife of Nathaniel d. 21 June 1874 b. abt. Oct. 1813
aged 60 yrs. 8 Mos

Lorenzo N. only son of N. + Eliza d. 12 Nov. 1844
aged 3 mos

1779 Mr. Lemuel Hamblin d. 23 Sept. 1837? b. abt. 1779
ae 58

1795 Father Caleb Hamblin b. in Sandwich May 10 1795
d. 23 Apr. 1853
Thanks be to God which giveth us ~~the~~ the victory
through our Lord Jesus christ

1768 Capt. Benjamin Hamblin d. 21 Feb. 1850 ae 82
b. abt. 1768

Abigail wife of Benjamin Hamblin d. 7 June 1837

James Hamlin bap. 30 Apr. 1636 d. 3 May 1718 in his 83rd yr.

Mary Dunham Hamlin
b. 1642 d. 19 Apr. 1715, in 73rd y. of her age

g.s. about 60 rods from house where she lived
("Hamlin Plains," West Barnstable

---

son
Jonathan Hamlin b. 6 Mar. 1670/1, Barnstable
d. [illegible] Dec. 1743 g.s.

w. Esther (Hamlin) Hamlin
b. 17 Mar. 1677 d. 1 Sept. 1746 ae 69 g.s.

Stone needs rough pencil sketch w/lettering

D-3
Hamlin Book D-243 [illegible]
[illegible]
Hamlin Ray Book D-1 [illegible]

[illegible]

From "Families of the Pilgrims" – "Howland"

Isaac Hamlin – b. 20 Aug. 1676 at Barnstable
d. bef. 8 Feb. 1709/10
m. 14 Sep. 1698 at Barnstable Elizabeth^3 Howland
dau. of Lt. Joseph^2 + Elizb.^{3} (Southworth) Howland
b. —— ; d. aft. 15 Feb. 1723/4
m. 2) 9 Nov. 1711 Timothy Cannon (No ch. by the m.)

Joseph Hamlin – b. 20 Nov. 1680, Barnstable
d. 27 Aug. 1766
m. 27 Apr. 1704 at Barnstable Mercy^3 Howland
dau. of Lt. Joseph^2 + Elizb.^{3} (Southworth) Howland
b. ; d. c 1721

Daniel Hamblen, b. 1699 Eng.; d. 1784, Prince Edw. Co., Va.
m. Margaret ?
b. ; d.
dau of

son Henry Hamblen, b. 25 Mar. 1740 Prince Edw. Co., Va.
d. 1815 Fort Blakemore, Va, (Scott Co.)
m. – Mary "Polly" Dickerson
b. ; d. 7 Aug. 1790
dau. of

dau. Frances Hamblen – b. ; d.
m. 1786 – Joseph Blakemore, Sr.
b. 1760 Lancaster Co. Va.
d.

+ dau. Mary "Polly" Blakemore – b. 1813 Lee Co., Va.
d. 1852 Farmer City, Ill. (DeWitt Co.)
m. 19 Mar. 1835 Lee Co., Va. – James W. Woodward
Parents of Ann Marie Woodward

From Chris Hanna's Chart p. 87
Cle G. Soc. Bulletin Sept. 1981

Also see - P.61 C.C.G. Soc. Bulletin
Sept. 1981 for "Hammonds"

Hamonde, John of Lavenham - will proved 1551

Hamonde, William (son of above John) - supervisor of Manor of Melford 1587

Hammond, Thomas (1603-75) (son of William above)

from Melford, Eng. (before) ante 1636
Settled at Hingham, Mass.; rec'd. land grant, 1636
Mem. Grand Jury 1637; freeman 1636/37
To Cambridge Village (now Newton) ca. 1650

m. 1623 (Eng.) - Elizabeth Cason
b. ante 1604 - dau. of Robert Cason of Eng.
+ wife Prudence (Hammond) Cason
dau. of Robert Hammond of Great Whelnetham
Eng.

Benjamin Hammond b.
m. 1650 - Mary^2 Vincent b. 1633 dau. of John^1 + ? Hannah (?) Vincent

ch. Samuel - b. 1655 m. Mary^3 Hathaway, (Anthony^2) - 11 ch.
John - b. 1663 m. Mary^3 Arnold (Rev. Sam.^{2}-^{1}) - 9 ch.
Nathan - b. 1670 m. 1) Alice Pope Dexter - 4 ch.
m. 2) Elizabeth Bourne of Swanzey
m. 3) Merbah Delano
Benjamin - b. Nov. 1673 - m. Elizabeth Hunnewell (dau. of Capt. H.) - 7 ch.
Rose - b. - d. 20 Nov. 1676 Sandwich
Mary - b. - d. y.

Benjamin^2 Hammond - b.
m.

son
Barzillai - m. 18 June 1728 Mary^3 [illegible] Barlow
b. 9 Feb. 1704 grand dau. of Wm.^{2} + Sarah^2 (Vincent) Dexter
dau. of Mary^3 (Dexter) + Moses^2 Barlow (George^1)

Patience Hammond - b.
m. ? 7 Nov. 1751 - Jabez^5 Dexter (son of Jabez^4 + cousin Mary^4 (Dexter) Dexter [dau. James^3 Dexter]
b. 11 May 1728
grandson of Philip^3 Dexter

Nathan Hammond - 2d husb. of Elizabeth (Tobey) Dexter wid. of James^3 Dexter
who d. 15 July 1697

The following are extracts from pages of a family Bible submitted by member #187/188 Nathaniel T. Hammond - Ahornweg 18 - 7031 Altdorf West Germany.

BIRTHS

William Hammond 2d born in Chatham July 11th 1829
Mercy Atkins born in Chatham May 22d 1839
Isaac Williams Hammond born Dec. the 10th 1859 at Chatham, Mass.
Rebechah Atkins Hammond born in Chatham August 4th 1862
John Williams Hammond born Sept. 20th 1864 in Chatham, Mass.
Cyrenah Nickerson Hammond born in Chatham, Mass. Aug. the 24th 1868
Eleanora Lillian Hammond born in Ansonia, Conn. March the 16th 1871
Elmer Foster Hammond born in Chatham Jan. 19, 1873
George Taylor Hammond born in Chatham Nov. 10th 1874
Ezra N. Atkins Hammond born in Chatham Aug. 11, 1876

DEATHS

Isaac Williams Hammond died March 23d 1860 in Chatham, Mass.
Cyrenah Nickerson Hammond died in Ansonia, Conn. Dec. 12th 1890 (? 1870)
William Hammond died Dec. 19, 1908 in Chatham
Mercy Atkins Hammond died in Chatham Sept. 3, 1918
John William Hammond died in Fall River May 26, 1919
Rebecca A. Nickerson died Apr. 28, 1940
Ezra N.A. Hammond died Oct. 28, 1945
Elmer F. Hammond died Mar. 9, 1952

MARRIAGES

William Hammond 2d to Mercy Atkins Aug. 22, 1858
John W. Hammond to Almena Adalla Smith at Taunton Dec. 21, 1893
Rebeckah A. Hammond to George H. Nickerson at Chatham Feb. 24, 1897
George Taylor Hammond to Carrie Ananias Wing at Chatham June 23, 1897
Ezra N. Atkins Hammond to Lillian Frances Ryder Nov. 8, 1908 at Chatham

Handwritten notes taken from the same pages of the Bible:

"Death of a well known Shipmaster" Intelligence has been received that Capt. Joshua Atkins of Chatham on the 10th of Feb. (1873) of yellow fever. At the time of his death Captain Atkins was Superintendant of the Brazilian Navigation Company's line of steamers which ply along the coast of Brazil. Prior to his occupying that position he commanded one of the (   ) line of New York - Savannah steamers on which route he was highly popular with the travelling public. During the war he commanded the steam transport S.R. Spaulding. His earlier life was spent on sailing vessels. Capt. Atkins was well known in New York and Boston and was very highly esteemed for his many virtues and superior ability as a seaman.
note: Capt. Atkins was the son of Joshua (1809-1855) and Rebecca (Nickerson) Atkins. The widow Rebecca m. (2) Richard Ryder.

* * * * * * * * * * * * *

Record of Hannah (Wing) Hammond, wife of John Hammond - her brothers and sisters - given by Zebedee Hammond her son. Hannah (Wing) Hammond had (   ) sisters and (   ) brothers, viz:
David; John m. Betsey Foster; Josiah; John; George; Harriet; Betsey; Foster; Tempe, m. Isaac Eldredge; Dida, m. a Chase of Harwich; Nabby m. Adams of Osterville; afterwards moved to Nantucket; Sylva and Tamsin m. Gardiner brothers of Gardiner, Maine.
Hannah Wing, wife of John Hammond was the daughter of David Wing and Temperance Kelley

* * * * * * * * * * * * *

Hanchett

Children of Deacon John & Esther (Pritchett) Hanchett

Esther - b. 1 Aug. 1678 - d. 21 May 1721
m. Samuel^2 Granger, a farmer
Lived at Suffield, Ct.

Hannah - b. 1683
m. Abraham^2 Granger

Beulah - b.
m. Oliver^4 Granger (John^3, Samuel^2)

? - b.
m. Abigail Coe
m.(2) Charles^4 Granger (Benj.^{3} Abraham^2
b. 7 Mar. 1730/1

Thomas Hanchet(t) - b. d.

m. Deliverance Langton

daw. of George and ( ) Langton
b. 22 Sept. 1647 - d. 16 June 1718
m(2) 14 Dec. 1686 as 2d w. of Jonathan^2 Burt

source,
Granger Genealogy

Hanchett

(Spelled variously as:
(Hansett, Hanchett, Hanshat,
(Hanshut, & Hanshott

(Deacon)
John^2 Hanchett - b.
d. 23 Oct. 1744, "a very old man," Braintree, Mass.

m. (1) Westfield, Mass. - Esther Pritchett, of Suffield, Conn.
b. ; d.
dau. of

m. (2) - Mary Harmon.
b. ; d.
dau. of

m. (3) - Sarah Taylor.
b. ; d.
dau. of

m. (4) - Mary Southwell.
"at age 84" b. ; d.
dau. of

He was in Boston, Mass., in 1634 w/the Rev. Mr. Wilson, one of the leading ministers of the time. A freeman 17 May 1637, & rem. to Braintree, where he died. His burial is noted by Rev. John Eliot as the burial of "old John Hanchett."
He was a man prominent for many years in Suffield. Removed to Suffield, Conn. in 1679; where his died 11 June 1686. Both were orig. proprietors of Suffield, & their home lot was directly across the street from that of Launcelot^1 Granger. Deacon John was the last of the proprietors to die. He had lived at Westfield, Mass., a short time possibly during King Philip's War but rem. to Suffield in time to vote at its 1st town meeting.

Children:

1. b. Westfield, Mass.

Bros. (Thomas Hancock - b. ; d. 1764
(Rev. John Hancock - b. 1671 ; d. 1752
for 55 yrs. (1697-1752) was pastor of the Church at Lexington, Mass.
(an impecunious minister) ("The Pageant of America" - Vol. 10)

John Hancock - b. 1737 Braintree, Mass.
d. 1793

He was the son of an impecunious minister and was adopted by his uncle Thomas Hancock, who left him a great fortune.
Lived in style in a stone house on Beacon Hill.
m. Dorothy Quincy

("Daughters of the Revolution and their Times - 1769-1776" Charles Carleton Coffin - 1895

He grad. from Harvard 1754 & joined the mercantile firm of his uncle & guardian Thomas Hancock (who d. 1764). John inherited the business & a substantial fortune. He was elected to the Mass. legislature 2 yrs. later.

John was one of the most striking figures of the Revolution. A Prominent Merchant of Boston, of liberal, indeed, of exceedingly charitable bent. He had amassed a great fortune being the owner of more property in Boston than any other individual.

From 1775-1780 he was a member of the Continental Congress serving as a presiding officer during the first 2 yrs. He was the 1st signer of the Declaration of Independence and the 1st Governor of the Commonwealth of Mass. holding that office from 1780-1785 and from 1787 until his death in 1793.

("The Pageant of America" - Vol. 8 -
Ed. Ralph Henry Gabriel - 1927)

From Mgt. Wiley's Charts

Gen.

1. Joseph^{2} Harding – b.
d.

MD 7/13 m. 14 Apr. 1660 – Bethiah^{2} Cook
(78)
b.
d.
dau of Josiah^{1} & Eliz^{2} (Ring) (Deane) Cooke

[illegible]

2. son Josiah^{3} Harding – b. 8 July 1667 Eastham
d. 1745
m. – Dinah Hedges
b. 1662
d. 28 Jan. 1739 Chatham

3. dau. Bethia Harding – b.
d.
m. – William Nickerson
b. 1698-1700 Chatham
d. abt. 1760

(acc. to the Nickerson Genealogy Vol. I p. 57)

dau. Tabitha Nickerson
b.
d. 9 Jan. 1753 Eastham
m. int. 24 Apr. 1747 Eastham
Scudder Gill (q.v.)

for more "Hardings" see my collection of "Cape Cod-Family Genealogies."

HARDING

HARDING

ELEGY TO
"THE LITTLE MAN"

ISAIAH A. HATCH, SOUTH WELLFLEET, MASS.

Age 52 Years; Height, 3 feet, 7 inches; Weight, 80 pounds

Kind christian friends pray give one passing thought,
One moment pause the cripple's life survey,
This humble elegy consider nought,
A stern reality it doth portray.

The tide of fifty years hath ebbed away
Like a noonday dream of worthless record.
Nought but deep wrinkles and a patch of gray,
Denotes the ripe age of "Creation's Lord."

The bright-eyed boy the tender mother's pride.
The care-worn look deep suff'ring did portend,
The father's earnest hope expressed aside,
The doubts and fears exposed, that did impend.

With tearful eyes the loving parents kneeled,
To ask a blessing on their only son,
Kind providence the future unrevealed,
Portrayed the wisdom of the three-in-one.

Days, weeks and months pursued their onward course.
The sultry hours of Summer lent their aid,
Cold, biting winds and storms of eastern source,
Disclosed the fearful impost yet unpaid.

The slow and silent progress of disease,
Unchecked throughout two long and weary years,
Triumphantly each little limb did seize,
Spurning the proffer'd bribe, a flood of tears.

Day dawned at last, the fiendish shadow spared,
The victim's life, e'en prized more highly still,
Poor feeble frame with nobler forms compared,
The "Little Man" Vide the Creator's will.

Weak, shapeless bones, the frailest of their kind,
Support the puny form of boylike mien,
The poor gray head near mother earth confined,
Unenvious lot, contempt, unknown, unseen.

Yet pause awhile, review afflictions store,
The unseen hand successive blows did deal,
Nor mercy show'd till to the immortal score,
Five loving sister's names death did reveal.

And erst grasses green the red sand replaced,
O'er the neat little mounds sacred and dear,
The dwarf and his mother fondly embraced,
Her spirit had fled ere the dawn drew near.

Bereft of mother, who can read the thought,
The thousand little trifles of the mind,
Which to the rich and poor alike unsought,
Trespass upon the smallest of mankind.

The pastimes of youth, its sunshine and showers,
The voices and smiles of dearly lov'd friends,
The mother's fond kiss, and sisters' bright flowers,
Soft memory paints, as with sorrow it blends.

The mother's form had scarce been borne away,
Ere yet the fiend with slow and measured tread,
Sternly the father's sight, as lawful pray
Did claim and vengeance wreacked on aged head.

Soft Spring - bright Summer - Autumn's sober forms,
All have been gather'd to their final rest,
And hoary winter with his untold storms,
Sorrowfully awaits the last dread behest.

'Tis often said, and truthfully I trow,
That patience a virtue is of ancient date,
A gift of God alike to high and low,
A noble attribute of man's estate.

Poor little "Job" thy patience hath been great,
The promise sure awaits thee at that hour,
When thou shalt quit this earth its pomp and state,
For aye to sing the great Jehovah's power.

Think not dear friends that nature did him wrong,
In thus depriving him of loving friends,
Frail mortal man to thee does not belong,
The power to criticise the Almighty' ends.

The cheerful voice of sympathy pray lend,
Thou little knowest what the cripple feels,
The racking pains thou canst not comprehend
His wondrous fortitude this tale reveals.

Ambitious mortals censcious of thy might,
Remember as these lines perchance you scan,
An act of kindness doth itself requite,
Regard this maxim, read "The Little Man."

His pathway smooth, one little effort make,
The cripple's falt'ring step proclaims the knell,
Of fleeting time, when he alas must take,
Of friends on earth, a long, a last farewell.

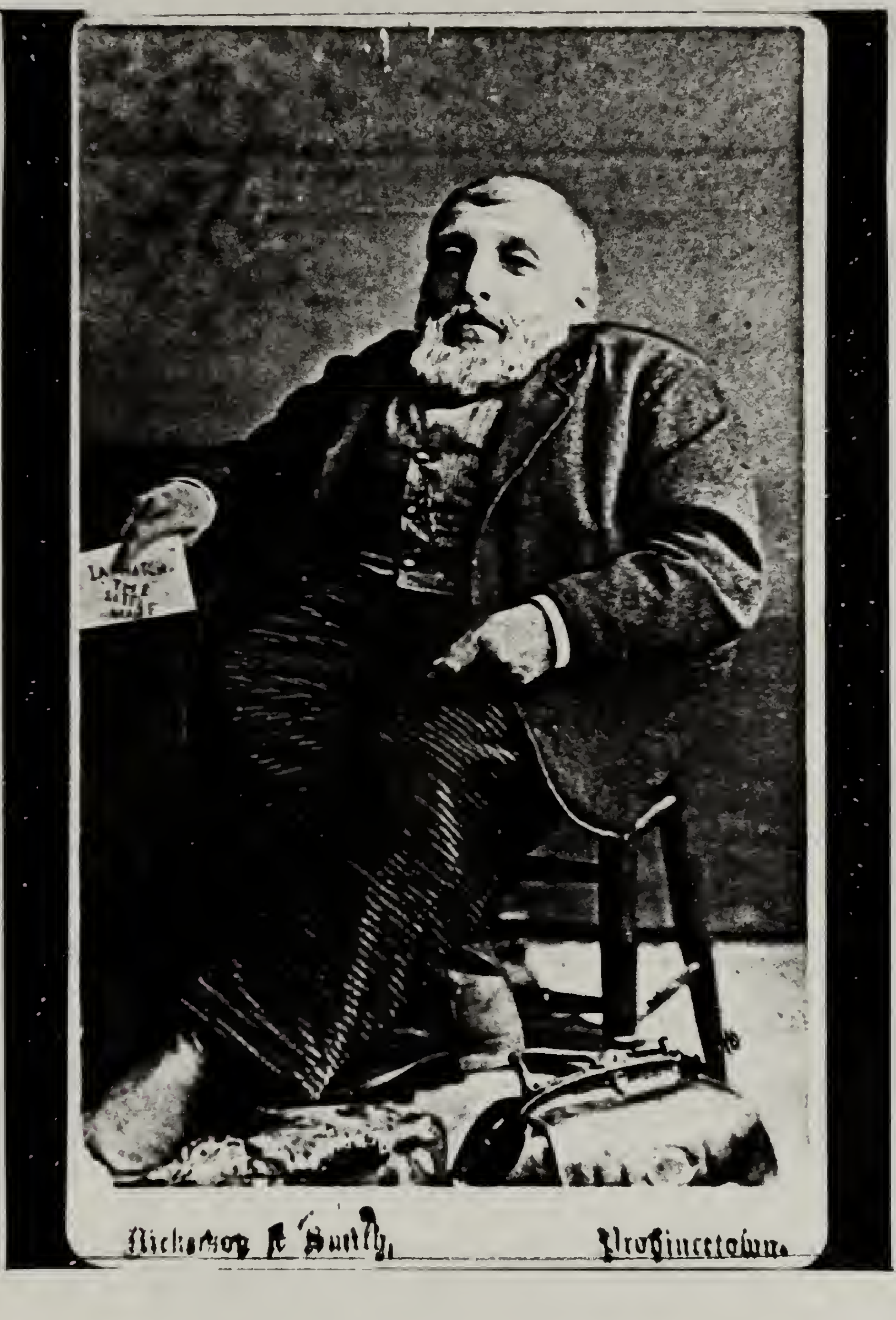
From Wellfleet Vital Records:

Isaiah Holbrook Hatch and his wife Elizabeth (Eliza?) (Lombard) Hatch had the following children, all born in Wellfleet:

Rebecca, b. 25 Oct. 1821; d. 18 Jun. 1828
Elisa Arey, b. 17 Nov. 1823
Harriet, b. 8 Nov. 1826; d. 25 Jun. 1828
Minerva, b. 19 Sept. 1828
Isaiah Adams, b. 11 May 1831; d. 18 Mar. 1894
Harriet, b. 20 Jan. 1834; d. 9 Jul. 1836

note: the Elegy says Isaiah A. Hatch was 52 years old when actually he was 62 years, 10 months and 7 days (Wellfleet Vital Records).

ISAIAH A. HATCH, SO. WELLFLEET, MA.


Nickerson & Smith,
Provincetown.

Elegy submitted by Mr. Channing Hoxie, Town Clerk, Town of Sandwich

Photograph submitted by Mrs. Mary S. Magenau of Wellfleet (member #151)

Sept. 1981 Bulletin

Kittredge —

If the year was 1696 or later, & the town was Eastham, the young bachelors were required to kill a no. of blackbirds annually as long as they rem. unm.

From 1640, until well after the Revolution, slaves were common in all parts of the Old Colony, & if there were fewer on the Cape than elsewhere, it was only because there were fewer rich men or extensive landowners. Not even white men were safe. some men renting out their indentured servants for a period of years

After King P.'s war Jonathan Hatch, of Falmouth, bought an Indian family, fa., mo. + son from Capt. Church. Parents were subseq. ransomed by their native friends for 3 pounds apiece, but their boy was to work for his freedom until he was 24. In 1691. Mr. Cotton, the Yarmouth min. allowed the Ch. to employ his Indian slave, Sexuant, as janitor, & pocketed the proceeds, 1 pound a yr. for himself.

In Falmouth, a slave named Titus was virtually free tho nominally the prop. of the Rev. Samuel Palmer. The clergyman was an enthusiastic though inexp. farmer & showed his wisdom by obeying Titus in all agric. activities; just as in doors Titus accepted the spir. guidance of his master. Thus the two lived on a cooperative basis that bore little resemblance to slavery in its accepted sense. Not until March 1780, was the selling of slaves in the Amer. market prohib. in Boston.

picture of Sears House, Dennis built abt. 1750
" " Capt. James Baxter's House, Barnstable (burned abt. [illegible])

There is much confusion because of the two settlers in Plymouth Colony named Thomas Hatch.

Besides Thomas Hatch of Scituate, Mass., there was a Thomas Hatch, who was an early proprietor of Dorchester, Mass, who removed to Yarmouth, Mass. and later removed to Barnstable, Mass.

Four Families of Hatches.

Family "A" - descendants of Thomas & Elder William Hatch, brothers who settled in Scituate, Mass. about 1633-4 and whose ancestors are traced back to 1415, to Kent Co., England.

Family "B" - descendants of Thomas Hatch, whose only son was Jonathan - settlers of Yarmouth and Barnstable, Mass.

Family "C" - descendants of Philip Hatch of York, Maine, who settled there in the year 1637.

Family "D" - descendants of an Anthony Hatch, who settled in Norfolk, Virginia. His will dated 1688.

Source: "Geneal. & History of the Hatch Family,- Desc. of Thomas & Grace Hatch of Dorchester, Yarmouth and Barnstable, Mass."

(comp. by The Hatch Geneal. Society,
Salt Lake City, Utah - 1925)

Hatch Arms

Arms - Gules, two demi lions passant guardant or.
Crest - a lion's head cabossed argent. (Burke - "General Armory")

Symbolic - The shield is red - in heraldry this stands for boldness, daring, blood and fire - "a burning desire to spill one's blood for God and country."

The lion is known as the king of beasts on account of his strength, courage and generosity. On account of these qualities he is a prominent symbol in heraldry, and used extensively to symbolize a strong, courageous and liberal-minded man.

Source: "Ruf, Haight, Eddy, Summer, Hatch and Allied Families" Genealogical & Biographical (a private publication compiled & printed for Alpha H. Ruf, by the Amer.Hist.Soc.Inc.N.Y.-1932)

Sources:

"Thomas Hatch of Barnstable" (Charles Lathrop Pack - 1930)
"Ruf, Haight, Eddy, Summer, Hatch & Allied Families" (for Alpha H. Ruf-1932)
"Gen.&Hist. of the Hatch Fam.-Desc's. of Thomas & Grace"
(The Hatch Geneal. Society - 1925)
"Gen'l. Notes of Barnstable Families" (Amos Otis & Rev. S.W.Swift - 1888)
"Barnstable Town Records"
"Barnstable Vital Records"
"Falmouth Vital Records"
"N. E. Hist. & Geneal. Reg. - Vols. 10 & 14"
"American Marriage Records Before 1699" (Wm. Montgomery Clemens - 1926)
"Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth" (Wm. T. Davis - 1857)
"Hist. of Martha's Vineyard - Vols. II & III."
"Carpenter & Allied Families" (1938
"Gifford Gen., 1626-1896" (Harry E. Gifford - 1896)
"John Lazell of Hingham & Some of his Desc's." (Theodore Studley Lazell
-1936)
"Rec's. of Wm. Spooner of Plymouth, Mass. & His Desc's." (Thos.Spooner-1883)
"West Family Register" (Letta Brock Stone - 1928)
"Gen'l. Memories of the Lothrop-Lathrop Family" (Rev.E.B.Huntington-1884)
"Eaton Families" (Nellie Z. R. Molyneux - 1911)
"Newton & Hatch Families of Sherburne, N.Y. (R. G. Newton -)
"Barnstable Families" (Amos Otis -)
"Desc's. of Moses & Sarah K. Porter" p.141

Ancestor Chart

Name of Compiler Margaret E. Breedy
Address Rt. 1 - Box 451
City, State Eastham, Mass.
Date April 22, 1978

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as No.____on chart No.____.

Chart No. ____

b. Date of Birth
p.b. Place of Birth
m. Date of Marriage
d. Date of Death
p.d. Place of Death

4 WILLIAM HATCHE
(Father of No. 2)
bap. 9 Dec. 1563
p.b. Tenterden, Co. Kent, Eng.
m. [illegible] 1593
★ d. [illegible] 1627/8
p.d

2 THOMAS¹ HATCH
(Father of No. 1)
b. prob. about 1596
p.b.
m. prob. about 1622 England
d.
★ p.d New England before 14 June 1646

5 ANN(E) ?
(Mother of No. 2)
b.
p.b.
d. [illegible] 1629/30
p.d.

1 HANNAH² HATCH
b. abt. 1638 bapt. at Scituate 14 June 1646 ★
p.b.
m. at Scituate, Mass. 6 Dec. 1658
d.
p.d.

6
(Father of No. 3)
b.
p.b.
m.
d.
p.d

3 LYDIA ? ★
(Mother of No. 1)
b.
p.b. England
d. [illegible]
p.d.

7
(Mother of No. 3)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

SAMUEL¹ UTLEY
(Spouse of No. 1)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

8 THOMAS HATCHE
(Father of No. 4)
b. prob. abt. 1525
p.b.
m. abt. 1552
d. intestate bef. 13 Oct. 1568 when admin. granted to his widow
p.d

9 ★ JOANE ?
(Mother of No. 4)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d

10
(Father of No. 5)
b.
p.b.
m.
d.
p.d

11
(Mother of No. 5)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

12
(Father of No. 6)
b.
p.b.
m.
d.
p.d

13
(Mother of No. 6)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

14
(Father of No. 7)
b.
p.b.
m.
d.
p.d

15
(Mother of No. 7)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

16 JOHN HATCHE the Younger
(Father of No. 8, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d.

17
(Mother of No. 8, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

18
(Father of No. 9, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d.

19
(Mother of No. 9, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

20
(Father of No. 10, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d.

21
(Mother of No. 10, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

22
(Father of No. 11, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d.

23
(Mother of No. 11, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

24
(Father of No. 12, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d.

25
(Mother of No. 12, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

26
(Father of No. 13, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d.

27
(Mother of No. 13, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

28
(Father of No. 14, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d.

29
(Mother of No. 14, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

30
(Father of No. 15, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d.

31
(Mother of No. 15, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

Form A2. Copyright 1963 by The Everton Publishers, Inc., P.O. Box 506, Logan, Utah, publishers of THE GENEALOGICAL HELPER. Send for a free catalogue with lists and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

Source:
"Thomas Hatch of Barnstable and Some of His Descendants" (1930)
by Charles Lathrop Pack

Hatch, as a surname, finds its derivation in the Anglo-Saxon "haec", Middle English "hacche," which in the 16th century became "hache, hatche, and hatch," meaning the lower half of a Dutch door, a gate or wicket, a trapdoor, or hatchway entrance to a stronghold or apartments below a house or castle. The surname was first written "atte Hacche." In the days of King Edward I (1272-1307), a family name frequently designated the abode, and for some 200 years following the names were written as "atte Water" and "atte Wood" which later became Atwater and Atwood, while "atte Hacche" became Hatch. It may well be supposed that the first "atte Hatch", founder of the family in England, may have dwelt at the gate or entrance leading beneath some feudal castle, possibly as its keeper or guard, a post of trust to be held by a loyal retainer only, for thence many a secret messenger and warrior came and went unheralded.

There is no county in all England so rich in its early history as Kent, and the royal city of Kent is Canterbury (Saxon Cantwarabyrig or "city of the men of Kent"). Of special interest are the bells of Canterbury Cathedral. In 1726 six bells in Arundel steeple were taken down and cast into a new ring of eight, after which they were hung in Chicheley Tower. On the 6th bell, the following inscription was found: "W. H. Beate Trinitati Compana hec sacra primo fusa 1408, secunda 1624. Josephus Hatch me fecit." The 5th bell bore this: "Joseph Hatch made me 1606." On the second was: "Josephus Hatch 1636," and on the first: "Josephus Hatch me fecit 1635."

Books of the Consistory of Canterbury, the Archdeaconry of Canterbury volumes, and numerous Parish Registers in the vicinity, chronicle the principal events of the Hatch lives and deaths, even unto the disposition of their worldly goods. (Canterbury Marriage Licences - from Cowper's Canterbury Marriage Licences, Series 1 and 2)

Before the year 1640 there had arrived on Massachusetts shores two men bearing the name of Thomas Hatch. That they were both from the County of Kent in Old England and in all probability kin, there is little doubt, although the degree of relationship has not been established. The first Thomas to arrive became an early proprietor of Dorchester and was there propounded as freeman May 14, 1634. He removed to Yarmouth, Cape Cod, where he again took the freeman's oath January 7, 1638/39.

The second Thomas Hatch was of Wye, County Kent, and was born probably about 1596. He arrived in New England presumably in 1638 and is called ★— "Thomas Hatch of Scituate." The research of Miss Elizabeth French for the New England Historic and Genealogical Society has established his ancestry. Looking back through the mists of the two centuries, we see that writers have not observed a clear line of demarcation in their chronicles of the two men; to this end it seems well to preface this record of Thomas Hatch the First, with that of Thomas Hatch the Second as given in the Register.

1st Gen.: John At Hecche, of Sellinge, in the hundred of Street, co. Kent, the testator of 1464, was born probably about 1415 and died not earlier than 15 November 1464. He m. Agnes ? who was living when his will was made. He was probably a miller. He was undoubtedly descended from some of the Atte Hacches f~~r~~ound in the hundred of Calehill, in the subsidies of 1327-8 and 1372-3. Contemporary with him were several of the name at Char~~l~~ing (probably his brothers and cousins). The mention of his lands in Westwell and Charing, places his origin in that ancient Atte Hacche family, and he is the 1st of the name in Sellinge or vicinity of whom record has been found.

(will) dated 15 Nov, 1464

Ch.- Thomas (b.ca 1442); John (b.ca 1444); William (b.ca 1446)

2nd Gen.: Thomas^{2} At Hecche (John^{1}), of Sellinge, co. Kent, was born about 1442, as he was at least 21 yrs. in 1464, when his father appointed him one of the executors of his will, but was then under 24. No will or administration of his estate has been found. He succeeded to a portion of his father's lands in Sellinge. m. ? ?

(No will or admin. found.)

Child:*Thomas, b. probably about 1465.

3rd Gen.: Thomas^{3} Hache (Thomas^{2}, John^{1}), of Sellings, co. Kent, the testator of 1530, was born probably about 1465. He held the manor of Hodyford, was assessed as "Thomas Hatche the elder" in the hundred of Street, in the subsidy of 1524, and died between 12 Dec. 1530 and 31 Dec. 1534. The name of his wife has not been found, but 6 children are named in his will in 1530.

(will)
dated 12 Dec. 1530

Ch.- William, b. abt. 1488; succeeded to the manor of Hodyford and other lands under the will of his father. m. ? ; 1 child - Agnes - mentioned in her grfa.'s will in 1530.

John the Elder, b. abt. 1490; m. Eleanor ? ([illegible]) testator of 1 Nov. 1519
ch.- Thomas and Agnes

Agnes

Thomas, not mentioned in his fa's. will in 1530, and therefore prob. deceased before that year. His existence is inferred from the fact that his supposed father, Thomas Hache, is called "Thomas Hatche the elder" in the subsidy of 1524.

*John the Younger, b. probably abt. 1495.

Margaret

Alice

4th Gen.: John^{4} Hatche the Younger (Thomas^{3}, Thomas^{2}, John^{1}), of Sellinge, co. Kent, the testator of 1535, born probably about 1495, and died between 13 Apr. 1535 and 26 Apr. 1536. His wife, whose name is unknown, is mentioned in his will. By the will of his father, proved in 1534, he succeeded to lands and tenements in Sellinge, including a "new house" which in the following year he devised to his three sons. His five eldest children are named in the will of his father.

(will)
dated 13 Apr. 1535
proved 26 Apr. 1536

Ch.- Johane, b. prob. abt. 1521

Agnes, b. prob. abt. 1523

*Thomas^{5}, b. prob. abt. 1525

Alice, b. prob. abt. 1527

John, b. prob. abt. 1529; perhaps the John Hatche of Tenterden, co. Kent, whose wife Agnes was bur. there 26 Jan. 1588/9.

Stephen, b. prob. abt. 1532; the testator of 1606; (a yeoman) d. s.p. bet. 10 Dec. 1606 and 9 Mar. 1607/8. m. at Boxley by license of 5 Dec. 1603 (perh. as his 2nd w Elizabeth Goldsmith of Maidstone, co.Kent, dau. of John and Ann. (She m.2d by license of 11 Aug. 1608 Samuel Pady of Maidstone gentleman. (at Sellinge)

Stephen Hatche is mentioned in his father's will of 1535, but not in his grandfather's will of 1530. He passed his life in his ancestral parish of Sellinge, co. Kent. In 1592 he was the defendant in a suit in the Court of Requests. Since he had no issue, he devised his lands to the sons of his brother, Thomas.

5th Gen.: Thomas^5 Hatche (John^4 the Younger, Thomas^3, Thomas^2, John^1)
of Sellinge and Tenterden, Co. Kent, born probably abt. 1525
Died intestate before 13 Oct. 1568, when administration on his estate was granted to his widow.
m. abt. 1552 Joane ? , who m. secondly bef. 25 Oct. 1574 Richard Brissenden.

(Intestate) (admin. gt. 13 Oct. 1568)

Thomas Hatche was churchwarden at Tenterden in 1565. The acct. of Joane Hatch alias Brissenden, administratrix, exhibited 25 Oct. 1574, names 4 daus. of Thomas Hatche, and the names of his three sons appear in the will of his brother, Stephen Hatche of Sellings, in 1606. The will of his eldest son, John Hatche, of 1628/9, names the children, grandchildren and even some great-grandchildren of Thomas Hatche.

Ch.-

Winifred - b. abt. 1553; bur. at Tenterden 6 Oct. 1592
m.(1) 18 June 1576 Richard Wills - 4 ch.
m.(2) 14 Feb. 1583/4 Stephen Huckstep - 3 ch.

John - b. abt. 1555; bur. at Tenterden 31 Mar. 1629
m. Dorothy Philpott - no issue - testatrix of 1638
His will names his brothers and sisters, their children and many of their grandchildren.

Katherine- b. abt. 1557; d. before 1628/9.
m. ? Dunke - 6 ch.

Eleanor - b. abt. 1559; d. after 1628/9
m. ? Chittenden - 4 ch.

Elizabeth- b. abt. 1561; still living in 1574; evidently died s.p. as neither she nor any desc. are named in the will of her bro. John in 1628/9.

*William^6 - bapt. at Tenterden 9 Dec. 1563.

Thomas - of Tenterden and Canterbury, co. Kent, the testator of 1611, bapt. at Tenterden 30 June 1565;
d. bet. 27 Dec. 1611 and 5 June 1613.
m. by license of 22 Sept. 1587 Margaret King of Cranbrook, co. Kent, widow, who m.(3) by license of 2 Apr. 1614 John Allen of St. Peter's Canterbury, gentleman, and she was the testatrix of 1626.

Thomas was churchwarden at Tenterden in 1599, and was later of the parish of St. Peter, Canterbury.

Ch.- a dau. bur. unbapt. at Tenterden 20 Nov. 1589.
Joane, b. abt. 1591; d. s.p. before 1626
m. at Ashford 30 Mar. 1609 - William Watmer, gentleman.

6th Gen.: William^6 Hatche (Thomas^5, John^4 the Younger, Thomas^3, Thomas^2, John^1)

bapt. at Tenterden, co. Kent, 9 Dec. 1563; was living 27 Dec. 1611, when his brother Thomas made his will, but died before 13 Feb. 1627/8, when his dau. Mary was licensed to marry William Sudell.
m. prob. about 1593 - Anne (Ann) ? , who was living as his widow at Tenterden 22 Jan. 1629/30 when her dau. Anne was licensed to marry John Beadle of New Romney. The will of his bro. John names William's children.

Ch.: (over)

Ch.-

John, eldest son, b. abt. 1594; of Mayfield, co. Sussex in 1628/9 devisee of his uncle John's lands.
m. ?
1 son John - living in 1628/9

(q.v.) pp4+5 *Thomas, second son, b. abt. 1596.

(q.v.) p.6 William, b. abt. 1598. (In the will of his uncle, John Hatche, of March 23, 1628/9, this William is called the "Now younger" son. Therefore, William must have had at least one younger brother, who was no longer living when John Hatche made his will. This younger brother has been placed in the list of children as the 8th child.)

Elizabeth, b. abt. 1600. m. Robert SOAN; Child-William

Judith, second dau., b. abt. 1602; living in 1628/9;
m. abt. 1625 Joseph Osborne of Ashford, co. Kent.
1 child Jeremy bapt. at Ashford 3 Dec. 1626.

Margaret, 3rd dau., b. abt. 1604; m. William Wood of Tenterden, co. Kent, who d. before 23 Mar. 1628/9, when she was living as his widow.

Mary, 4th dau., b. abt. 1606; living in 1628/9; m. probably at Kennington, co. Kent, by license of 13 Feb. 1627/8, being then of Ashford, Co. Kent, and about 21 years of age.
m. William Sudell or Shusall of New Romney, co. Kent. ae abt. 21 son of Christopher Sudell of same parish

A son, b. perhaps abt. 1609; d. before 23 March 1628/9.

Anne, youngest dau., b. abt. 1612; m. probably at St.Margaret's Canterbury, by license of 22 Jan. 1629/30, being then of Tenterden, co. Kent, and about 17 years of age.
m. Thomas Beadle of New Romney, co. Kent. ae abt. 23, son of John Beadle of same parish

7th Gen.: Thomas Hatch (Wm.^{6}, Thos.^{5}, John^4 the y., Thos.^{3}, Thos.^{2}, John^1)

of Wye, co. Kent, Eng. and Scituate, Mass.

b. prob. about 1596; d. in New England bef. 14 June 1646, when his widow brought dau. Hannah to be baptized.
m. prob. about 1622 Lydia ?

Lived for a while at Wye where in 1626 and 1628 two of his ch. were baptized. On 19 Nov. 1627 he was presented to the Bishop by the churchwardens of Wye, for teaching school without a license; and they presented him at every subsequent court until 9 June 1628 when he procured the necessary license. The date of his emigration to New England is not known; but he may have come with his brother William, on his second trip to New England in the Castle, in 1638. He settled at Scituate and was proposed as a freeman 5 March 1638/9.

Virkus, vol. 7
John Spring - b. 1589, Eng.
∞ in the "Elizabeth" 1634
w/w. Elinor, ae 46, & ch.:
Mary, 11, Henry, 6, John 4,
+ Wm. - 9 mos. - settled at
Watertown 1636; Oath of Fidelity
1652 m. (2d) wid. of Thos.
Hatch at Scituate

His widow, Lydia, m.(2) abt. 1654 John Spring of Watertown, Mass. but continued to live in Scituate. About her the Plymouth Colony Records under date of 6 Oct. 1659 have the following - "Conserning a certaine woman, viz', the wife of John Spring of Watertowne, which was sometimes the wife of Thomas Hatch, of Scituate, which said woman hath liued about three or foure yeares att Scittuate from her husband, the Court haue ordered, that shee either repaire to her husband with all convenient speed, or to repaire to Duxburrow to the house of Mr. Alden, on the twentyeth of this p'sent month of October, to giue a reason why shee doth not; and in case shee shall refuse to attend this order, the Court will take a speedy course to send her to said husband." (Plym.Col.Rec. Court Orders, III, 174.) Evidently she satisfied the authorities as to her reasons for living apart from her husband, for in 1665 she was still living in Scituate, when, as Lydia Spring, she took oath to the statements which her son-in-law, Jonas Pickles, made to her as to his wishes regarding the disposition of his property after his death.

Children: — perh. 2 Lydias - a Lydia b. 28 April 1653 d. 2 May 1653

William^{2} - b. in Eng. abt. 1624; emigrated with parents to New England; lived at Scituate and later at Swansea, Mass., where he d. abt. 1702; m. at Scituate 13 May 1652 Susanna Anniball (annible), dau. of Anthony of Scituate. 3 Ch.- Mary^{3}, Lydia^{3} and William^{3}
m. John Barstow - 7 ch. (2 sons? 5 daus.?)

Jeremiah^{2} - bapt. at Wye, co. Kent, 23 July 1626; emigrated with parents d. bet. 1709 (or 10) (when he ordered James Torrey to obliterate 3 lines in his will) and 16 March 1712/13 when will was proved.
m. at Scituate 29 Dec. 1657 - Mary Hewes, dau. of John "the Welchman."
He was evidently an Anabaptist, as was Rev. Charles Chauncy, the minister of Scituate, for only one of his ch. was bapt. in infancy but several of them were bapt. at the age of 14 or 15 years.
He was a shipbuilder at Scituate. On 18 July 1677, he bought of Phebe Hatch (grdau. of his uncle Elder William Hatch) the homestead situated on Kent Street, Scituate, and his ownership of this property has led some writers to regard Jeremiah as a son of Elder William.

12 Ch.- Mary, Jeremiah, Joanna, Mercy, John, Elizabeth, Lydia^{3} (b. 15 Dec. 1667, m. John^{3} Dillingham), Phebe, Thomas, James^{3}, Anne, and Deborah.

Thomas^{2} - bapt. at Wye, co. Kent 9 Nov. 1628; emigrated with parents; m. at Scituate 4 Feb. 1662/3 Sarah Elmes, dau. of Rodulphus and Catherine^{2} (Whitcomb~~e~~) Elmes of Scituate.
11 Ch.- Sarah, Lydia^{3}, Mary, Thomas, Keturah, Hannah, Rodulphus, Margaret, Abigail, Joseph and Jeremiah.

Mary^{2} - b. in Eng. prob. abt. 1631; emigrated with her parents to N.E.; m. Daniel Prior; 1 child, Daniel bapt. at Scituate 6 July 1656.

Alice^{2} - bapt. at Tenterden, co. Kent 25 Sept. 1636; emigrated w/parents
m.(1) at Scituate 23 Dec. 1657 Jonas Pickles, who d. bet. 15 Dec. 1664, date of nuncupative will, and 27 Sept. 1665 when his mother-in-law, Lydia (   ) (Hatch) Spring, took oath about the statements that he had made to her as to the disposition of his property.
5 Ch.- Jonas (d.y.), Mercy, Nathan (m. Miriam Turner - 5 ch.), Jonas, and Lydia.
m.(2) at Scituate in Dec. 1665 Thomas Rose, as his 2d wife
3 Rose Ch.- Thomas^{2}, Patient^{2}, and Hannah^{2} - Rose

*Hannah^{2} - bapt. at Scituate 14 June 1646, being presented by her mother, "widow Hatch," and being then evidently a child several years old and not an infant.
m. at Scituate 6 Dec. 1658 Samuel^{1} Utley (q.v.)
Ch.- Lydia^{2} b. at Scituate 28 Dec. 1659; m. Thomas Hewitt
Samuel^{2} b. 1662; m. 9 Apr. 1691 at Stonington, Conn. to Sarah Ashby
ch.- James^{3} m. Annah ? their dau. Elizabeth m. Nathan^{3} Pearl

Source - ((Lydia^{3} (Hatch) Barstow)) "Historical Sk. of Hanover, Mass." - John S. Barry - 1853
Alice^{2} (Hatch) (Pickles) Rose - "Hist. of Scituate" - Samuel Deane - 1831

Elder William^1 Hatch (brother of Thomas^1 7th gen. desc. of John at Hecche)

of Ashford, Wye and Sandwich, Co. Kent, England, and of Scituate in the Plymouth Colony - woollen draper and merchant and planter.
b. abt. 1598; d. at Scituate, Mass. 6 November 1651.
m.(1) ? , England - ? ?

℘ w/ fa. & step-mo. 1 Ch.- Walter b. abt. 1623; m(1) Elizabeth Holbrook
m(2) Mary Stable

m.(2) prob. at Thanington, near Canterbury, co. Kent, by license of 9 July 1624 Jane Young of Thanington, who m.(2) at Scituate 31 Mar. 1653 Elder Thomas King of Scituate (who succeeded Wm. in the office of elder). She died later the same year, 8 Oct. 1653, Scituate
b. abt. 1596 of Thanington Eng.

6 Ch.- John; Anne; a son, newborn, bur. at Wye 31 July 1628;
★ see below William; Jane; and Andrew, bur. at Wye 6 Nov. 1633.

He embarked for America for the first time in March 163~~4/5~~ 3/4, sailing from Sandwich in the ship Hercules with his wife Jane, five children and six? ★ servants. In the same ship sailed his cousin, Lydia (Huckstep) Tilden, her husband Nathaniel and their children. One source says: Wm. ℘ bef 1633, settled at Scituate, Mass. & in a yr. or 2 ret'd. to Eng. for his fam. coming over w/them in "Hercules" Mar. 163 3/4. William Hatch and his family settled at Scituate, where he built a house on Kent Street, and was admitted freeman on 5/6 Jan. 1635/6. He returned to England, but came back to New England in April 1638, in the ship Castle. It is probable that his brother Thomas, with his wife and children and his sister Elizabeth Soan and her son William. came with him then.

In 1643 William Hatch was chosen the first ruling elder of the Second Church of Scituate, and in August of that year, he with his sons, Walter and John, appears on the list of those in Scituate able to bear arms (that is, they were between 16 and 60 years of age). In the same year also he was lieutenant of the trainband.

His home on Kent Street was on the first lot south of Greenfield Lane. (See Dean's History of Scituate p.279) In the settlement of the town, and all its activities, he was a useful and influential man. His will was dated 5 Nov. 1651 and his death occurred the next day.

★ 5 servants who ℘ w/ the fam. Wm. Holmes, Jos. Ketcherell, Rob't. Jennings
Simon Sutton, & Lydia Wells

★ 6 ch. (by 2d wife)

℘ John^2 - bap. 7 Aug. 1625

℘ Anne^2 - bap. 3 Dec. 1626; m. 2 Nov. 1643 Lt. James Torrey -
dau. Sarah Torrey m. Richard^3 Warren

a son - (newborn) bur. at Wye, 31 July 1628

℘ William^2 - bap. 9 Aug. 1629; d. abt. 1656 in Va.
m. Abigail Hewes - 1 dau. Phebe

℘ Jane^2 - bap. 19 June 1631; m. John Lovell

Andrew^2 - bap. 3 Nov. 1633; bur. 6 Nov. 1633 at Wye

Sources:
Col. Jabez Hatch of Boston - His Anc. & Desc. p.3 (Bent -)
Cutter's Gen. & Fam. Hist. of Central N.Y. Vol. II p. 501
Cutter's N.E. Families Vol. 1 pp. 299, 300
Dean's History of Scituate, Mass. p. 279
N.E.H. & G.R. Vol. IV p. 320 Vol. 70 p. 250 "Entries in the Parish Registers & Transcripts of Tenterden 1544-1636"
Pope's Pioneers of Mass. p. 219

Early Hatch Wills

(New England Historical and Genealogical Register, LXX, 245
(Committee of English Research. Search made by Mrs. Elizabeth (French) Bartlett.

JOHN AT HECCHE

The Will of John at Hecche of Sellyng next Monks Horton (co. Kent), 15 November 1464. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Selling. To the high altar there 12d. To the light of the Holy Trinity 6d. To the light of the Cross 6d. To the light of the Blessed Virgin 6d. To the light of the Blessed Mary under the High Cross 6d. The residue of all my goods not otherwise bequeathed I give to Agnes my wife and Thomas my son, to dispose of them for the wealth of my soul, my parent's souls, and the souls of all the faithful departed; and I make them my executors.

My testament regarding all my lands. William Knyght, John Parys, William Smyth, John Webbe, and William at Mello are the feoffees of my lands and tenements at Selling, by indenture dated 10 October, 25 Henry VI (1446). My woods upon my lands at Westwell and Charling to be sold to pay my debts and legacies. Me feoffees to permit Agnes my wife, if she remain my widow, to hold all my other lands and tenaments until Thomas at Hecche, my son, shall come to the age of twenty-four years, when he shall have one third of the lands. My son John to have a third of the lands when he shall come to the age of twenty-four years; and when my son William shall come to the age of twenty-four years, then my feoffees shall make over the lands to my three sons equally, forever, they paying to Agnes, their mother 20s. a year during her life. If all my sons die before the age of twenty-four, then my wife Agnes shall have the lands for her life, and after her death they shall be sold and the money shall be employed to provide a chantry priest to sing and pray in the church of Selling for the space of two years, the residue to be expended in charity for the poor of Selling and for the soul of my father and mother and all the faithful departed. If my wife shall marry before the said Thomas, John, and William reach their full ages (i.e. twenty-four years), my feoffees shall allow her 20s a year and shall use the remainder of the profits of my lands for my sons and for the repair of my messuages and mills. To each of the feoffees for their pains 6s.8d.

(Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Volume 1, fo.5.)

THOMAS AT HECCHE

No will or administration of his estate has been found.

THOMAS HACHE

The Will of Thomas Hache the elder of Sellyng besides Horton Monkyn, County Kent, 12 December 1530. To be buried in the churchyard of Sellynge. At my forthfare in masses and dirges and in bread and drink to refresh the poor 10s. At my month's day in like manner 16s. 8d. At my year's mind in like manner 13s. 4d. My executors to have masses and prayers sung for my soul and all Christian souls in said church for eight years. To the high altar 12d. To the Trinity light, Cross light, and Lady light 6d. apiece. To every Godchild 6d. To Thomas Hache, son of John and Elioner Hache 40s. 20s. at the age of twenty-four and 20s. at the age of twenty-five, to be paid by my son John. If the said Thomas die within age without heirs, then it is to be paid to his sister Agnes, and if she die within age without heirs, reversion to my son John. To my son John my best brass pot. To my daughters Agnes, Margarete, and Alice 6s. 8d. apiece. To my sons William all debts he owes me and two silver spoons, and to his daughter Agnes Hache 6s. 8d. To Agnes, daughter of John Hache the elder my son, now dead, 6s. 8d. To Thomas Hache, John Hache the younger, Johane Hache, Agnes Hache, and Alice Hache, sons and daughters of John Hache, 6s. 8d. apiece. Residuary legatee and executor: son John Hache. Witnesses: Sir Robert Yong, vicar of Sellyng, William Harte, John Knight, William Hache, and John Smythe.

My last will regarding my lands. To William Hache my son my manor of Hodyford and all those parcels of land, viz., Hodyford Broke lying in three parcels, a parcel called Horselife, one called Hodyford grove with hemphaw and gardens, a parcel called perce gardyn, one called Stone regg, one called Sandpytts, and other parcel which he there now occupyeth of me, he paying for the same 20 marks, at the rate of 26s. 8d. a year until paid. To my son John Hache my new house with lands thereto belonging and all my other lands and tenements in Sellyng, he paying therefor to Thomas Hache, son of John Hache late of Sellyng, deceased, 40 marks, as before specified (Witnesses as above). Proved 31 December 1534 by the executor, John Hache.

(Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Vol.20, fo.4.)

JOHN THE YOUNGER

The Will of John Hatche of Sellynge besides Horton Monks, County Kent, 13 April 1535. To be buried in the churchyard of Sellyng. I give at my forefare (i.e. forthfare) for dirge and in bread and drink for poor people 10s. At my month's mind in like manner 6s. 8d., and at my year's mind in like manner 13s. 4d. For masses and prayers in said church for three years 13 s. 4d. To the high altar there 18d. To the Trinity light 6d. To the Trinity light and the torch light 12d. apiece. To every Godchild 12d. To every one of my children two ewes. To my wife two kine, two hogs, six ewes, and half my household stuff. The residue of my goods to be sold to pay my debts and legacies by my executors, my wife and Thomas Marchall, to whom I give 6s. 8d. apiece. To John Marchall 3s. 4d. to help my wife with the writings. Witnesses: Thomas Dylnott the younger, Robert Cavell, and Richard Hempsted.

My last will regarding my lands. A piece of land called Mewlyng and my mill beside Hythe to be sold, and the money, and also £9. 20d. which Thomas Dylnott owes me, to be used to pay my debts and legacies. Hodyforth mill and half the meadow to be put to farm and the money used for the same purpose. My sons Thomas, John, and Stephen to enter into my new house and lands at the ages of twenty years. My wife to have the other half of the meadow by the name of Lytle Somerles, greate Somerles, and Rayfelde until my children be twenty years of age, giving to each his share as he attains that age. To her also for life the house and lands at Somerffeld, with reversion at her death to my children. If all my sons die under age, reversion to my daughters, the land being equally divided. To each daughter 40s. at marriage. If all my children die, the money to be used to have an obit kept for twenty years, and the lands to be sold and the money to go to my brothers and their heirs. To Thomas Hatche, son of John Hatche the elder, 13s. 4d.
Overseer: Maister Mayman, to whom I give 6s. 8d.
Proved 26 April 1536.

(Consistory of Canterbury, Vol. 21, fo. 3.)

THOMAS HATCHE

Administration on the goods of Thomas Hatche of Tenterden, co. Kent, deceased, intestate, was granted 13 October 1568 to Joane Hatche, his relict, Thomas Browne of Tenterden, mercer, and John Browne of Biddenden, mercer, being bound in £60, Inventory, £60. 8s. 4d.

On 26 October 1574 Joane Hatch alias Brissenden, administratrix of the goods of Thomas Hatch, exhibited her account, and the Court assigned to Winifred, Katherine, Elinore, and Elizabeth Hatch, daughters of the said Hatch £3. 13s. 9d., to be equally divided among them, and this is agreed to by Richard Brissenden, now husband of the said Joane.

(Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Act Books, Vol. 16, fo. 69.)

WILLIAM HATCHE

THOMAS^{1} HATCH

Inventory of the Goods of Thomas Hatch of Barnstable, Lately Deceased, (Taken by Isaac Robinson and Thomas Ewer, 27 May, 1661)

	lb.	s.	d.
Imp.'s his working tools	02	14	00
It. for a cubbert not fully finished	01	10	00
It. for wearing cloyes	03	00	00
It. for beding and bedsted	06	00	00
It. for potts, pewter and brasse	01	02	00
It. for books	00	06	00
It. for other lumber	01	12	00
It. for timber and glew	00	14	00
It. for an Instrument called a violen	01	00	00
	15	58	00

Grace Hatch late wife of the above Thomas Hatch was deposed to the truth of the above mentioned Inventory this 27 day of June, 1661, before me, Thomas Hinckley, assistant.

Will of Jonathan² Hatch of Falmouth
(Vol. 3, p. 422, Probate Records.)

I, Jonathan Hatch Sen'r of Falmouth In the County of Barnstable in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England now being Thro the Mercy of God In Computant Health and of Disposing mind and memory yet being Aged and Calling to mind the uncertainty of This Transitory Life I am Desirous according to my Duty to sett Things in order before I Goe, hence and Therefore Do make this my Last Will and Testament hereby Revoking and Disannulling all former Will and Wills by Word or Writing heretofore by me made and here by Constitue and Declare This to be my Last Will and Testament In Manner and form following---Viz. my Desire is to Committ my Soul to God in Jesus Christ who Gave it and my Body to Decent buryall when God shall pleas to Call me hence Then as Touching my Worldly Estate which God ~~byond~~ beyond my Deserts bestoed on ~~m~~ my Will is to Dispose of it as Followeth---Imp. I will and bequeath to my six sons viz. Thomas Hatch, Jonathan Hatch, Joseph Hatch, Benjamin Hatch, Samuel Hatch, and Moses Hatch to each of them one Shilling over and above of what they Have already Had to be paid out of my estate.
It. I Will and bequeath to my Two Daughters Mary Weaks and Sarah Wing to each of them three Shillings over and above of what they have already Had to be paid out of my Estate.
It. I will and bequeath to my Daughter Marcy Rowley all and Singular my movables and Debts and Twenty Pound of the Thirty Pound to be paid Six years after my Decease by my Two Sons Samuel Hatch and Moses Hatch as may appear by obligations under Their Hands and Seals bering Date March the Twentyeth one Thousand Seven Hundred. And I. Do Hereby ordain Constitute and appoint my Daughter Marcy Rowley to be my Executrix to This my Last will and Testament to Administer upon all my Estate. In Witness where of I have Hereunto Sett my Hand and Seal this fifteenth Day of September Anno Domini one Thousand seven Hundred and five. Signed Sealed and Declared To be The Last Will and Testament In presence of us.

Jonathan Hatch.
Ser. (Seal)

John Weeks.
William Weeks.
Thomas Bowman.

Proved 4 Jan., 1710-11. Attest, William Bassett, Regtr.

Jan 4th 1710/11 John Weeks and William Weeks--before Barnabas Lothrop Esq. Judge made oath they Did see Jonathan Hatch Sen'r Late of Falmouth now Deceased--sign etc.

HATCH

THOMAS^1 HATCH - b. bet. 1598-1605 (1603), ?England; d. bef. 27 May 1661, intestate at Barnstable, Mass.

(Inven. Taken 27 May 1661) m.(1) abt. 1624-1626 - ? ?

m.(2) abt. 1631-1633 - Grace Lewis, dau. of
b.
d. bet. 27 May 1661 and 3 Mar. 1662/3

It is quite certain that his early home had been in County of Kent, Eng.; prob. b. in or near town of Biddenden in neighborhood of Cranbrook where at least part of his youth was spent. Believed to have been 1st of the name in N.E.; lived in Dorchester, 14 May 1634, when made freeman of Mass. Bay Colony at Boston; a tailor and a farmer. Admin. on his est. 3 Mar. 1662/3 (Plym. Colony Court Records-Court Orders, Vol. 4,p.31); letters of admin. gr. to Jonathan Hatch and Lydia, wife of Henry Taylor. rec'd. gr. of 2 acres at Dorchester 1634 (Bekins - Vol. 7)
He removed to Yarmouth 1638-9; was on military roll 1643; rem. to Barnstable in 1641; took Oath of fidelity 1657. (From "Rec. of the Col. of New Plym. in N.E." Vol. I Court Rec. (Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, M.D. 1855) "5 Mar. 1638-9 in list of those propose to take up their Freedom")

"A fair, formerly held in Biddenden on St. Simon and St. Jude's Day, now on Nov. 8, chiefly for exhibition of Welsh cattle, may have been the meeting place of Thomas Hatch & Grace Lewis, who is said to have been the daughter of a Welsh farmer and to have been skilled in agricultural pursuits. The story told of her wooing is that, being expert in the use of the sickle, she was assisting with the harvest in her father's field, two suitors were literally "in the field", and she decreed that her hand should be the award in a trial of skill, each man taking a third to reap and the lady in question taking her third. Was it a matter of chance that the third assigned to Thomas Hatch was next her own? Be that as it may, the story affirms that she cut a little over the line each time at the end of her swatch and thus made sure he would finish first. This tale having been related by a grandson of Thomas Hatch has been handed down through successive generations."

Tradition pictures Thomas as "rather feeble and effeminate." If frail, his pursuits could not have been as laborious as those of his robust neighbors. Perhaps a fondness for music (a violin being noted in the inventory of his estate) may have earned him the reputation for "effeminacy."

Mr. Otis, in "Barnstable Families," says: "Thomas Hatch was a church member and a freeman, a man whose life was a living testimony of his fidelity to the principles which he professed. He was not a man of note, yet he was an honest man and a good neighbor." And of Mrs. Grace Hatch, he says: "She must have been a second wife, for if Jonathan and Lydia had been her children, she would not have allowed them in youth to have been aliens from their father's house and exposed to all the temptations of a wicked world."

Children:

***Jonathan^2** - b. abt. 1624-1628 in England; d. Dec. 1710 at Falmouth, Mass.
(q.v.)

Lydia^2 - b. about 1630 in England; d. bef. 1665
m. 19 Dec. 1650 at Barnstable - Henry Taylor, son of John & ?
(?)Taylor of Barnstable; b. ; d.
Henry - m.(2) Mary ? and had 4 ch.:
Hannah - b. 7 July 1665
John - b. 4 Aug. 1666
Mary - b. 6 June 1669
a ch. - b. ?Apr. 1671

(A record in 1650 - called Lydia 20yrs.)

Taylor
3 ch.:

Lydia - b. 21 June 1655
Jonathan - b. 20 Apr. 1658
Mary - b. 1660; d. 8 Oct. 1738
m. Dec. 1686 - Dr. William Dyer of Truro - 8 ch.

2.

abt. 1626 - per N.H.

JONATHAN² HATCH - b. abt. 1624-1628 in England; d. Dec. 1710 Falmouth, Mass
being then called "about 84 years"

(Will) 15 Sept. 1705

m. 11 Apr. 1646 - Sarah² Rowley, dau. of Henry¹ & Sarah ? Rowley; Sarah - b. about 1630-1632; d. bef. husb.
Both bur. in graveyard upon west side of Fresh Pond in view of the sea. N.H. - says Sarah b. 1633 Barnstable

5 Oct 1640 "Jonathan Hatch, taken as a vagrant, and found purloyning divers things, is censured to be whipt at the post." R. of the C. of N.P. in N.E. Vol. I C.R. 1633-40" Nathaniel B. Shurtleff M.D. 1855

Prob. Ø from Weymouth, England in 1633? with fa., stepmo. and sister. He was bound as an apprentice to Lieut. Richard Davenport of Salem. His fa. & family rem. to Yarmouth, leaving him among strangers in a strange land, 1638. He deserted after two yrs. and went to Boston, but was caught. "A Quarter Court, held at Boston, the First of the 7th m°, 1640 -- Jonathan Hatch was censured to bee severely whiped, & for the p^r^sent is comitted for a slave to Leift. Davenport." He escaped to his father and was in and out of trouble in the courts of Mass. Bay Colony and Plymouth Colony. "1642, 5 April, Jonathan Hatch by Consent of the Court (Plymouth) is appoynted to dwell with Mr. Stephen Hopkins & the said Mr. Hopkins to hauve a speciall care of him." The Hopkins home was on the easterly corner of Leyden & Main Sts, on a commodious plot running through to Middle St. Opposite on Leyden St. resided the worthy Elder Brewster and across on the Main Street side stood the home of Governor Bradford. Probably Mrs. Elizabeth Hopkins, who d. bef. her husband, was living when Jonathan Hatch became a member of the family, which then included the younger dau. and their son Caleb. Stephen had come in the Mayflower from the "London quarter" and brought with him his immediate family, 2 servants or employees, making a household of 8 souls in his Plymouth home. Besides Caleb, he had a son named Giles. Mr. Hopkins d. bet. 6 June 1644 and 17 July 1644 and Jonathan returned to Barnstable.

When Rev. John Lothrop moved to a new home, Henry Rowley and family moved into the house which had been Barnstable's 1st parsonage, & here is where Jonathan Hatch courted & married his bride - trad. calls her a very youthful bride. He was a soldier under Miles Standish against the Narragansetts, in 1645. Jonathan and Isaac Robinson were first of white settlers at Succonnesset (now Falmouth), Mass. He built his house on or near that narrow neck of land between Fresh & Salt Ponds about ½ mi. so. or s.w. of present village of Falmouth. He had a farm of 80 acres.

Children: {appear on both Barnstable & Falmouth records, but the records vary.)

1. Mary³ - b. 14 July 1647, Barnstable; d. (liv. in 1715)
m. abt. 1689 as 2d wife of William Weeks, Jr., son of William & ? (?) Weeks; b. abt. 1645; d. aft. 28 Feb. 1716, at Falmouth; apparently no children by this marriage.
He m.(1) 16 Mar. 1669 - Mercy² Robinson, dau. of Isaac¹ & Margaret(Hanford)Robinson; bap. 4 July 1647; d.
(6 daus. & 2 sons by this m.)

2. Thomas³ - b. 1 Jan. 1649/50, Barnstable; d. Falmouth, Mass.
m. 22 ~~June~~/~~Jan.~~ 1679 Falmouth - Abigail² Codman, dau. of Robert¹ & ? (?)Codman of Edgartown, M's.V.; b. 1654 M's.V.; d.
per N.H. June

Robert - b. ? Eng d. 1678 M's.V.

He was a farmer at Falmouth - owned land there in 1677.

12 ch.:

N.H. - Hurlbut Nancy Jan 1981 p.50 CCGS Bulletin

Hepsibah⁴ - b. May 1681
a dau. - b. 1682; d. 16 Dec. 1682
twins {a son - b. 6 Jan. 1683/4; d. 10 Jan. 1683/4
{a dau. - b. 6 Jan. 1683/4; d. 13 ? 1686
N.H. - " " " " parents of Eunice⁵ whom Joseph⁵ Child → Thomas⁴ - b. 25 Apr. 1685 Falm. M.; m. Mary² Cathcart - b. 1693 prob. W. Tisbury M.V. dau of Robert¹ - 9 ch.
Sarah⁴ - b. 16 Sept. 1687;
Stephen⁴ - b. 19 Jan. 1689; m. Elizabeth Snow - 4 ch.
twins {Nathaniel⁴ - b. 16 Mar. 1693 ; m. Bethia ? - 5 ch.
{Mercy⁴ - b. 16 Mar. 1693 ; m. Ebenezer Toby - 3 ch.
Uriaeth⁴ - b. 16 May 1695; m. Mehitable Smith - 3 ch.
Jonathan⁴ - b. 9 Apr. 1698;
Peter⁴ - b. 25 July 1700; m. Mehitable⁴ Rowley - 10 ch.
dau. Jonathan³ & Mercy³ (Hatch) Rowley

3. Jonathan3 - b. 17 May 1652, Barnstable; d. Falmouth, Mass.
m. 4 Dec. 1676 - Abigáil Weeks, dau. of Wm. Weeks, Sr.
b. abt. 1658; d.
He was a farmer; liv. at Falmouth; chosen Ensign of Militia Co., 2 Oct. 1689.

7 ch.:
Jonathan4 - b. 5 May 1678; m. Bethiah3 Nye - 7 ch.
a son4 - b. 14 Aug. 1680; d. 29 Aug. 1680
Sarah4 - b. 17 May 1682; m. William Stone - 8 ch.
Mehitable4 - b. 17 Mar. 1684; m. William Weeks - 7 ch.
Mary4 - b. 24 June 1689; m. Nathan Noah Bradley - 7 ch.
Nathan4 - b. 31 July 1693; m. Mary Weeks - 8 ch.
Ebenezer4 - b. 20 Nov. 1696; m.(1) cousin Lydia4 Hatch - 5 ch.
m.(2) Hannah Davis - 2 daus.

4 *Joseph3 - b. 7 Mar./May 1654 (q.v.)

5. Benjamin3 - b. 7 Sept. 1655, Barnstable; d. ? at Mansfield or Coventry, Conn. at home of a son
m.(1) 17 June 1678 - Mary(or Mercy) Hamblen, dau. of James Jr. of Barnstable; b. 24 July 1654; d. 6 Mar. 1681/2 Falmouth
m.(2) 16 Mar. 1682/3 - Alice Eddy, dau. of John & Hepzibah (Daggett)Eddy of Tisbury; b. Plymouth, "Eles Eddy was borne in the yere 1659 the third day of May";d.abt.1710
Falmouth Town Records Entry reads: "Benjamin Hatch of Sacknesset and Eles Eddy of Martin Vineyard married March 16,1682."
m.(3) 13 Feb. 1711/2 - Experience (Linnell) Davis, dau. of David & Hannah ( ) Linnell of Barnstable, & widow of Jabez Davis (by whom she had 7 ch., the youngest being AE 11 when she m. Benjamin); b. ; d.
Her will dated 16 Dec. 1735.
He was a cordwainer and farmer.

3 ch. (by 1st wife)
Abigail4 - b. 4 Aug. 1679
Mary4(Mercy) b. 3 Mar. 1681
Benjamin4 - b. [illegible] 1682; d. 8 Apr. 1682

10 ch. (by 2nd wife)
Benjamin4 - b. 23 Dec. 1683; d. 10 Jan. 1683/4
Nathaniel4 - b. 7 Feb. 1684/5; m.(1) ? ?
m.(2) Bashaway Davis - 4 ch.
Benjamin4 * - b. 17 Oct. 1686; m. Mary4 Bangs - 4 ch.
Falmouth, Ma
John4 - b. 16 Feb. 1689/90; m. Mariah Fish- 8 ch.
Elizabeth4 - b. 25 Mar. 1692 ; m. John Hathaway - 2 ch.
Melatiah4 - b. 4 Oct. 1693; m. Johanna Willes -
Capt.Timothy4 b.19 Oct. 1695; m. Deborah Newcomb - 9 ch.
Hannah4 - b. 7 May 1698; m. Nathaniel Rust - 12 ch.
Eddy4 - b. 2 Aug. 1700; m. Sarah ? - 9 ch.
Solomon4 - b. 7 May 1704;

? which one: Hatch
m. Mercy Dekens
b. 21 Oct. 1656
& Mercy3
[illegible]

6. Nathaniel3 - b. 5 June 1657, Barnstable; d. abt. 1705
m. ?9 Oct. 1681 in Boston - Elizabeth Estes, dau. of Aaron & Susan( )Estes & grdau. of Richard Estes, of Deal, Kent, England; Elizabeth: bap. 3 Sept. 1660 in Deal; d.

3 ch.:
Estes4 - b. 1689; m. Mary Rolfe - 3 ch.
Eliza(beth)- b. 2 Aug. 1693;
Nathaniel4 - b. 22 Oct. 1695; m.(1) Hart Cranston - 1 dau.
m.(2) Comfort Coddington - 5 ch.

* [illegible] Josey
Res. Falmouth, Ma.
d. 14 Feb. 1764 Brewster
m. 14 Aug. 1715 Mary Bangs4, Eastham [illegible]

4.

7. Samuel^{3} - b. 11 Oct. 1659 at South Sea, Barnstable; d. 1718 Falmouth
m. - Lydia ?Fish, dau. of
b. ; d.- bur. 1 Dec. (Rec.torn)

He was a cordwainer and farmer; prob. lived some time at Chilmark where his sons Samuel & Zaccheus, were owners of a large tract of land, extending from Neconaca Head line to the Sound. In distribution of his estate 20 Feb. 1723/4, ages o the youngest 5 are given and Samuel Jr. was appointed their guardian. His real est. was valued at £250.

13 ch.:

a child - b. ; d. inf.
twins {Eleazer^{4} - b. 23 Sept.1694; d. y.
Keziah^{4} - b. 23 Sept.1694; m. Thomas Shiverick, Jr. -
Samuel^{4} - b. 28 Feb. 1696 ; m. Mary Clifford -
James^{4} - b. 23 Aug. 1697; m. Judith Cottle - ?a dau.
m.(2) Abigail Knight -
Lydia^{4} - b. 30 May 1699; m. cousin Ebenezer^{4} Hatch - 5 ch.
Zaccheus^{4} - b. 10 Feb. 1701 ; m. Mercy Davis - 2 ch.
Joseph^{4} - b. abt. 1702; m. Lydia Cottle - 4 daus.
Edward^{4} - bap.2 June 1704; m. Rebecca Weeks - 3 ch.
m.(2) Abia Davis - 3 ch.
Anne^{4} - bap.1 Sept.1706; m. David Butler - 9 ch.
Martha^{4} - b. 1708; m. Sylvanus Cottle- 8 ch.
Nathaniel^{4} - b. 1714;
Mercy^{4} - b. 1716;

8. Moses^{3} - b. 4 Mar. 1662/3 Falmouth; d. 20 May 1747, AE 84, Falmouth, (g.s.)
m.(1) 9 May 1686, prob. at Tisbury - Hepzibah Eddy, dau. of John & Hepzibah(Daggett)Eddy; b. ?1665; d.
m.(2) 18 Oct. 1699 - Elizabeth Thatcher, dau. of Col.John Thatcher of Falmouth; b. ; d. 18 May 171
at Falmouth
m.(3)?23 June 1712 - Hannah (Scudder) Bangs, dau. of John & Hannah ( ) Scudder, and wid. of Lt. Joshua^{2} Bangs;
Hannah - bap. 5 Oct. 1651; d. 13 May 1739
m.(4) 12 May 1740 - at Sandwich - ?Mrs. Patience^{4} Perry, who surv. him; dau. of ; ?wid. of
Patience - b. ; d.

He was the 1st white ch. b. in Falmouth; so named because he was b. on bed of bulrushes in temporary cabin, the roof being keel of a whaleboat turned keel up. The 1st Deacon of the Ch.in Falmouth & gave the town the land upon which the 1st ch. was built. An active townsman, filling many offices.

6 ch. (by 1st wife)

twins {Abia^{4} - b. 1 Feb. 1686/7; d. 13 Feb. 1686/7
M----^{4} - b. 1 Feb. 1686/7; d. 6 Feb. 1686/7
Moses^{4} - b. 6 Oct. 1688 ; d. 23 Oct. 1688
Hepsibah^{4} - b. 16 Feb. 1690 ; m.1) Benjamin^{3} Nye - 2 ch.
m.(2) Stephen Skiff - a s.+?
Sylvanus^{4} - b. 169 ; d. y.
Moses^{4} - bap.3 July 1698 ; m.(1) Mary Lord - 4 ch.
m.(2) Jean(Jane) Gibbs - 4 ch.

3 ch. (by 2nd wife)

Elizabeth^{4}- b. 15 May 1701 ; m. Timothy Hallett - 8 ch.
Rebecca^{4} - b. 27 Dec. 1703; m. James Lewis - 3 ch.
Hannah^{4} - b. 21 May 1705; m. Rev. Josiah Marshall - 1 dau.

9. Sarah^3 - b. 21 Mar. 1664 ?Falmouth; d. 8 July 1731
m. aft. 1680 - Nathaniel^3 Wing, son of Stephen^2 & ? Oseth Oseah^2(Dillingham) Wing; b. abt. 1646/7 at Sandwich; d. prob. 1722; his will proved 4/24 Dec. 1722; called in his 76th yr.

7 ch.: (?Order)
Nathaniel - b. abt. 1693; m. 1 Dec. 1716 Jemima^3 Blackmore - 1 dau. Mercy +?
Oseah(Keziah) b. ; m. John Handy -
Ebenezer - b. 1696/7; m. 31 Oct. 1721 Elizabeth Blackmore - 3 s. +?
Sarah - b. ; (liv. 1731)
Hozea(Hoseth - b. ; m. William Parlow -
Mary - b. ; (liv. 1731)
Joseph - b. 30 Mar. 1709;

10. Mercy^3 - b. 27 Apr. 1667, Falmouth; d. (liv. 1711)
m. - Nathan^3 Rowley, son of Moses^2 + Elizabeth^3(Fuller) Rowley
b. abt. 1664 ; d.

8 ch.:
Mercy - b. Aug. 1691; m. Aaron^4 Rowley - 3 ch +?
Sarah - b. Oct. 1693;
Elizabeth - b. May 1695;
Mary - b. Sept. 1698; m. John Weeks - 9 ch.
Nathan^4 - b. Apr. 1700; m. Hannah^4 Robinson - (Isaac^3 & Hannah (Harper) Robinson 15 Nov.
Moses - b. Feb. 1704/5; m. Mehitabel Weeks - 4 ch.
Hatch - b. Mar. 1706/7; m. Thankful Hatch -
Mehitable - b. May 1709; m. Peter^4 Hatch - 10 ch.
John - b. 25 May 1706; liv. 25 May 1751

Lydia^3 - b. 16 May 1669, Falmouth; d. 1681, Falmouth

==

Capt. JOSEPH^3 HATCH - b. 7 Mar. 1654 - prob. West Barnstable, Mass.
d. 16 Feb. 1735/6, Falmouth, Mass.
m.(1) 7 Dec. 1683, at Falmouth - Amy^4 Allen, dau. of James^3 & Elizabeth^2(~~[illegible]~~ partridge) Allen of Chilmark; b. 14 Aug. 1663, prob. at Sandwich; d. 29 Feb. 1709/10 at Falmouth (Falm. Records - "d. 24 Feb." (2 g.s. Old Burying Ground, on Mill Road, Falmouth, Mass.)
m.(2) 10 Jan. 1710/11 - Dorcas^3 Sprague, dau. of John^2 & Ruth^2 (Bassett) Sprague of Duxbury; b. ; d.

He was prob. b. in West Barnstable, shortly bef. parents rem. to their est. on "ye South Sea" & was presumably bap. in historic 1st Meeting House on Lothrop Hill. AE 6-7 when parents rem. to Falmouth, then called Succannessett. In 1675-6, AE 21, he became a soldier in King Philip's War. He "had surely reached the age of discretion when he married, being then 29 and 9 years Amy Allen's senior." Lieut. of the Militia Co., 1702; ltr. a Capt. Capt. Joseph (perhaps with exception of his bro. Moses) was most distinguished son of Jonathan. He was noted for his skill in the use of the rifle in which he was never excelled. He could level w/such precision as to split an apple at the distance of 20 rods. He inherited paternal homestead at d. of his father in 1710. No will nor administration of his estate has been found on record.

Children Of Joseph^3 & Amy^4 (Allen) Hatch

1 **Lydia^4** - b. 13 July 1685 Falmouth ; d. 15 Jan. 1684/5?
m. 21 June 1711 Falmouth - William^2 Gifford, Jr., son of Wm. & Mary ( ) G. b. ; d. 1738
He was a Quaker; Lydia was his ~~2nd~~ 3rd wife. He m(1) abt 1675 Hannah ? who d. aft. 17 Dec. 1701 & bef 21 June. 1711
13 ch.:

Falmouth V.R.
Gifford Geneal.

Temperance	- b. 19 Dec. 1711 ;		
Amy	- b. 5 Aug. 1713 ;	m. Humphrey Harrison	-
Silas	- b. 30 June 1715 ;	m. ? ?	- 4 ch.
Nathan	- b. 25 Jan. 1717/8;	m. ? ?	- 1 dau.
Maletiah	- b. 4 May 1719 ;	m. Sarah Bourne	- 5 ch.
Sarah	- b. 17 Sept. 1725 ;		
Joseph	- b. 28 July 1728 ;	m. ? ?	- 5 ch.
Grace	- b.		
Phear	- b.		
Robinson	- b.		
Lydia	- b.		
Roland	- b.		
Mercy	- b.		

2. **Amy^4** - b. 10 July 1687 Falmouth ; d.
m. 24 June 1704 Falmouth - Jonathan^3 Delano, son of Lt. Jonathan^2 & Mercy^3 (Warren) Delano; b. ; d.
Liv. in Dartmouth (now New Bedford), Mass.; rem. to Tolland, Conn. 1722-23, where her bro., Joseph^4, had gone in 1713.
(gr.gr.grandparents of Gen. Ulysses S. Grant)
13 ch.:

Sarah	- b. 18 May 1705 ;	m. Samuel West	- 6 ch.
Joanna	- b. 16 Dec. 1706 ;	m. Joseph West	- 9 ch.
Jabez	- b. 12 Jan. 1708? ;		
Nathan	- b. 1 Mar. 1711? ;	m. Ruth Lazell	- 9 ch.
Amy	- b. 14 Aug. 1713 ;	m. Christopher West	- 4 s.-sev.daus
Jonathan	- b. 2 Dec. 1715 ;		
Barnabas	- b. 1 Apr. 1718 ;		
Sylvanus	- b. 17 May 1720 ;		
Elizabeth	- b. 15 May 1722 ;		
Susanna	- b. 23 June 1724 ;	m. Capt. Noah^5 Grant	- ? ch.
	son-	Capt. Noah^6 Grant	
	gr.son-	Jesse Root^7 Grant	
	gr.gr.son-	Hiram Ulysses^8 Grant (bap.name)	
	ltr.known as-	Ulysses Simpson Grant	
Thomas	- b. 24 Dec. 1726 ;		
Timothy	- b. 24 Nov. 1729 ;		
Jethro	- b. 29 Oct. 1732 ;		

3. **Joseph^4** - b. 3 Aug. 1689 Falmouth; d. 27 Apr. 1750, while on visit at Falmouth, "in ye 62 year of his age" (g.s. Old Burying Ground)
m.(1) 13 Jan. 1713 - Mary (Mercy) Weeks, dau. of
b. ; d. abt. 1724
m.(2) - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(3) 16 May 1734 - at Barnstable - Rebecca (Parker) Lothrop, dau. of Daniel & Mary (?Lumbard) Parker; & wid. of Joseph Lothrop; Rebecca - b. 1 Apr. 1698; d. after her husb.
He rem. to Tolland, Conn., Apr. 1713, preceding sis., Amy, & brothers, Ichabod & Barnabas. Lt.-1722; Capt.-1725.
6 ch. (by 1st w.) Coventry Ct. Record 11 Oct. 1713

Amy^5	- b. 10 Oct. 1713;	m. Amasa West	- 10 ch.
Joseph^5	- b. 12 Sept. 1715;	m. Mary Clark	- 12 ch.
Mercy^5	- b. 23 Aug. 1717;	m. Samuel Shiverick	-
Jonathan^5	- b. 29 Sept. 1718;	m. Thankful Hinckley	- 2 daus.

b. - Coventry Ct. Rec.

a child - b. 20 Aug. 1721; d. 23 Aug. 1721
a son - b. 8 Aug. 1722; d. 13 Aug. 1722

2 ch. (by 2d w.)

Lois^5 - b. abt. 1727/8; m. Joseph Handy - 7 ch.
Elce^5(Alice) b. abt. 1730 ; m. Jonathan Case - 2 daus.

4 ch. (by 3rd w.)

7 son Ebenezer [illegible] 6 B[illegible]
Lemuel^5 - b. 29 Feb. 1734/5; m. Temperance Hatch - 7 ch.
Rebecca^5 - b. 8 June 1737 ; d. 8/14 Sept. 1739
Ebenezer^5 - b. 21 Apr. 1740; m.(1) Elizabeth^5 Hatch - 7 ch.
m.(2) Rebecca ? - s.p.
m.(3) Hannah Strong - 8 ch.
Timothy^5 - b. 14 Aug. 1741; d. 1814 in ?Maine

4. Ichabod^4 - b. 28 Oct. 1691 Falmouth; d. Dec. 1754 ?Tolland, Conn.
m. 2 Dec. 1714 Falmouth, or Chilmark - Abigail Weeks, dau. of of Chilmark.
Abigail - b. 1 Jan. 1692; d.
He was a carpenter; rem. from Falmouth to Tolland in 1726.
8 ch.:

Zerviah^5 - b. 3 Oct. 1715; m. ~~Lot~~ Lot Gray m. Zerviah/Zeruiah Harding ? ~~Tracy~~ -
Joseph^5 - b. 15 Aug. 1718; m. Sarah Stearns -10 ch.
Judah^5 - b. 10 Nov. 1720; d. 1762
Justus^5 - b. 20 Oct. 1722; m. Abigail Case -13 ch.
Abigail^5 - b. 27 Mar. 1725; m. Nathaniel Hovey - 2 ch.
David^5 - b. 24 Sept.1726; m. Anna ? - 3 ch.
Ruth^5 - b. 15 Aug. 1729; m. James Chadwick - 12 ch.
Ichabod^5 - b. 28 Oct. 1732;

5. *Ruth^4 - b. 9 Nov. 1693 Falmouth; d.
m. 24 Dec. 1712 - Samuel^4 Swift, son of Ephraim^3 & Sarah^2(Perry) Swift of Sandwich; b. 9 Apr. 1686; d.
9 ch.:

Ephraim^5 - b. 11 Oct. 1713 ; m. Anna^4 Robinson - 1 dau.
Manasseh^5 - b. 24 Mar. 1714/5; m.(1) Ruth^4 Robinson - 8 ch.
m.(2) Tamar Chadwick ~~Dexter~~ - 4 ch.
Judah^5 - b. 3 Sept.1716 ; m. Elizabeth Morton - 8 ch.
*Reuben^5 - b. 27 Oct. 1717 ; m. Hannah^5 Dexter -10 ch.
Moses^5 - b. 4 Oct. 1720 ; m.(1) Mary^5 Robinson dau of Rowland^4 & Thankful (Sinnett) R. - s.p.
m.(2) Rachel Parker - s.p.
Mary^5 - b. 11 Mar. 1722/3; m. Benjamin Nye 3rd -
Joanna^5 - b. 9 Apr. 1725 ; d. in infancy
Joan^5 - b. 8 May 1728 ; m.(1) Benjamin Gibbs, Jr. - 1 ch.
m.(2) Nathan^4 Barlow - 4 ch.
Lydia^5 - b. ; m. Seth Swift - 8 ch.

6. Joanna^4 - b. 2 June 1696 Falmouth; d. ?young

7. Elizabeth^4 - b. 1 Nov. 1697 Falmouth; d. 26 Mar. 1770 - in 72d yr. Kent, Ct.
m.(1) 1 Aug. 1722 in Falmouth - Stephen Skiffe, son of Nathan & Hepzibah(Codman)Skiffe; b. 26 May 1693; d. 25 Feb. 1737
m.(2) - Joshua Lassell, son of Thomas & Mary (Allen) Lassell; b. 18 Feb. 1688/9 Plymouth; d. 11 Apr. 1767 in his 79th yr., Kent, Conn. (g.s.) (She was his 2d wife.)
She had rem. to Tolland, Conn. with 1st husband; ltr. to Kent, Ct.
Ch. by 1st h. - Nathan - b. abt. 1723; m. Thankful Eaton - a son +?
+ 5 more
a Nathan Skiff of Tolland settled on "Skiff Mountain" 1761 (Eben. Skiff Ms. Gen. Qu.) m. Skinner in Kent, Ct.
Ch. by 2d h. Joshua - b. 20 Dec. 1740;

48. Hatch

8. Rebecca^4 - b. 25 Jan. 1700/1; d. 2 May 1783, AE 83, ?Kent, Conn. (g.s.) Falmouth
m. 18 Dec. 1720 at Falmouth - Lt. Nathaniel^4 Berry, Jr., son of
Nathaniel^3 & Elizabeth (?) Berry
Nathaniel - b. abt. 1700, prob. in Greenland, N.H.
d.
They rem. to Tolland, Conn; ltr. to Kent, Conn. in May 1739

11 ch.:

Mary	- b. 18 Aug. 1723	; m. Jehial Barnum	-
Jonathan	- b. 12 May 1725	; m. Hannah ?	-
Joseph	- b. Feb. 1727?	;	
Rebecca	- b. 9 July 1729	; m. ? Beach	-
Elizabeth	- b. 18 Dec. 1731	; m. Elias Church	- 3 ch.
Anna	- b. 31 Mar. 1734	;	
Nathaniel	- b. 29 Sept.1736	; m. Hannah Caswell	- 6 ch.
Ebenezer	- b. 12 Feb. 1739	;	
Barnabas	- b. 18 May 1741	; d. 30 July 1741	
Sarah	- b. 5 Oct. 1742	;	
Cyrus	- b. 29 Feb. 1744/5;		

9. Ebenezer^4 - b. 26 Mar. 1702 Falmouth; d. 7 May 1783 Falmouth, in 82d yr.(gs)
m. 1 Jan. 1742 - Sarah Bodfish, dau. of John & Sarah (Nye)
Bodfish, of Sandwich; b. 21 May 1717; d. 28 Nov. 1799 in
her 83d yr. (g.s.)
He rem. at home and d. in the old Hatch mansion ho. in Falmouth.

11 ch.:

Amy^5	- b. 26 Oct. 1742	; m. Joseph Pease	- 6 ch.
Betsey^5	- b. 8 Nov. 1744	; m. David Allen	-
Rebecca^5	- b. 20 Sept. 1746	; m. Samuel Tobey	-
John^5	- b. 6 June 1748	; m. ? ?	- 1 son
Joseph^5	- bap.4 Mar. 1750?	; m. Mercy Davis (manas 2045)	- 11 ch.
Barnabas^5	- bap.8 Dec. 1751	; m. Abigail^6 Swift	- 9 ch.
Ichabod^5	- bap.4 Apr. 1754	; m. Bethiah Smith	- 2 ch.
Sarah^5	- bap.16 May 1756	;	
Hannah^5	- bap.9 July 1758	;	
Elizabeth^5	- bap. ?1760	;	
Ruth^5	- bap.12 Apr.1761	; m. Joseph Childs	- 8 ch.

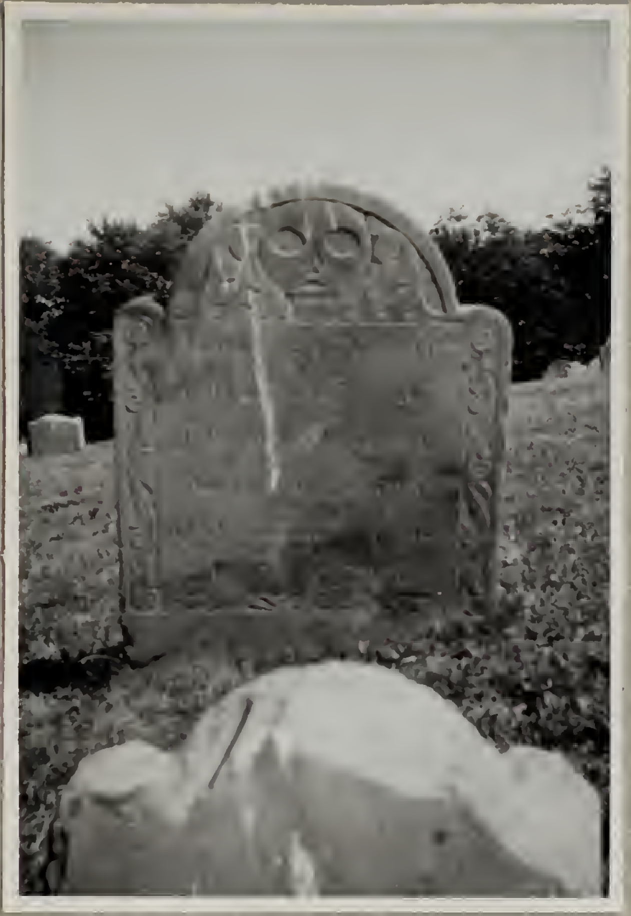
10. Barnabas^4 - b. 29 Nov. 1703(8 Mar. 1703/4; d. 25 Oct. 1781,AE 78 yrs.Kent,Ct
m.(1) 1 July 1728 - Abigail Lassell, dau. of Thomas & Mary (Allen)
Lassell, of Duxbury; b. 26 Jan. 1707/8; d. 27 Oct. 1734 Tolland,Ct.
m.(2) 2 June 1735 at Tolland - wid. Phebe (Cushman) Spooner, dau.of
Lt.Isaac & Sarah(Gibbs)Cushman; &.wid. of ? Spooner.
Phebe - b. 14 Mar. 1703; d. May 1790,AE 87, Kent, Conn.
Lived for a short time at No.Yarmouth, Maine; ltr. at Falmouth,Mas
Rem. to Tolland, Conn.; finally settled in Kent, Conn. June 1741.
He was a cooper and farmer.

3 ch. (by 1st wife)

Thomas^5	- b. 30 Apr. 1729	; m. Lydia Fuller	- 12 ch.
James^5	- b. 24 Oct. 1731	; d. 1751 unm.	
Lydia^5	- b. 21 Oct. 1733	; d. inm.	

5 ch. (by 2nd wife)

Nathaniel^5	- b. 26 Mar. 1735/6	; m. Mary Cass	- 9 ch.
Phebe^5	- b. 19 Apr. 1739	; d. y.	
Abigail^5	- b. 19 Nov. 1742	; m. Capt. William Chamberlain	- 4ch.
Phebe^5	- b. 3 Feb. 1743?	; d. same day	
Elizabeth^5	- b. 24 Feb. 1744/5	; m. Ebenezer^5 Hatch	- 7 ch.



HERE LYES THE
BODY OF M^{r}
JOSEPH HATCH
AGED 83 YEARS
DEC^{D} FEB^{RY} $\overset{e}{Y}$ 16
1735/6

Old Burying Ground
Mill Road,
Falmouth, Mass.

(Pictures taken -
Aug. 7, 1964)

HERE LYES $\overset{e}{Y}$ BODY
OF $\overset{e}{Y}$ VERTVOVS M^{RS}
AMEY HATCH WIFE
OF M^{R} JOSEPH HATC.
$\overset{e}{Y}$ DAU^{r} OF JAMES
ALLEN ESq^{R} DIED
FEBREY $\overset{e}{Y}$ 29
1709/10 IN $\overset{e}{Y}$ 47
YEAR OF HER AGE

Source: "The Genealogy and History of the Hatch Family -
Descendants of Thomas and Grace Hatch"
(Hatch Gen. Soc. - 1925)

Administration on his estate is recorded in Plymouth Colony Court Records, Court Orders, Volume 4, page 31 - (dated) 1662/3 3d. March. Letters of Administration are granted unto Jonathan Hatch and Lydia, the wife of Henry Taylor to administer upon the estate of Thomas Hatch deceased to pay all lawful debts owing from the said estate and to bee ready to give account thereof unto the Court.

Head of Family .... Occupation ....

Paternal Line
Of Ancestors (..)

Son of .... and ....(   )..............

Born .... at ....

Baptized .... at ....

Died .... at ....

Buried .... Cemetery, at ....

Residences ....

....

- -

Married .... Date ....

By .... at ....

Dau. of .... and ....(   )..............

Born .... at ....

Baptized .... at ....

Died .... at ....

Buried .... Cemetery, at ....

- -

Biographical Data:

Sources of Data:

The Will of Edward Hatch
(Barnstable County Probate Records, VIII, 416, 418.)

I Edward Hatch of Falmouth in the County of Barnstable in New England yeo being sick of Body but of Disposing mind and memory do this thirtyeth day of January A. Domini 1749 & Ordain this my last Will & Testament that is Principally & first of All I Commend my Soul to God who gave it Trusting Thro Grace to Obtain Salvation and my Body I commit to the Earth to be buried in Decent Christian Manner hoping for a part in the Resurrection of the Just and as Touching what worldly Estate it hath Pleased God to bestow upon me I dispose of it in madder following my just debts and funeral Charges being Paid out of it that is to say.

Imprs. I give to my beloved wife Abia the Improvement of all my Real Estate so long as She Shall Live my widdow I also Give her all the Household Stuff She brought with her at Marriage to be for her sole use & at her Disposall I also Give her ye Remainder of my household stuff to be for use & Improvement till my Daughter Temperance Shall Arrive to the Age of Eighteen years or Shall Marry.

Item. I Give to my Son Waight ten pounds in money of the old Tenor to be paid by my Exec. when he Shall Arive to the Age of twenty-one years.

Item. I Give to my Daughter Abigal five Shillings Old Tennor.

Item. I Give to my Daughter Rebecca five Shillings Old Tennor These Leaguices to be paid by my Execx in one year after my Decease.

Item, I Give to my Sons Samuell & Edward all my Real Estate to be Equally Divided between them after their Mother Leaves it and to be to them their heirs and Assigns forever.

Item I Give to my Daughter Temperance all my household Stuff besides what is in this will Given Absolutely & Utterly to her Mother and She is to Receive it at the Age of Eighteen years or at Marriage.

Item. I Order that my Just Debts Funeral Charges & the Above mentioned Leaguices be paid out of my Out Doors Moveable & what Money I have & Debts that are due to me & if any overplush Remain I Give it to my Wife and I do hereby Constitute and Appoint my beloved wife Abia the Sole Execx of this my last Will & Testament Utterly Revoaking and Disannulling all Other and former Wills and Rettifying and Confirming this & no other to be my last Will and Testament In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day & year before first mentioned.

Signed Sealed Pronounced & Declared by the sd Edward Hatch as his last Will and Test't in Presence of

Samuell Palmer)
Ichabod Johnson)
Anna Johnson)

Edward Hatch.
(SEAL)

Head of Family .... Occupation ....

Paternal Line
of Ancestors (....................)

Son of .... and ....(   )....................

Born .... at ....

Baptized .... at ....

Died .... at ....

Buried .... Cemetery, at ....

Residences ....

....

Married .... Date ....

By .... at ....

Dau. of .... and ....(   )....................

Born .... at ....

Baptized .... at ....

Died .... at ....

Buried .... Cemetery, at ....

Biographical Data:

Joseph Hatch

Sources of Data:

(Son of Joseph³ Hatch)

Will of Capt. Joseph Hatch

On the second Day of April Anno Domini 1750. I Joseph Hatch of Tollon in ye County of Hartford and Colony of Connecticutt in new England. Being very sick and Weak in Body, but of sound and disposing Mind and Memory, Do make and ordain this my L last Will and Testament. That is to say principally and first of all I give and commend my Soul to God who gave it and my body I commit to the Earth to be buried in Decent Christian Manner at ye Discretion of my Executrix. Hoping for a Part in ye Resurrection of the Just. And as touching such Worldly Estate as God has been pleased to bless me with after my just Debts and Funeral Charges are paid I Give Devise and Dispose of the same in ye following Manner and Form.

Imprimis. I Give and Bequeath to my Dearly beloved Wife Rebecca whom I make and ordain sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testament, my best riding Horse. I also Give to my wife all my Moveable Estate both Within Doors and without and also all the Debts due to my Estate to her and her Heirs forever my sd. wife paying all Lawfull Debts due from my Estate and also paying such Legacys as I shall hereafter mention to be paid out of my moveable Estate.

Item. I give to my sd. Wife the sole Improvement of my Houses and Lands during her widowhood, it is also my Will that if my sd. Wife should Marry or be taken away by Death before my three youngest sons come of age to inherit what I shall hereafter give them that then my said Houses and Lands shall be improved for the bringing up or Profit of my three youngest sons to whom I give my houses and Lands as followeth.

Item. I Give to my Son Lemuel Hatch the one third Part of all my Houses and Lands having respect to Quantity and Quality to Him and his Heirs forever.

Item. I Give to my son Ebenezer Hatch the one Third Part of all my Houses and Lands having Respect to Quantity and Quality to Him and his Heirs forever.

Item. I Give to my Son Timothy Hatch the one Third Part of all my Houses and Lands to be equally divided having Respect to Quantity and Quality to Him and His Heirs forever, and this division of my Houses and Lands is to be made when my Youngest Son comes to the age of Twenty one years, and if either of these my sd. three youngest sons should Decease without issue. Then his Inheritance is to be equally divided between the other Two to be to them and their Heirs forever. Or if either or both the other Two should Die without Issue then his or their Inheritance herein bequeathed to them shall be divided equally amongst all my children to be to them and their heirs forever.

Item. I Give to my Son Joseph Hatch one small Bible I having already given Him his Portion in Lands.

Item. I Give to my Granddaughter Thankful Hatch one small bible having given to her Father Jonathan Hatch in his life time his Portion of my Estate.

Item. I Give to my Daughter Amey West the Sum of Ten Pounds in money of the old Tenour and one small Bible to be paid to her two years after my Decease by my Executrix.

Item. I Give to my Daughter Elce Case one small Bible I having given her a Portion already.

Item. I Give to my Daughter Mercy Shiverick one Small Bible she having had her Portion already.

I Give to my Daughter Lois Hatch Eighty Pounds Old Tenour Value in Moveables and one hundred and twenty Pounds in Money of sd. Old Tenour to be paid her by my Executrix at her Marriage Day or in three years after my Descace.

And I do hereby utterly Disallow, Revoke and Disanull all and every other Will. Ratifying & no other to be my last Will and Testament. In Witness Whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and Seal the Day and Year above written.

Signed Sealed, published, Pronounced & Declared by sd. Joseph Hatch as his last Will and Testament.

Joseph Hatch.

In the presence of
Samuel Palmer
Moses Swift Jr;
Mary Swift.

Barnstable ss.
At the Desire of the Executrix. May 8th, 1750. Then personally appeared Samuel Palmer, Moses Swift, and Mary Swift subscribing Witnesses to the foregoing Instrument and made Oath that they saw the above named Joseph Hatch Sign, Seal, Publish and Declare the same to be his last Will and Testament and that according to these Deponents both Discerning he was of Sound Mind and memory when he so did before me.

Sylvanus Bourn, Justice of the Peace.

Court Record, Page 133 June 15, 1750. The last will and testament of Capt. Joseph Hatch, late of Tolland decd., was now exhibited in Court by Rebeckah Hatch executrix. Proved and ordered to be recorded - Hartford, Conn. - Probate Court.

3762 - 13
HATCH
UTLEY

Hannah^2 Hatch b. abt. 1638
bap. 14 June 1646 aft. fa's death
being presented by her mo. "widow Hatch"
and Hannah being then evidently a child
sev. yrs. old and not an infant.

Samuel Utley - b. Eng. d. 1662
son of William E. & widow Mary (?) (wid. of Henry Mills) Utley
Wm. was a glazier of Tattenham, Middlesex co., Eng.

Samuel was of Thorne Yorkshire, Eng. X abt. 1643 to Scituate
Freeman 1657

Admin. gr. Intestate Will Will X admin. Will
Thomas^1 Hatch Wm.^{6} Thos.^{5} John^4 the younger Thos.$^{3-2}$ John^1
of Wye, co. Kent, England and Scituate, Mass.

b. prob. abt 1596 d. NE bef 14 June 1646 when his widow
had Hannah^2 baptized.

m prob. abt. 1622 Lydia —

Lived Wye where 2 ch. were baptized 1626 + 1628

his widow m.(2) abt. 1654 John Spring of Watertown, Mass.

Thomas Hatch of Barnstable & Some of His Desc., - Chas. Lathrop Pack 1930

"Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England"
(Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, M.D. - 1855)

Vol. II Court Records 1641-1651

"Vpon heareing of the differrence betwixt Willm Hatch, of Scittuate, & his servant Hercules, for the terme he should serve him, whether six or seaven yeares, the Court, haveing heard the evidence on both sides, do order that the said Hercules is to serve the said Willm six yeares, wch wille vntill the third day of July next, & then to be free from him."

a Mary Hatch d. Feb. 10, 1858 Æ. 94 yrs. 2 m. & 18 ds

a John C. Hatch m. Hannah ?
d. 13 Nov. 1836
Æ. 36 yrs. 4 mos. + 3 days

Hannah ?
b.
d. 12 June 1869
Æ 71 yrs. 2 mos.
She m. 2 James Mitchell
b.
d. 6 Nov 1857 Æ 73

an Obadiah Hatch d. 23 Nov. 1819 Æ 89 yrs. 6 mos. + 18 ds

Jerusha, wife of Obadiah Hatch
d. 2 Mar. 1814 Æ 74 y 9 m & 10 ds.

a Samuel Hatch - b. 22 Dec. 1653 at Scituate, Mass.
d. bef. 7 July 1735
m. bet. 10 July 1677 & Nov. 1678 - Mary^2 Doty (Edw.^{1})
bap. 30 or 31 Aug. 1679 at Scituate
d. bef. 13 June 1728

NEHGR Apr. 1916 p. 155 a Hannah Hatch - b. 1710 ; d. 1 July 1785
m. David Edmands of Charlestown, Mass.

Hatch, Allen b. 10 Jan. 1771 Falmouth, Mass.
d. Falmouth 20 Mar. 1849
bur. Old Burial Ground, Falmouth, Mass.
m. – Hannah Butler
b. 5 Aug. 1781; d. 26 May 1856
Falmouth, MA
bur. Old Mill Cemetery, Falmouth

↓ son

Daniel Butler Hatch b. 3 Aug. 1818. Falmouth
d. 7 May 1876, at sea while serving as Capt
bur. Jacksonville, Florida
m. 2 Aug. 1848 – Achsah Wing Handy dau of Charles Sylvanus Handy
b. 29 July 1835 Cataumet, MA
d. 12 Nov. 1912 Stonington, CT.
bur. Oak Grove Cem Falmouth

↓ son

Charles Thatcher Hatch
~~Hatch~~ b. 24 Sept. 1854 Falmouth, MA
d. 26 Oct. 1934 Boston, MA.
bur. Oak Grove Cem. Falmouth, MA
m. 11 Dec. 1879 – Lottie Howard West
b. 3 Oct. 1862 Osterville, MA
d. 4 Feb. 1947 Quincy, Mass.
bur. Oak Grove Cem Falmouth, MA

↓

dau. Mabel Vernon Hatch
b. 3 Jan. 1881 Osterville, MA
m. 9 Oct. 1901 No. Grosvenor Dale, Conn
Lewis Everett Charles b. 17 Oct. 1879 Shelton, Conn
d. 12 May 1947 Newbury, Mass.

From Alma (Shaw) Lewis' Chart p.65

Charles Sylvanus Handy – b. 27 Nov. 1804 Cataumet, Mass.
d. 4 Dec. 1844 ae 40 " "
m. 1820 – Sally Wing b. 31 Mar. 1800 Sandwich, Mass.
d. early 1840's bur. Cataumet, MA

Lottie Howard West ~~Everett~~ ~~Howard~~ dau. of Benaijah + Charlotte (Lovell) West

↓

dau. of Robert + Jerusha (Bartlett) Lovell –

"Thomas Hatch of Barnstable and Some of his Descendants" by Charles Lathrop Pack 1930

Hatch, as a surname, finds its derivation in the Anglo-Saxon "haec", Middle English "hacche", which in the sixteenth century became "hache, hatche, and hatch", meaning the lower half of a Dutch door, a gate or wicket, a trapdoor, or hatchway entrance to a stronghold or apartments below a house or castle. The surname was first written "atte Hacche". In the days of King Edward I (1272-1307), a family name frequently designated the abode, and for some two hundred years following the names were written as "atte Water and "atte Wood" which later became Atwater and Atwood, while "atte Hacche" became Hatch. It may well be supposed that the first "atte Hatch", founder of the family in England, may have dwelt at the gate or entrance leading beneath some feudal castle, possibly as its keeper or guard, a post of trust to be held by a loyal retainer only, for thence many a secret messenger and warrior came and went unheralded.

The Hatches of Kent, England

There is no county in all England so rich in its early history as Kent, and the royal city of Kent is Canterbury (Saxon Cantwarabyrig or "city of the men of Kent")....... Of special interest are the bells of Canterbury Cathedral. In 1726 six bells in Arundel steeple were taken down and cast into a new ring of eight, after which they were hung in Chichley Tower. On the sixth bell, the following inscription was found: "W.H. Beate Trinitati Campana hec sacra primo fusa 1408, secundo 1624. Josephus Hatch me fecit." The fifth bell bore this: "Joseph Hatch made me 1606." On the second: "Josephus Hatch 1636." And on the first: "Josephus Hatch me fecit 1635."

Books of the Consistory of Canterbury, the Archdeaconry of Canterbury volumes, and numerous Parish Registers in the vicinity, chronicle the principal events of their (Hatch) lives and deaths, even unto the disposition of their worldly goods.

Canterbury Marriage Licences. (from Cowper's Canterbury Marriage Licences, Series 1 and 2)

✓ 1587 Thomas Hatche of Tenterden and Margaret King of Cranbrook, widow, 28 September.
✓ 1603 Stephen Hatche of Sellinge, yeoman, and Elizabeth Goldsmith of Maidstone, virgin, at Boxley, 5 December. Bondsman: John Epps of Sellinge, gentleman.
✓ 1608 Samuel Pady of Maidstone, gentleman, and Elizabeth Hatch of Sellinge, widow, at Sellinge, 11 August. Bondsman: Ever Sanders of East Farleigh, gentleman.
✓ 1614 John Allen of St. Peter's, Canterbury, gentleman, and Margaret Hatch of same Parish, widow, at St. Mildred's Canterbury, 2 April.
✓ 1624 William Hatch, of Ashford, wollen draper, bachelor, about 25, and Jane Young of Kennington, maiden, about 27, whose friends are dead at Kennington, 9 July. Bondsman: Edward Young of Kennington, husbandman, and William Page of Canterbury, blacksmith.
6th gen. ✓ 1627 William Sudell of New Romney, gentleman, bachelor, about 21, son of Christopher Sudell of the same parish, gentleman, who consents, and Mary Hatch of Ashford, virgin, about 21, her father being dead, and her mother living in Tenterden, who consents, at Kennington, 13 February (1627-1628).
6th gen 1629 Thomas Beadle of New Romney, yeoman, bachelor, about 22, whose father, John Beadle of the same parish, consents, and Ann Hatch of Tenterden, virgin, about 17, daughter of William Hatch, deceased, and of Ann Hatch, widow, who consents, as is testified by William Hatch of Wye, at St. Margaret's, Canterbury, 22 January (1629-1630). Bondsman: said William Hatch and Joseph Osborn of Ashford, clothier.

From Visitation Books of the Consistory of Canterbury
(Filed in Library of Canterbury Cathedral)

see p. 12 1627 19 November. Thomas Hatch was presented by the churchwardens of Wye for teaching school without being licensed; and he was presented at every subsequent court until 9 June 1628, when he was licensed.

In studying the early Hatch families there were living not far distant from Canterbury at Sellinge, some six miles to the westward, as shown by wills -- John at Hecche of Sellynge 1464; Elionor 1519; Thomas, the elder, 1570; John 1535; Steven 1606.

By the will of Mr. Henry Hatch, called "Merchant Adventurer and jurist" (Anno. 25 Henry VIII), the parish and town of Faversham, beyond Selling and about ten miles from Canterbury, profited largely in public benefactions. He gave several estates in Kent and Sussex to mayor, jurats, and commonalty forever, the rents and profits to be applied to maintain the haven, creek, and highway within a mile of the town and "the ornaments of the parish church." This bequest came into the hands of the corporation in 1574 upon the death of Mr. Henry Hatch's widow, and was let at £66. 13s. 4d. per year. Two centuries later the income had increased to upward of £250 yearly. Mr. Hatch among his extensive charities gave money to make a new jewel house for Faversham Church (diocese of Canterbury and deanery of Ospringe). This church is supposed to have been built toward the end of the reign of Edward I or early in the reign of Edward II, when it was "new built" and the body and aisles new paved. The gravestones, many ancient with brasses, were removed to other and more conspicuous parts. Among the monuments stands that of "Henry Hatche, Merchant Adventurer, 1533."*

(* Weever's Funeral Monuments.)

Not far from the source of the picturesque river Stour, which boasts scarcely more than thirty miles for its entire length, lies Charing, which is counted in the Hundred of Calehill.* (* Lewis, Appendix to his History of Faversham Abbey.) Situated in the eastern part of Charing, close to the foot of a range of chalk hills, are the manors of Pitt and Newcourt. About the reigns of Henry III and Edward I, both had owners of their respective names; but in the reign of Edward II, William At-Newcourt was in possession of both. When this family became extinct, the Hatches, written likewise At-Hatch, became possessed of both, which they sold toward the end of the reign of Henry VII to William Warcham, who in the reign of Henry VIII alienated them to Robert Atwater.

Some six miles from Charing lies Ashford. Here the river bends northward, and wending its way past Wye, Chilham, and Chartham, which lie along the lovely valley, embraces Canterbury twelve miles beyond and midway to the sea.

5th gen.

In the opposite direction, some ten miles southwest of Ashford, is Tenterden, where dwelt Thomas Hatch whose estate was administered in 1568, and also ? his son John Hatch whose will of March, 1628-29, chronicles so vast an array of relatives that the suspicion maintains that he was kin to the old woman who lived in a shoe, and had remembered them all.

Entries in the Parish Registers and Transcripts of Tenterden* 1544-1636.

(* New England Historical and Genealogical Register, LXX, 250.)

Christenings

✓ 1563 William son of Thomas Hatche 9 December. } Sons of Thomas (5th gen.)
✓ 1565 Thomas son of Thomas Hatche 30 June.
✓ 1636 ✓ Alice daughter of Thomas Hatch and Lydia his wife 15 September. Thomas (6th gen.)

Marriage

✓ 1576 Richard Wills and Winefred Hatch 18 June. dau. of 5th gen. Thomas

Burials

? 1538 Agnes wife of John Hatche 20 January (1538-39).
✓ 1589 A daughter of Thomas Hatche, unbaptized, 30 November. son of Thomas 5th gen.
✓ 1629 John Hatche 31 March. son of Thomas - 5th gen.

Churchwardens

1565 Thomas Hatch.
1579 Thomas Hatch.

Mersham, Chart, and Longbridge Hundred lie about four miles from Ashford on the quarry hills. The highroad from Ashford to Hythe crosses it eastward, along the high ground over Mersham lees, on the north side of the mansion and park of Hatch which is situated on the brow of the hill. An account written more than a century ago called it "a very elegant building of brick embellished with quoins, balustrade, and ornaments of free stone, the apartments in it being superb. The park which extended to the vale below was pleasingly fertile and well watered."

Hatch is a manor and seat in this parish. In ancient deeds it was frequently written Le Hatch. Early in the possession of the Edwards family, the executors of the last of the name sold it in the reign of Henry VII.

Son of John the Elder — grandson of John the Elder

Thomas ~~Hatch~~ Hache, who made his will January, 1556-57, and Willyam Hatche of Mersham, whose will was proved April 29, 1572, were millwrights. John Hatch, son of the latter, also died in Mersham about 1594, his sisters being his heirs.

The long, narrow common at Smeeth village bore the name of Hatch Heath. At Rucking the manor of Poundhurst belonged in 1651 to Richard Watts, who sold it to Godfley; from him it passed to Hatch, who sold it to Read. He passed it away to Clarke of Ashford; Grace Clarke carried it in marriage to the Rev. Thomas Gellibrand; at her death in 1782 she gave it to her son the Rev. Joseph Gellibrand of Edmonton.

One of the six boroughs of Chislet, called in ancient records Chisteley, is the borough of Hatch.

From Transcripts of the Parish Registers of Wye* (a neighboring parish to the north of Ashford.)
(*New England Historical and Genealogical Register, LIX, 250.)

✗ 1625 ✓ John son of William Hatch baptized 7 August. William bro. of Thomas 7th gen
✓ 1626 Jeremiah son of Thomas Hatch baptized 23 July. Jeremiah son of Thomas 7th gen.
✗ 1626 ✓ Anne daughter of William Hatch baptized 3 December. niece of " " "
✗ 1628 ✓ The newborn son of William Hatch buried 31 July. nephew " " "
✓ 1628 Thomas son of Thomas Hatch baptized 9 November. Thomas - 7th gen.
✗ 1629 ✓ William son of William Hatch baptized 9 August. nephew " "
✗ 1631 ✓ Jane daughter of William Hatch baptized 19 June. niece " "
✗ 1633 ✓ Andrew son of William Hatch baptized 3 November. nephew " "
✗ 1633 ✓ Andrew son of William Hatch buried 6 November.

At Chartham, near by Canterbury, the Manor of Shalmsford Bridge was a joint estate, of which Michael Belke owned two-thirds. This descended to Dr. Thomas Belke, prebendary of Canterbury. On his death in 1712, his heirs sold it to Mr. Hatch of that city, who was already possessed of the other third by virtue of his father's (Mr. John Hatch's) will, he having purchased it of one of the descendants of Mr. Thomas Petyt. He died in 1761, devising it to his great-nephew Mr. John Garling Hatch of Chartham.

Thomas Hatch
Jeremiah bap. 23 July 1626
Thomas bap. 9 Nov. 1628

William Hatch
John bap. 7 Aug. 1625
Anne bap. 3 Dec. 1626
newborn son bur. 31 July 1628
William bap. 9 Aug. 1629
Jane bap. 19 June 1631
Andrew bap. 3 Nov. 1633
" bur. 6 Nov. 1633

oldest son Walter bap. 1623

1st Gen.

already Typed

Early Hatch Wills

(New England Historical and Genealogical Register, LXX, 345
((Committee of English Research. Search made by Mrs. Elizabeth [French] Bartlett)).)

Selling

The will of John at Hecche of Sellyng next Monks Horton (Co. Kent), 15 November 1464. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Selling. To the high altar there 12d. To the light of the Holy Trinity 6d. To the light of the Cross 6d. To the light of the Blessed Virgin 6d. To the light of the Blessed Mary under the High Cross 6d. The residue of all my goods not otherwise bequeathed I give to Agnes my wife and Thomas my son, to dispose of them for the health of my soul, my parent's souls, and the souls of all the faithful departed; and I make them my executors.

My testament regarding all my lands. William Knyght, John Parys, William Smyth, John Webbe, and William at Melle are the feoffees of my lands and tenements at Selling, by indenture dated 10 October, 25 Henry VI (1446). My goods upon my lands at Westwell and Charling to be sold to pay my debts and legacies. The feoffees to permit Agnes my wife, if she remain my widow, to hold all my other lands and tenements until Thomas at Hecche, my son, shall come to the age of twenty-four years, when he shall have one third of the lands. My son John to have a third of the lands when he shall come to the age of twenty-four years; and when my son William shall come to the age of twenty-four years, then my feoffees shall make over the lands to my three sons equally, forever, they paying to Agnes, their mother 20s. a year during her life. If all my sons die before the age of twenty-four, then my wife Agnes shall have the lands for her life, and after her death they shall be sold and the money shall be employed to provide a chantry priest to sing and pray in the church of Selling for the space of two years, the residue to be expended in charity for the poor of Selling and for the souls of my father and mother and all the faithful departed. If my wife shall marry before the said Thomas, John, and William reach their full ages (i.e. twenty-four years), my feoffees shall allow her 20s. a year and shall use the remainder of the profits of my lands for my sons and for the repair of my messuages and mills. To each of the feoffees for their pains 6s. 8d.

(Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Volume 1, fo. 5.)

Widow of John the Elder

The Will of Elionor Hacche of the parish of Sellinge, County Kent, 1 November 1519. To be buried in the churchyard of Sellinge. To the high altar there a ewe. To Our Lady Light 40d. To the rood light, torch light, and Trinity light 4d. apiece. To my forefare (i.e. forthfare) 6s. 8d. To my month's mind 13s. 4d. To my year's mind for the souls of me and my husband 13s. 4d. My father Hacche to have the keeping of my children for ten years and to have for their keeping yearly 26s. 8d.; and if he live not so long then William Hartt is to have them and to have the same sum yearly. To John Elmayr and his wife and to Mother Stalls wearing apparel. The residue of my apparel to my children, to array them withal while they be within age. The residue of my goods to Thomas my son at twenty-two and Agnes my daughter at eighteen, equally divided. Executors: William Hartt and "my fadre Hacche," to each of whom I give 13s. 4d. Supervisors: Nicholas Hartt and Thomas Orsbye, to each of whom I give 6s. 8d. Witnesses: "my gostly fadre Nicholas Hartt" and John Elve. Proved 12 December 1519 by executors names.

(Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Vol. 14, fo. 4.)

John the Younger (4th Gen.)

The Will of John Hatche of Sellynge besides Horton Monks, County Kent, 17 April 1535. To be buried in the churchyard of Sellynge. I give at my forefare (i.e. forthfare) for dirge and in bread and drink for poor people 10s. At my month's mind in like manner 6s. 8d., and at my year's mind in like manner 13s. 4d. For masses and prayers in said church for three years 13s. 4d. To the high altar there 18d. To the Trinity light 6d. To the Trinity light and the torch light 12d. apiece. To every Godchild 12d. To every of my children two ewes. To my wife two kine, two hogs, six ewes, and half my household stuff. The residue of my goods to be sold to pay my debts and legacies by my executors, my wife and Thomas Marchall, to whom I give 6s. 8d. apiece. To John Marchall 3s. 4d. to help my wife with the writings. Witnesses: Thomas Dylnott the younger, Robert Cavell, and Richard Hempsted.

My last will regarding my lands. A piece of land called Mewlyng and my mill beside Hythe to be sold, and the money, and also £9. 20d. which Thomas Dylnott owes me, to be used to pay my debts and legacies. Hodyforth mill and half the meadow to be put to farm and the money used for the same purpose. My sons Thomas, John, and Stephen to enter into my new house and lands at the ages of twenty years. My wife to have the other half of the meadow by the name of Lytle Somerles, Greate Somerles, and Rayfelde until my children be twenty years of age, giving to each his share as he attains that age. To her also for life the house and lands at Somerffeld, with reversion at her death to my children. If all my sons die under age, reversion to my daughters, the land being equally divided. To each daughter 40s. at marriage. If all my children die, the money to be used to have an obit kept for twenty years, and the lands to be sold and the money to go to my brothers and their heirs. To Thomas Hatche, son of John Hatche, the elder, 13s. 4d.
Overseer: Maister Mayman, to whom I give 6s. 8d.
Proved 26 April 1536.

(Consistory of Canterbury, Vol. 21, fo. 3.)

(I skipped over this will, which came before that of John.) 3rd Gen. father of John the Younger

The Will of Thomas Hache the elder of Sellynge besides Horton Monkyn, County Kent, 18 December 1530. To be buried in the churchyard of Sellynge. At my forthfare in masses and dirges and in bread and drink to refresh the poor 10s. At my month's day in like manner 10s. 8d. At my year's mind in like manner 13s. 4d. My executors to have masses and prayers sung for my soul and all Christian souls in said church for eight years. To the high altar 12d. To the Trinity light, Cross light, and Lady light 6d. apiece. To every Godchild 6d. To Thomas Hache, son of John and Elioner Hache 40s. 20 s. at the age of twenty-four and 20s. at the age of twenty-five, to be paid by my son John. If the said Thomas die within age without heirs, then it is to be paid to his sister Agnes, and if she die within age without heirs, reversion to my son John. To my son John my best brass pot. To my daughters Agnes, Margarete, and Alice 6s. 8d. apiece. To my sons William all debts he owes me and two silver spoons, and to his daughter Agnes Hache 6 s 8d. To Agnes, daughter of John Hache the elder my son, now dead, 6s 8d. To Thomas Hache, John Hache the younger, Johane Hache, Agnes Hache, and Alice Hache, sons and daughters of John Hache, 6s. 8d. apiece. Residuary legatee and executor: son John Hache. Witnesses: Sir Robert Yong, vicar of Sellynge, William Harte, John Knight, William Hache, and John Smythe.

My last will regarding my lands. To William Hache my son my manor of Hodyford and all those parcels of land, viz., Hodyford Broke lying in three parcels, a parcel called Horselife, one called Hodyford grove with hempham and gardens, a parcel called perce gardyn, one called Stone regg, one called Sandpytts, and other parcel which he there now occupieth of me, he paying for the same 20 marks, at the rate of 26s. 8d. a year until paid. To my son John Hache my new house with lands thereto belonging and all my other lands and tenements in Sellynge, he paying therefor to Thomas Hache, son of John Hache late of Sellynge, deceased, 40 marks, as before specified (Witnesses as above).
Proved 31 December 1534 by the executor, John Hache.

(Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Vol. 19, fo. 4.)

son of John The Younger

The will of Steven Hatche of the parish of Sellinge near Horton, County Kent, yeoman, 10 December 1606. To be buried in the north chancel of the parish church of Sellinge. To my godson Stephen Allen 40s. To Mildred Cavell, daughter of Andrew Cavell of Sellinge, £5. To my wife Elizabeth a debt of £10 which her father Gouldsmith, owes me, half my household goods, and the silver plate which belonged to her before marriage or has since been given her by friends. To my kinsman Richard Cavell £5. To Susan Lucas 40s. Residuary legatee and executor my cousin Thomas Hatch of Tenterden. Overseer: my cousin John Hatch of Tenterden. Witnesses: the mark of John Wilts, the mark of William Ellire, and John Collour.

My last will regarding my lands. To my cousins John Hatch, Thomas Hatche, and William Hatch all my messuages and lands in the parish of Sellinge. If my goods be not sufficient to pay my debts and legacies, the aforesaid Thomas, John, and William are to make up the amount in consideration of the aforesaid legacy. To my cousin Steven Redre my part in about half an acre of marsh land in the parish of St. Mary, Romney Marsh, and an annuity of £5 out of my lands in Sellinge, in discharge of my debts due him. To my kinsman Steven Mounte an annuity of £10 out of my lands in Sellinge. To my cousin Jane Stone, my sister's daughter a life annuity of 40s. If the said Steven Mount and Jane Stone cause any dispute these legacies are void. To my brother John Cavell a life annuity of 40s. out of my lands in Sellinge. To my mother-in-law, Anne Gouldsmith, a life annuity of 20s. out of my lands in Sellinge. To Margaret Cavell a life annuity of [illegible]s. out of the lands in Sellinge. If my wife be with child at the time of my death, these legacies are to be void, and I give all my lands to such child or children; and if such child or children die under twenty-one without issue, the lands are to remain as before expressed. Executor: Thomas Hatch, and he is to take the profits of my lands in Sellinge for five years and to pay to my wife an annuity of £10 for her jointure and £10 for the education of any child or children born. In event of the said Thomas's failure to perform my will, my wife is to administer my estate (witnesses as above).
Proved 9 March 1607-8.

(Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Vol. 57, fo. 180.)

From Feet of Fines, Public Record Office, London.

Final Concord made at Westminster on the Octave of Hilary, 14 James I (20 January 1616-17), between Thomas Godfrey, Esquire, querent, and John Hatch, Jr., and Beatrice his wife, and John Hatch, Sr., and Dorothy his wife, deforciants, of four messuages, two barns, two water mills, one dovecote, one garden, one orchard, thirty acres of land, twelve acres of meadow, and eighteen acres of pasture with appurtenance in Sellinge by Monks Horton (Co. Kent). Plea of covenant. John, Jr., and Beatrice and John, Sr., and Dorothy, have acknowledged the premises to be the right of Thomas, as those which he has of the gift of John, Jr., and Beatrice and John, Sr., and Dorothy and they have quitclaimed them from John, Jr., and Beatrice and John, Sr., and Dorothy and their heirs to Thomas and his heirs forever. And moreover, John, Jr., and Beatrice have granted for themselves and the heirs of John, Jr., that they will warrant to Thomas and his heirs the premises against John, Jr., and Beatrice and the heirs of John, Jr., forever. And, further, John, Sr., and Dorothy have granted for themselves and the heirs of John, Sr., that they will warrant to Thomas and his heirs the premises against John, Sr., and Dorothy and the heirs of John, Sr., forever. And for this Thomas gave John, Jr., and Beatrice and John, Sr., and Dorothy £80.

(Feet of Fines, Kent, Hilary Term, 14 James I.)

5th Gen.
eldest son of Thomas Hatche

The Will of John Hatche of Tenterden, co. Kent, yeoman, 23 March, 1628 (1628-29). Wife Dorothy. Brother William Hatch's children, viz. eldest son John Hatch of Mayfile (Mayfield, Sussex) and his son John; second son Thomas Hatch and his children (under twenty-one); "now youngest" son William Hatch and his children (under twenty-one); daughter Elizabeth, wife of Robert Swan of Brasted, and her children (under twenty-one); second daughter Judith, wife of Joseph Osborne of Ashford, and her son Jeremy Osborne (under twenty-one); third daughter Margarett, widow of William Wood of Tenterden; fourth daughter Mary, wife of William Shusall of New Romney; youngest daughter Anne Hatch (under twenty-one); sister Winnifrithe's children, viz. eldest son Thomas Huckstepp; other son John Huckstepp and his sons Stephen and Nathanaell (both under twenty-one); eldest daughter Joane, widow of Robert Numan late of Crayford, and her children (under twenty-one); second daughter Anne, wife of William Snatte of Hunte (Hunton) and her daughter Anne Snatte (under twenty-one); third daughter Susan, wife of Benjamin Robus of Kennarton and her children Thomas, William, and Mary Rankyn (or Rankin), and Katherine, Lidia, and Susan Robus (all under twenty-one); youngest daughter Lidia, wife of Nathaniell Tilden, and her children Thomas, Joseph, Mary, Sarah, Judeth, and Lidia (all under twenty-one). Sister Katherine's children, viz.: eldest son John Dunke and his children (under twenty-one); second son William Dunke; youngest son Daniel Dunke; daughter Ann, wife of Robert Glover, and her children; daughter Margaret (probably deceased) her husband Martin Maye of Ould Romney and their daughter Katherine May; daughter Elizabeth Hubbard, wife of __________ Hubbard. Sister Ellynor Chittenden and her children, viz. eldest son Thomas Chittenden; second son John Chittenden; youngest son William Chittenden; her son Nathaniel Chittenden's son Nathaniel (under twenty-one). Wife's sister's daughter Elizabeth Pargiter. Steven Huckstep. Wife's half brother's Thomas Philpott and Thomas Brattell. James Willes, his wife Mary (my wife's brother's daughter), and their daughter Dorothie Wills (under twenty-one). Wife's brother Peeter Philpott and his sons Thomas Philpott of Arunddell and John Philpott of Tenterden. Thomas, son of brother Thomas Philpott of Rochester. Robert Chittenden. Nathaniell Tilden, William Snatte, Benjamyn Robus, Robert Glover, Robert son of Joseph Osborne, and Thomas Smith, that have married my kinswomen. Mr. Warren of Sandwich, late lecturer of Benenden. Mr. Lotropp, late minister of Egerton. Uncle Peeter Ware. Witnesses: Francis Smith, Daniel Benison, and Joe Cushmann.
(Record of probate unfinished.)

(Consistory of Canterbury, Vo. 4, fo. 279.)

(Longer abstract of this Will in Register, Vol. 67, page 45.)

5th Gen.

Administration on the goods of Thomas Hatche of Tenterden, co. Kent, deceased, intestate, was granted 13 October 1568 to Joane Hatche, his relict, Thomas Browne of Tenterden, mercer, and John Browne of Biddenden, mercer, being bound in £60, Inventory, £60. 3s. 4d.

On 26 October 1574 Joane Hatch alias Brissenden, administratrix of the goods of Thomas Hatch, exhibited her account, and the Court assigned to Winifred, Katherine, Elinore, and Elizabeth Hatch, daughters of the said Hatch £3. 13s. 9d., to be equally divided among them, and this is agreed to by Richard Brissenden, now husband of the said Joane.

(Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Act Books, Vol. 16, fo. 69.)

The Will of Thomas Hache of Mersham, co. Kent, 16 January 1556 (1556-57). To be buried in the churchyard of Mersham. To the poor at my burial in bread, drink, and money 13s. 4d. To my son William my tools belonging to the occupation of a millwright, except certain ones (specified) given to my wife Margaret, and all my timber appertaining to mill work, over and above such work finished as I shall have taken and bargained to do at my decease. To my son John Hache my best sleeved coat and doublet. Residue of my apparel to my two sons. My wife to perform all such bargains of mill work as I shall have taken at the time of my decease, and to receive the money and pay to my son William 6d. a day and meat and drink during the time he works thereon. Residuary legatee and executrix: wife Margaret. My wife shall take the profits of all my lands and tenements in Mersham for life, with reversion at her death to my son Wyllyam, he paying his brother, my son John, after the death of Margaret their mother, £[illegible], at the rate of £[illegible] a year. Witnesses: Sir Wylyam Colman, priest, Richard Turgice, Symon Lee, and Alice Crispy. Proved 10 February 1557 (1557-58) by the executrix.

(Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Vol. 34, fo. 4.)

The Will of Willyam Hatche of Mersham, co. Kent, myllwright, 20 January 1571 (1571-72). To be buried in the churchyard of Mersham. To my daughters Alyce Hatche and Katheryn Hatch at the age of twenty-years £5 apiece. To my daughter Susanna Hatch at like age household goods. To my son John Hatche the tools belonging to my trade. Residuary legatee and executrix: wife Margaret.

My will regarding my lands. My wife Margaret to have my house where I live in Mersham until my son John attain the age of thirty years, then he shall have it. To my son Richard Hatche at the age of twenty lands called Hardynges, Nave Barham, and Elynges lee otherwise called Hawkfield. Witnesses: John Olyver, John Colye, John Longe, and William Coppyn, his servant. Proved 20 April 1572.

(Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Vol. 41, fo. 209.)

gr. grandson of John the Elder

Alice Hatch the sister of John Hatch of Mersham and administratrix of his estate, exhibited her account, 3 October 1594. After paying the debts, there remained in her hands the sum of £18. 14s. 10d. The Court assigned £6. 4s. 8d. apiece to Catherine Hatch and Susan Hatch, sisters of the deceased, and the administratrix was to keep the remainder.

(Consistory of Canterbury, Computi, No. 7, p. 69.)

son of Thomas 5th gen.

The Will of Thomas Hatch of the parish of St. Peters in Canterbury, co. Kent, yeoman, 27 December 9 James I (1611). To Joane Watmer, my daughter, a gold ring worth 20s. To William Watmer, my son-in-law, a gold ring worth 10s. To John Hatch and William Hatch, my very loving brothers to each a gold ring worth 10s. Whereas it is agreed between me and William Hatch, my brother, in part consideration of my interest in a messuage and divers lands in Sellinge next Horton, late given unto John Hatch, William Hatch, and me, and unto our heirs male, according to the Will of Stephen Hatch late of Sellindge, that he, the said William, shall make unto me an assurance of a tenement and nine acres of land in Sellindge, with a proviso that, if I have a son, at his age of one year the said William shall pay me £6 a year until my son be fifteen years and then the said William shall pay me £100 to my said son's use, the said tenement and nine acres of land then to return to my brother William: now if I have a son, my brother John is to receive said payments, etc. Executrix and residuary legatee; Wife Margaret. Proved [illegible] June 1615 by the executrix.

(Consistory of Canterbury, Vol. 42, fo. 213.)

The nuncupative Will of Margaret Allen als Hatch (in the Calendar called "Margaret Allen als Hatch als King of Canterbury"), 20 October 1626. Cousin Edward Stephens and his sister, widow Neet, and her children. Sister Batherst and her children. "To ______ Wills that dwelt with my brother Hatch." Sister Reynolds. Cousin Dicker and his children. Executor: son Watmer. Witnesses: John Hammond alias Hindley, physician, Thomas Johnson, Mary Jenken, and Agnes Cheaer. Proved 4 November 1626 by the executor.

(Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Vol. 64, fo. 212.)

The Will of Dorothie Hatch of Hollingbourne, co. Kent, widow, 1[illegible] August 1638. To be buried in the church or churchyard of Hollingbourne. James Willes of Hollingbourne, butcher, his wife Mary (daughter of the testatrix's brother), his eldest daughter Dorothy Willes, and his other children, Jane, Mary, and Grace, at twenty-one or marriage, and Thomas and William, at time of apprenticeship. Brother Thomas Philpott of Rochester. Mary Russell of Arundel, Co. Sussex, daughter of the late Thomas Philpott of Arundel (son of the testatrix's brother Peter). Brother Peter Philpott of Hawkhurst, Co. Kent, his wife Ann, and his children Peter, George, Henry, William, and Ann. John Philpott of Tenterden, Glover (son of the testatrix's brother Peter), his wife Sarah, and his children Peter, Thomas, John, and Dorothy, at twenty-one. Susan Bratle, daughter of brother Thomas Bratle of Cranbrook, Co. Kent. Richard Cisely, son of John Cisely of Hawkhurst. Mention of "the booke of Mr. Calvin ~~xx~~ vppon Job" and other books. Executor: John Philpott of Tenterden. Witnesses: Robert Weller, vicar of Hollingbourne, and Arthur Browne. Proved 1 November 1638 by the executor, John Philpott.

Administration on the goods of this testatrix not administtered by Sara Philpott, deceased, executrix of the will of John Philpott, deceased, late executor of the Will of Dorothy Hatch, was granted 11 July 1639 to Samuel Bottinge and Alexander Grey, executors of the Will of the said Sara.

(Consistory of Canterbury, Vol. 52, fo. 264.)

* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *

Thomas Hatch of Wye, County Kent, England, and of Scituate, Massachusetts

Before the year 1640 there had arrived on Massachusetts shores two men bearing the name of Thomas Hatch. That they were both from the County of Kent in Old England and in all probability kin, there is little doubt, although the degree of relationship has not been established. The first Thomas Hatch to arrive became an early proprietor of Dorchester and was there propounded as freeman May 14, 1634. He removed to Yarmouth, Cape Cod, where he again took the freeman's oath January 7, 1638-39. Of this Thomas Hatch, first of the name in the Colony, and of a line of his descendants, this work is a memorial.

The second Thomas Hatch was of Wye, County Kent, and was born probably about 1596. He arrived in New England presumably in 1635 and is called "Thomas Hatch of Scituate." The research of Miss Elizabeth French for the New England Historic Genealogical Society has established his ancestry. Looking back through the mists of two centuries, we see that writers have not observed a clear line of demarcation in their chronicles of the two men; to this end, it seems well to preface this record of Thomas Hatch the First, with that of Thomas Hatch the second as given in the Register.

1st gen.

1. John At Hecche, of Sellinge, in the hundred of Street, co. Kent, the testator of 1464, was born probably about 1415 and died not earlier than 15 November 1464. He married Agnes ________, who was living when his will was made. He wasprobably a miller. He was undoubtedly descended from some of the Atte Hacches found in the hundred of Calehill, in the subsidies of 1327-8 and 1372-3.

   Contemporary with the above John at Hecche of Sellinge were several of the name at Charling, probably his brothers and cousins, who left wills not given in this article. The mention of his lands in Westwell and Charing, places his origin in that ancient Atte Hacche family, and he is the first of the name in Sellinge or vicinity of whom record has been found. His will names his wife Agnes and three sons.

   Children.

   (2) i. Thomas, b. probably abt. 1442.
) ii. John, b. probably abt. 1444.
   iii. William, b. probably abt. 1446.

2d generation

2. Thomas At Hecche (John), of Sellinge, co. Kent, was born about 1442, as he was at least twenty-one in 1464, when his father appointed him one of the executors of his will, but was then under twenty-four. No will or administration of his estate has been found. He succeeded to a portion of his father's lands in Sellinge.

   Child.

   (3) i. Thomas, b. probably abt. 1465.

3rd generation

3. Thomas Hache (Thomas^2, John^1), of Sellinge, co. Kent, the testator of 1530, was born probably about 1465. He held the manor of Hodyford, was assessed as "Thomas Hatche the elder" in the hundred of Street, in the subsidy of 1524, and died between 12 December 1530 and 31 December 1534. The name of his wife has not been found, but six children are named in his will in 1530.

Children.

i. William, b. abt. 1485; succeeded to the manor of Hodyford and other lands under the will of his father. Child: 1. Agnes, mentioned in her grandfather's will in 1530.

(4) ii. John the Elder, b. about 1490.

iii. Agnes

iv. Thomas, not mentioned in his father's will in 1530, and therefore probably deceased before that year. His existence is inferred from the fact that his supposed father, Thomas Hache, is called "Thomas Hatche the elder" in the subsidy of 1524.

(5) v. John the Younger, b. probably about 1495.

vi. Margaret

vii. Alice

~~4. John Hache the Elder (Thomas, Thomas, John), born probably about 1490, died before 1 November 1519. He married Eleanor ______, the testatrix of 1519, who died between 1 November and 12 December 1519, having named two children in her will.~~

~~Children.~~

~~(6) i. Thomas, b. probably abt. 1513.~~

~~ii. Agnes, b. probably abt. 1515; living in 1530.~~

4th gen.

5. John Hatche the Younger (Thomas^3, Thomas^2, John^1), of Sellinge, co. Kent, the testator of 1535, born probably about 1495, died between 1[illegible] April 1535 and 26 April 1536. His wife, whose name is unknown, is mentioned in his will. By the will of his father, proved in 1534 he succeeded to lands and tenements in Sellinge, including a "new house" which in the following year he devised to his three sons. His five eldest children are named in the will of his father.

Children.

i. Johane, b. probably abt. 1521.

ii. Agnes, b. probably abt. 1523.

(7) iii. Thomas, b. probably abt. 1525.

iv. Alice, b. probably abt. 1527.

v. John, b. probably abt. 1529; perhaps the John Hatche of Tenterden, co. Kent, whose wife Agnes was bur. there 26 Jan. 1588-9.

vi. Stephen, the testator of 1606, b. probably abt. 1532; d. s.p. between 10 December 1606 and 9 March 1607-8; m. by licence of 5 December 1603, perhaps as his second wife, Elizabeth Goldsmith of Maidstone, co. Kent, daughter of John and Ann. She m. (2) by licence of 11 August 1608 Samuel Pady of Maidstone, gentleman. Stephen Hatche is mentioned in his father's will of 1535, but not in his grandfather's will of 1530. He passed his life in his ancestral parish of Sellinge, co. Kent. In 1592 he was the defendant in a suit in the Court of Requests. Since he had no issue, he devised his lands to the sons of his brother Thomas (7).

~~6. Thomas Hache (John the Elder, Thomas, Thomas, John), of Sellinge and Mersham, co. Kent, millwright, the testator of 1556-7, born probably about 1513, died between 16 January 1556-7 and 16 February 1557-8. He is named in the will of his uncle, John Hatche the Younger, in 1535. He married Margaret ______, who survived him, together with two sons, who are named in his will.~~

~~Children.~~

~~(8) i. William, b. probably abt. 1537.~~ * —— over

~~ii. John~~

5th gen.

7. Thomas Hatche (John^4 the Younger, Thomas^3, Thomas^2, John^1), of Sellinge and Tenterden, co. Kent, born probably about 1525, died intestate before 13 October 1568, when administration on his estate was granted to his widow. He married, about 1552, Joane ______, who married secondly, before 25 October 1574, Richard Brissenden. Thomas Hatche was

churchwarden at Tenterden in 1568. The account of Joane Hatch alias Brissenden, administratrix, exhibited 25 October 1574, names four daughters of Thomas Hatche, and the names of his three sons appear in the will of his brother, Stephen Hatche of Sellinge, in 1606. The will of his eldest son, John Hatche, of 1628-9 names the children, grandchildren, and even some great-grandchildren of Thomas Hatche.

Children.

i. Winifred, b. abt. 1553; bur. at Tenterden, co. Kent, 6 October 1592;
m. (1) at Tenterden, 18 June 1576, Richard Wills;
m. (2) at Tenterden, 14 February 1583-4 (the year is given in Register, ~~LXVIII~~ LXVII, 47, as 1584-85, but that is probably an error for 1583-84.) Stephen Huckstep
Children by first husband: 1. Joane, bapt. at Tenterden 23 June 1577; m. Robert Numan of Crayford; had issue. 2. Anne, b. in 1578; m. 25 May 1602 William Snatte of Hunton; had issue. 3. Susan, bapt. at Tenterden 15 February 1579-80; m. (1) ______ Rankin; m. (2) Benjamin Robus of "Kennarton" (? ? Kennardington); had issue by both husbands. 4. John, bapt. at Tenterden 23 July 1582; bur. there 14 November 1582.
Children by second husband: 5. Thomas, bapt. at Tenterden 12 November 1584. 6. John, bapt. at Tenterden ~~11~~ 22 May 1586; m., and had issue. 7. Lydia, bapt. at Tenterden 11 February 1587-8; m. abt. 1607 Nathaniel Tilden; emigrated with her husband and children to New England in Mar. 1634-5.

ii. John, of Tenterden, co. Kent, yeoman, the testator of 1628-9, b. abt. 1555; bur. at Tenterden 31 Mar. 1629; m. Dorothy Philpott, the testatrix of 1638, who d. between 13 August and 1 November, 1638. No issue. The will of John Hatche names his brothers and sisters, their children, and many of their grandchildren.

iii. Katherine, b. abt. 1557; d. before 1628-9; m. ______ Lunke.
Children: 1. John, m. and had issue. 2. William. 3. Daniel. 4. Ann, m. Robert Glover; had issue. 5. Margaret, m. Martin May of Old Romney; had issue. 6. Elizabeth, m. ______ Hubbard.

iv. Eleanor, b. abt. 1559; living 1628-9; m. ______ Chittenden.
Children: 1. Thomas. 2. John. 3. Nathaniel, m. and had issue. 4. William.

v. Elizabeth, b. abt. 1561; living in 1574; evidently d. s.p. as neither she nor any descendants are named in the will of her brother, John Hatche, in 1628-9.

(9) vi. William, bapt. at Tenterden 9 December 1563.

vii. Thomas, of Tenterden and Canterbury, co. Kent, the testator of 1611, bapt. at Tenterden 30 June 1565; d. between 27 December 1611 and 5 June 1613; m. by licence of 12 September 1587 Margaret King of Cranbrook, co. Kent, widow, who m. (3) by licence of 2 April 1614 John Allen of Canterbury, gentleman, and was the testatrix of 1626. Thomas Hatch was churchwarden at Tenterden in 1599, and was later of the parish of St. Peter, Canterbury. Children: 1. a daughter bur. unbapt. at Tenterden 10 November 1589. 2. Joane, b. abt. 1591; d. s.p. before 1626; m. at Ashford, 30 March 1607, William Watner, gentleman.

Insert * p.10

~~8. William Hatche (Thomas, John the Elder, Thomas, Thomas, John), of Mersham, co. Kent, millwright, the testator of 1571-2, born probably about 1547, died between [illegible] January 1571-2 and 20 April 1572. He married, about 1560, Margaret ______, who survived him.~~

~~Children.~~

~~i. John, of whose estate an account was exhibited 5 October 1574.~~
~~ii. Richard, d. before his brother, of whose estate he would otherwise have been administrator.~~
~~iii. Alice, administratrix of her brother John's estate in 1574, being then unm.~~
~~iv. Katherine, living unm. in 1594.~~
~~v. Susan, living unm. in 1594.~~

6th gen.

9. William Hatche (Thomas,^{5} John^{4} the Younger, Thomas,^{3} Thomas,^{2} John^{1}), baptized at Tenterden, co. Kent, [illegible] December 1567, was living 27 December 1611, when his brother Thomas made his will, but died before 13 February 1627-8, when his daughter Mary was licensed to marry William Sudell. He married, probably about 1593, Anne ____________, who was living as his widow at Tenterden 22 January 1629-30, when her daughter Anne was licensed to marry John Beadle of New Romney. The will of John Hatche, the testator of 1628-9, names his brother William's children.

Children.

i. John, eldest son, b. abt. 1594; of Mayfield, co. Sussex, in 1628-9; devisee of his uncle John's lands. Child: 1. John, living in 1628-9.

(10) ii. Thomas, second son, b. abt. 1596.

(11) iii. William, b. abt. 1598. (In the will of his uncle, John Hatche, of March 23, 1628-9, this William is called the "Now younger" son. Therefore, William must have had at least one younger brother, who was no longer living when John Hatche made his will. This younger brother has been placed in the list of children as the eighth child.)

(12) iv. Elizabeth, b. abt. 1600.

v. Judith, second daughter, b. abt. 1602; living in 1628-9; m. abt. 1625 Joseph Osborne of Ashford, co. Kent. Child: 1. Jeremy, bapt. at Ashford 2 December 1626 (from Bishop's transcripts of the parish registers of Ashford); living in 1628-9.

vi. Margaret, third daughter, b. abt. 1604; m. William Wood of Tenterden, co. Kent, who d. before 23 March 1628-9, when she was living as his widow.

vii. Mary, fourth daughter, b. abt. 1606; living in 1628-9; m. probably at Kennington, co. Kent, by licence of 13 February 1627-8, being then of Ashford, co. Kent, and about 21 years of age, William Sudell or Susall of New Romney, co. Kent.

viii. ~~xxx~~ A son, b. perhaps abt. 1609; d. before 23 March 1628-9.

ix. Anne, youngest daughter, b. abt. 1612; m. probably at St. Margaret's, Canterbury, by licence of 22 January 1629-30, being then of Tenterden, co. Kent, and about 17 years of age, Thomas Beadle of New Romney, co. Kent.

7th Generation

10. Thomas^{7} Hatch (William,^{6} Thomas,^{5} John^{4} the Younger, Thomas,^{3} Thomas,^{2} John^{1}), of Wye, co. Kent, and Scituate, Mass., born, probably about 1596, died in New England before 14 June 1646, when his widow brought her daughter Hannah to be baptized. He married, probably about 1622, Lydia ________. He lived for a while at Wye where in 1626 and 1628 two of his children were baptized. On 19 November 1627 he was presented to the bishop by the churchwardens of Wye for teaching school without a license; and they presented him at every subsequent court until 9 June 1628, when he procured the necessary license. The date of his emigration to New England is not known; but he may have come with his brother William, on his second trip to New England in the Castle, in 1638. He settled at Scituate, and was proposed as a freeman 5 March 1638-9.

His widow, Lydia, married secondly, about 1654, John Spring of Watertown, Mass., but continued to live in Scituate. About her the Plymouth Colony Records under date of 6 October 1659, have the following "Conserning a certaine woman, viz', the wife of John Spring of Watertowne, which was sometimes the wife of Thomas Hatch, of Scituate, which said woman hath liued about three or foure yeares att Scittuate from her husband, the Court haue ordered, that shee either repaire to her husband with all convenient speed, or to repaire to Duxburrow to the house of Mr. Alden, on the twentyeth of this p'sent month of October, to giue a reason why shee doth not; and in case shee shall refuse to attend this order, the Court will take a speedy course to send her to said husband." (Plymouth Colony Records, Court Orders, III, 174.) Evidently she satisfied the authorities as to her reasons for living apart from her husband, for in 1665 she was still living in Scituate, when, as Lydia Spring, she took oath to the statements which her son-in-law, Jonas Pickles, made to her as to his wishes regarding the disposition of his property after his death.

Children.

i. William, b. in England abt. 1624; emigrated with his parents to New England; lived at Scituate and later at Swansea, Mass., where he d. abt. 1702; m. at Scituate, 13 May 1652, Susanna Annibal, daughter of Anthony of Scituate. He joined with his brothers Jeremiah and Thomas in deeds in 1680 and 1682 (copies of these deeds are in the possession of Israel H. Hatch of Marshfield, Mass.). Children: 1. Mary, bapt. at Scituate 3 October 1652. 2. Lydia, b. at Scituate 7 January 1654-5. 3. William, bapt. at Scituate 10 April 1660.

ii. Jeremiah, bapt. at Wye, co. Kent, 23 July 1626; emigrated with his parents to New England; d. between 1709 or 1710, when he ordered James Torrey to obliterate three lines in his will (see deposition attached to his will, in the Plymouth Probate Records.) and 18 March 1712-13, when the will was proved; m. at Scituate, 29 December 1657, Mary Hewes, daughter of John "the Welchman." She d. between 1713 and 20 September 1716, when her will was proved. Jeremiah Hatch was a shipbuilder at Scituate. On 18 July 1677 he bought of Phebe Hatch (11, v, 8), granddaughter of his uncle, Elder William Hatch, the homestead of the latter, situated on Kent Street, Scituate; and his ownership of this property has led some writers to regard Jeremiah as a son of Elder William. He was evidently an Anabaptist, as was Rev. Charles Chauncy, minister of Scituate, for only one of his children was bapt. in infancy but several of them were bapt. at the age of 14 or 15 years. Children, b. at Scituate: 1. Mary, b. 14 February 1658-9. 2. Jeremiah, b. 31 August 1660. 3. Joanna, b. 21 March 1662-3. 4. Mercy, b. 15 April 1665. 5. John, b. 4 January 1666-7. 6. Elizabeth, b. 10 March 1668-9; m. her second cousin, Israel Hatch (11, i, 7). 7. Lydia, b. 5 December 1669. 8. Phebe, b. 8 April 1671. 9. Thomas, b. 15 December 1672. 10. James, b. 4 May 1674. 11. Anna, b. 6 October 16 1677. 12. Deborah, b. 24 March 1678-9.

iii. Thomas, bapt. at Wye, co. Kent, 2 November 1628; emigrated with his parents to New England; m. at Scituate, 4 February 1662-3, Sarah Elmes, b. at Scituate 23 September 1643, daughter of Rodulphus and Catherine (Whitecombe) of Scituate. Children, b. at Scituate: 1. Sarah, b. 23 May 1664. 2. Lydia, b. 9 December 1666. 3. Mary, b. 19 January 1668-9. 4. Thomas, b. 4 December 1670. 5. Keturah, b. 8 April 1672. 6. Hannah, b. 26 July 1673. 7. Rodulphus, b. 26 December 1674. 8. Margaret, b. 26 August 1677. 9. Abigail, b. 10 November 1678. 10. Joseph, b. 8 May 1682. 11. Jeremiah, b. 2 March 1684-5.

iv. Mary, b. in England probably abt. 1631; emigrated with her parents to New England; m. Daniel Prior. Child: 1. Daniel, bapt. at Scituate 6 July 1656.

v. Alice, bapt. at Tenterden, co. Kent, 25 September 1636; emigrated with her parents to New England; m. (1) at Scituate, 23 December 1657, Jonas Pickles who d. between 15 December 1664, when he made his nuncupative will, and 27 September 1665, when his mother-in-law, Lydia (_________) (Hatch) Spring, took oath about the statements that he had made to her as to the disposition of his property; m. (2) at Scituate, in December 1665, Thomas Rose. Children by first husband, b. at Scituate: 1. Jonas, b. 5 February 1658-9; d. young. 2. Mercy, b. 28 December 1660. 3. Nathan, b. 28 January 1661-2. 4. Jonas, b. 10 March 1663-4. 5. Lydia, b. 10 April 1665. Children by second husband, b. at Scituate: 6. Thomas, b. 10 September 1666. 7. Patient, b. 31 March 1668-9 (sic). 8. Hannah, b. 25 May 1669 (sic).

vi. Hannah^{8}, bapt. at Scituate 14 June 1646, being presented by her mother, "widow Hatch," and being then evidently a child several years old and not an infant; m. at Scituate, 6 December 1658, Samuel Utley (b. 1622). Child: 1. Lydia, b. at Scituate 28 December 1659.

b. ca 1638
bap. AE 7 or 8

Samuel Utley (b. 1622)
from England ca 1643
to Scituate, Mass.;
later settled at Poultney, Vt.

m. 1683 (Feb. 1684) Thomas Hewitt (1660-86) Stonington Conn.

2. Samuel (1662-1722) m. 9 Apr. 1691 at Stonington, Conn.
Sarah Ashby (Assbe)

6 5 4 3 ✓ 1

11. Elder William Hatch (William, Thomas, John the Younger, Thomas, Thomas, John), of Ashford, Wye, and Sandwich, co. Kent, and of Scituate in the Plymouth Colony, woollen draper and merchant, born about 1598, died at Scituate 6 November 1651. He probably married first ________;* and secondly, probably at Thanington, near Canterbury, co. Kent, by license of 9 July 1624, Jane Young of Thanington, born about 1596, who married secondly, at Scituate, 31 March 1653, Elder Thomas King of Scituate (who succeeded William Hatch in the office of elder), and died at Scituate 8 October 1653. Her parentage has not yet been discovered, but it is likely that Edward Young of Thanington, husbandman, one of the bondsmen on the marriage license, was her kinsman, perhaps her brother.

*Although in the marriage license of July 9, 1624, William Hatch is described as a bachelor, it seems necessary to assume that this statement is incorrect and is probably due to a clerical error. In a will dated March 3, 1681-82, signed by Walter Hatch, son of Elder William, March 4, 1681-82, but never proved, Walter Hatch gives his age as "59 yeares," and therefore he was born about 1623. In August, 1643, Walter Hatch is on the list of those able to bear arms, that is, he was then at least 16 years of age. In the will of his father, dated November 5, 1651, Walter Hatch is named before his brother William. In the division of the personal estate of his father he signs first, and the document is in his handwriting. In various other documents in which he is named with his only surviving brother, William, he is always named first. Walter, therefore, must have been the eldest son of Elder William, and the child of a marriage contracted earlier than 1624. The unproved will of Walter Hatch and the document containing the division of the personal estate of his father are in the possession of one of Walter Hatch's descendants, Israel H. Hatch of Marshfield, Mass., who has kindly permitted the writer to have access to his voluminous family papers.

About 1634 William Hatch and his family removed from Wye to Sandwich, co. Kent. The statement that he was at Scituate in the Plymouth Colony in 1633 is incorrect, and is due to the assumption that the date after the names of the assistants in the records applied to all the names following. He embarked for America for the first time in March 1634-5, sailing from Sandwich in the ship Hercules with his wife Jane, five children, and six servants. In the same ship sailed his cousin, Lydia (Huckstep) Tilden (7, i, 7), with her hudsband, Nathaniel Tilden, and their children. William Hatch and his family settled at Scituate, where he built a house on Kent Street, and was admitted freeman on 5 January 1635-6. He returned to England, but came back to New England in April 1638, in the ship Castle. It is probable that his brother Thomas (10) with his wife and children and his sister Elizabeth Joan (12) with her son William came with him on this voyage. In 1643 William Hatch was chosen the first ruling elder of the Second Church of Scituate, and in August of that year he with his sons Walter and John appears on the list of those in Scituate able to bear arms (that is, they were between 16 and 60 years of age). In the same year also he was lieutenant of the train-band. (Many erroneous statements about Elder William Hatch and his family appear in various printed works, and it is hoped that the pedigree here given will serve in some measure to correct such errors.)

Child, probably by first wife:

i. Walter, b. probably abt. 1623; d. [illegible] May 1699; m. (1) at Scituate, 6 May 1650, Elizabeth Holbrook, b. in England abt. 1634, d. after 1659, daughter of Thomas and Jane of Weymouth, Mass.; m. (2) at Marshfield Mary Stable. He settled in the part of Scituate called "Two Mile," which was joined to Marshfield in 1788; and the house which he built there is still standing and is the property of Israel H. Hatch, his descendant. A will of Walter Hatch, dated 3 March 1681-2 and signed 4 March 1681-2, was never proved; for after this will was made his son Antipas became of unsound mind, and his father made a new will, providing for the maintenance of Antipas but leaving to his brothers the land formerly intended for him. This second will was proved. Children by first wife, b. at Scituate: 1. Hannah, b. 7 March 1651-2. 2. Samuel, b. 22 December 1653. 3. Jane, b. 7 March 1655-6. 4. Antipas, b. 26 October 1658. 5. Bethiah, b. 31 March 1661. 6. John, b. 5 July 1664. 7. Israel, b. 25 March 1667; m. his second cousin Elizabeth Hatch (10,ii,6). 8. Joseph, b. 9 December 1669.

Children by second wife.

ii. John, bapt. at Wye, co. Kent, [illegible] August 1625; emigrated with his parents to New England in March 1634-5; living at Scituate in August 1643, when he is named among those able to bear arms; d. before 5 November 1651, as he is not mentioned in his father's will.

iii. Anne, bapt. at Wye, co. Kent, 3 December 1626; emigrated with her parents to New England in March 1634-5; m. (1) at Scituate, 2 November 1643, Lieutenant James Torrey of Scituate, who d. at Scituate 6 July 1665; probably m. (2) at Marshfield, 3 April 1677, John Phillips. Children by first husband, b. at Scituate: 1. James, b. 3 September 1644. 2. William, b. 15 March 1646-7; probably died young. 3. Joseph, b. 18 March 1648-9. 4. Damaris, b. 26 October 1651. 5. Jonathan, b. 20 September 1654. 6. Mary, b. 14 February 1656-7. 7. Josiah, b. 28 January 1658-9. 8. Sarah, b. 9 February 1660-61. 9. Joanna, b. 4 May 1663. 10. Bethiah, b. 19 July 1665.

iv. A son, newborn, bur. at Wye, co. Kent, 31 July 1628.

v. William, bapt. at Wye, co. Kent, [illegible] August 1629; emigrated with his parents to New England in March 1634-5; d. in Virginia, being on a journey to that Colony, between 13 September 1653, the date of his will, and 1656, when his will was proved; m. at Scituate abt. 1652, Abigail Heves, daughter of John "the Welchman." She m. (2) 14 October 1658 John King of Weymouth. At his father's death William Hatch became the owner of the house on Kent Street, Scituate, which descended from him to his daughter Phebe. On 18 July 1677 the latter, being then of Boston and a spinster, sold this house and 20 acres of land to Jeremiah Hatch (10, ii) of Scituate, who was her first cousin once removed and also her uncle by marriage, having married Mary Heves, her mother's sister. Children: 1. Lydia, b. at Scituate 28 April 1653; d. there 2 May 1653. 2. Phebe, bapt. at Scituate 19 March 1653-4.

vi. Jane, bapt. at Wye, co. Kent, 19 June 1631; emigrated with her parents to New England in March 1634-5; m. John Lovell, b. in England in 1627, s. of Robert and Elizabeth of Weymouth, Mass. Children: 1. John, b. before 5 November 1651, when he is mentioned in the will of his grandfather, Elder William Hatch; d. young. 2. Elizabeth, d. at Weymouth 21 January 1656-7. 3. Phebe, b. at Weymouth 19 February 1655-6. 4. John, b. at Weymouth 8 May 1658. 5. Elizabeth, b. at Weymouth 28 October 1660. 6. James, b. at Weymouth 23 October 1662. 7. William, b. at Weymouth 24 February 1664-5. 8. Andrew, b. at Weymouth 28 June 1668. 9. Jane, b. at Weymouth 20 July 1670.

vii. Andrew, bapt. at Wye, co. Kent, 3 November 1633; bur. there 6 November 1633.

12. Elizabeth Hatch (William, Thomas, John the Younger, Thomas, Thomas, John), her father's eldest daughter, born probably about 1600, died in New England between 1647 and 1654. She married first, in England, Robert Soan of Brasted, co. Kent, who was living 23 March 1628-9; m. secondly, at Scituate in the Plymouth Colony, 9 October 1643, as his second wife, John Stockbridge of Scituate, wheelwright. She may have emigrated to New England with her brother William (11), on his second voyage in 1638.

Child by first husband.

i. William, b. in England; d. in New England between 21 August 1671, the date of his will, and 29 October 1672, when Walter Briggs testified as to witnessing the will. He m. Dorothy ______. He settled at Scituate, where in 1663 he occupied lands at the head of the mill pond on Brushy Hill Brook, belonging to his stepfather, John Stockbridge. In his will he names his wife and his daughter Mary and also his "loving cousin James Torrey," whom he appoints one of the supervisors. (James Torrey was a son of Anne (Hatch) Torrey (11, iii), daughter of Elder William Hatch, and was therefore William Soan's first cousin once removed; and the reference to James Torrey in William Soan's will confirms the pedigree here given.) Child: 1. Mary, b. at Scituate in June 1668.

Children by second husband.

ii. Elizabeth, b. in 1644; m. at Scituate, 1 Jan. 1661-2, Thomas Hyland of Scituate, s. of Thomas & Deborah. Children, b. at Scituate: 1. Thomas, b. 25 Jan. 1662-3. 2. Elizabeth, b. 15 Aug. 1665. 3. Mary, b. 15 May 1667. 4. John, b. 17 March 1670-71. 5. Ruth, b. 15 June 1673.

iii. Sarah, bapt. at Scituate, 15 March 1645-6; m. at Scituate 6 January 1669-70, Joseph Woodworth, s. of Walter of Scituate. Children, b. at Scituate:

1. Joseph, b. 19 March 1670-71.
2. Margaret, b. 19 July 1673.
3. Benjamin, b. in Aug. 1676.
4. Sarah, b. in Aug. 1678.
5. Elizabeth b. in Aug. 1680.
6. Eunice b. in Jan. 1682-3.
7. Abigail b. in Apr. 1685.
8. Ruth b. in May 1687.

iv. Hester, bapt. at Scituate 11 July 1647.

HAWKS

HAWKS

Adam¹ Hawks b. 1608, Eng. (Hawks Family History Hawks 1973)
more info NEHG Reg. Apr. 1982 article on Princes of Wales

HAWKS

JOHN¹ HAWKS - b.
d. ; bur. 30 June 1662, Hadley, Mass.
m. - Elizabeth ? , dau. of
b. ; d.29/20 Sept.1683/9 Hadley
m.(2) as 2d wife bef. 1669 - Robert Hinsdale, who was KBI at Bloody Brook, 18 Sept. 1675
m.(3) 25 June 1683 as 2d wife widower Thos. Dibble of Windsor, Ct.; b.1613 Eng.
d. 17 Oct. 1700

Adam¹ Hawks
a John² Hawks b. 1633 d. 5 Aug. 1694 Lynn
m.(1) at Lynn, Mass
3 June 1658 Rebecca Maverick d. 4 Nov. 1659 Lynn
dau of Remember (Allerton) & Moses Maverick
m(2) 11 Apr. 1661 - Sarah Cushman
dau of Mary (Allerton) & Thomas Cushman

Ø on "Lion's Whelp" (Winthrop's Fleet) 1630, arr. Dorchester or Lynn. He was of Windsor, Conn., 1640, where the name is found as Hakes, Haks, Hawkes. Due to disagreement in the ch., he removed to Hadley, Mass., 1659, as one of the first settlers there.

Children:

1. John² - b. ?10 Aug. 1643, Windsor, Conn., V.R.;?bap. 13 Aug. 1643?
d. 1744 (~~liv. 172~~1) Waterbury, Ct.
m.(1) 26 Dec. 1667 - Martha Baldwin, dau. of Joseph & of Hadley; b. 1647; d. 7 Jan. 1676
m.(2) 20 Nov. 1696 - Alice (?) Allis, dau. of & wid. of Samuel Allis of Hatfield; b. ; d. 29 Feb. 1704 KBI

He was a carpenter; settled ~~at~~ in Hatfield & removed to Deerfield before Philip's War in which he was active, a Sgt., in the Falls fight & on Hatfield meadows. Living in Branford, Conn., 1680; ret. to Deerfield with 1st perm. settlers. A prom. man, on com. to build meeting-ho., 1696, and took the contract to finish it off. His last claim for this service was pd. in 1714 by a draft on town lands at Mill River for 24a. His family was broken up in 1704 and he rem. to Waterbury, Conn. to live with only surv. ch. {son John³ & fam. his 2d wife & their dau.} all KBI

3 ch. (by 1st wife)

John³ - b. 26 June 1671; d. inf.
John³ - b. 1673; m. Thankful² Smead - 4 ch. 1 d. inf. John³, wife & rem. 3 ch. all KBI 1704
Hannah³ - b. 1675; m. Jonathan Scott - 6 ch.

1 ch. (by 2nd wife)

Elizabeth³ - b. 22 Sept. 1697; d. 1704 KBI

Source "The Floyd Family of Rumney Marsh" (C. Harold Floyd, S.B. - 1909) a John Hawks - m. (int. rec. 7 Jan. 1698/9) Abigail² Floyd dau. of Capt. John¹ & Sarah (Doolittle) Floyd

2. Nathaniel² - bap. 15/16 Feb. 1644/5 Windsor, Conn.; d. y.

3. Elizabeth² - bap. 10 Jan. 1646/7, Windsor, Conn.; d. bef. Apr. 1682
m.(1) 24 Nov. 1664 - Joseph² Gillett, son of Jonathan & ; bap. 25 July 1641; d. 18 Sept. 1675 KBI
m.(2) 16 Dec. 1680 - Nathaniel Dickinson, son of Nathaniel & Ann( )Dickinson; b. Aug. 1643; d. 11 Oct. 1710 his second wife; he m.(3) Elizabeth (Burt) Wright

Elizabeth & Joseph rem. to Deerfield, Mass. abt. 1673.

9 ch. (by 1st husb.)

Joseph - b. 2 Nov. 1664; m. Esther Gull - 1 dau.
m.(2) Mercy Griswold
Elizabeth - b. 13 June 1666;
Mary - b. 10 Sept.1667;
Jonathan - b. 11 Aug. 1669; d. 3 June 1686 (Col. Rec.)
John - b. 10 June 1671; m. ? ? - a son
Nathaniel - b. 4 May 1673;
Hannah - b. 30 June 1675;
a dau. - b.
a dau. - b.

2.

4. Anna^2 - b.? 1 Oct. 1648 ? ; bap.? 4 Aug.? 1649; d. 25 Oct. 1705
m. 10 Oct. 1672 - Thomas^2 Hastings, son of Thomas^1 & Margaret(Cheney) Hastings; b. 1 July 1652; d. 23 July 1712
Thomas - m.(2) 14 Feb. 1706, Mary^3 Burt, who m.(2) 7 May 1713 Samuel Belden(Belding) of Hatfield.
Mary 3 - dau. of David 2 & Mary (Holcomb) Burt
Thomas was a doctor; an early Deerfield settler; later at Hatfield, Mass.

6 ch.:

Margaret	- b. 7 July 1674;	m. Nathaniel Evetts	-	
Hannah	- b. 19 Jan. 1677;	m. Samuel Gillett	-	5 ch.
Thomas	- b. 24 Sept.1679;	m. Mary Field	-	12 ch.
Hepzibah	- b. 16 Apr. 1682;	m. Jonathan Curtis	-	
Mehitable	- b. 23 Jan. 1685;	m. John Burke	-	
John	- b. 17 Sept.1689;	m.(1) Lydia ?	-	2 daus.
		m.(2) Hannah White	-	6 ch.

5. Isaac^2 - b. 11 Aug. 1650 Windsor V.R.; d. 22 June 1659 "was drowned in the Great River by voluntarily going in to swim" - He was found by an Indian the next day.

6. Mary^2 - b. 23 May 1652 Windsor, Conn.; d.
m.(1) 10 Oct. 1672 - Experience Hinsdale, son of Robert & Ann(?) Hinsdale; b. 23 Jan. 1645/6; d. 19 May 1676
m.(2) 22 July 1677 - John Evans(as his 2d w.) son of
b. ; d. aft. 1695

2 Child(by 1st husb.)

Elizabeth - b. ; m. John Cornwall - a dau.
a dau. - b.

3 ch.(by 2nd husb.)

Elinor - b. 8 Jan. 1678;
Jonathan - b. 10 Mar. 1679;
Randall - b. 1682

7. Joanna^2 - b. 8 Feb. 1653/4 Windsor, Conn.; d. 22 Nov. 1729, AE 76
m. 21 Nov. 1677 - William^1 Arms, son of
b. abt. 1654; d. 25 Aug. 1731, AE 77.
He was a soldier at Hadley, 1676; in the Falls fight, 19 May 1676; at Hatfield, 1677; owned real est. in Hartford, Conn.; in Deerfield, Mass. abt. 1698; rem. to Sunderland, 1713, but ret. to Deerfield in 3 or 4 yrs.

9 ch.:

William	- b. 14 Feb. 1678;	d. 18 Sept. 1690		
John	- b. 25 Dec. 1679;	m. Hannah Nash	-	3 ch.
Sarah	- b. 21 Nov. 1681;	m. Zebediah Williams	-	2 ch.
		m.(2) Samuel Jones	-	
Margaret	- b. 6 Oct. 1683;	m. William Belding	-	12 ch.
Hannah	- b. 1685;	m. Joseph Clesson	-	10 ch.
Daniel	- b. 11 Sept.1687;	m. Esther^3 Smead	-	11 ch.
		m.(2) Mary(Hitchcock)Taylor		
Ebenezer	- b. 26 Aug. 1689;	d. 25 Sept. 1690		
William	- b. 26 Oct. 1692;	m. Rebecca Nash	-	8 Ch.
Elizabeth	- b. 1695;	m. Ebenezer Field	-	5 ch.
		m.(2) Azariah Wright	-	9 ch.

8. EA
*El~~i~~ezer^2 - b. 20 Dec. 1655 (q.v.)

Buy Direct From The Factory At Better Than 50% SAVINGS!

T.I.E.'S PAGE PROTECTOR T11-75

Regular price 15¢ Each

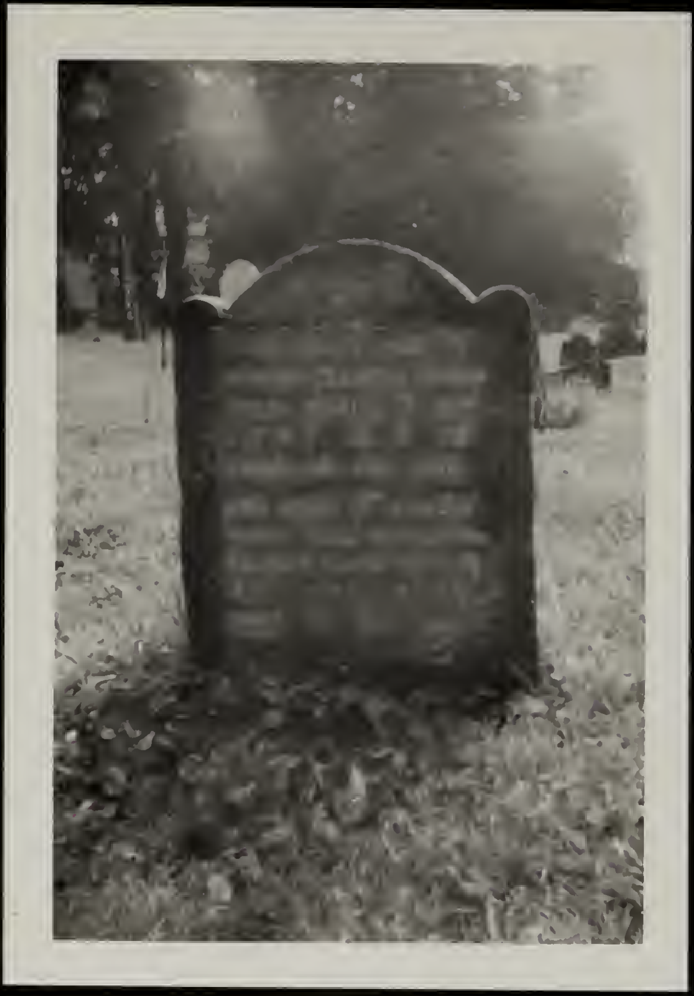
5000	1000	500	200 minimum
$46M	6¢ ea.	7¢ ea.	8¢ ea.

T.I.E. PAGE PROTECTORS PUT SPARKLE AND PROTECTION INTO THESE IMPORTANT FORMS:

• REPORTS • CATALOGS • PHOTOS • SALES PRESENTATIONS • WORK SHEETS • ALL OFFICE AND PLANT PAPERWORK SUBJECT TO CONSTANT HANDLING

T.I.E.

TRANSPARENT INDUSTRIAL ENVELOPES
"Our name and our prime product"
210 FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK, N.Y. 10010 (212) MU 9-0777



HERE LYES Y^{e} BODY OF
DEACON ELEAZER HAWKS
DYED MARCH Y^{e} 27
1727 IN Y^{e} 72^{D}
YEAR OF HIS AGE
AND ALLSO M^{rs} JUDETH
HAWKS WIFE TO DEACON
ELEAZER HAWKS DEC^{D} JAN^{Y}.
Y^{e} 27 1718 IN Y^{e} 54th
YEAR OF HER AGE

Old Cemetery
Albany Road,
Deerfield, Mass.

9. **Sarah²** = b. 29 Sept. 1657, Windsor, Conn.; d. 15/17 Sept. 1751, AE 94
m. 10 Sept. 1677 - Philip Mattoon, of Deerfield, son of
b. Eng.; d. 30 Dec. 1696
m.(2) 1704 or ltr. - Daniel Belding, son of William & Thomasine
(?)Belding; (his 3rd w.); b. 1648; d. 14 Aug. 1731.
10 ch.:

Margaret - b. 4 Nov. 1678; m. Joseph Alexander - 11 ch.
Philip - b. 4 Apr. 1680; m. Rebecca Nims - 1 ch.
John - b. 12 Oct. 1682; m. Jerusha Hall - 10 ch.
Isaac - b. 10 Dec. 1684; m. Mary Partridge - 5 ch.
Sarah - b. 25 Apr. 1687; m. Zecheriah Field- 10 ch.
m.(2) Samuel Childs
Eleazer - b. 10 Mar. 1689; m. Elizabeth Boltwood - 3 ch.
Gershom - b. 25 Dec. 1690;
Nathaniel - b. 29 Aug. 1693; m. Hannah Hubbard - 6 ch.
Ebenezer - b. 39 Jan. 1694/5; d. 30 Apr. 1716
Mary - b. 25 July 1697; I.P. John Miller -

10. **Gershom²** - b.12 Apr. 1659 Windsor, Vi.R.; d.
Last heard of - 26 Mar. 1681 unmarried

Box 69 No. 77 Probate Records Court House ~~Northampton~~ mass (in ye 72d yr.)

EA
ELI~~E~~ZER² HAWKS b. 20 Dec. 1655, Windsor, Conn.; d. 27 Mar. 1727, Deerfield, Mass., bur. in old cemetery there, albany Rd.
m. 30 Apr. 1689 - Judith² Smead, dau. of William¹ & Elizabeth² (Lawrence)Smead of Deerfield; b. 18 Feb. 1664/5 at Deerfield, d. 27 Jan. 1718/9, in ye 54th yr. bur. w/husb.

He was a Deacon; came to Deerfield with 1st permanent settlers, settled on lot #18; constantly in town office; was the Sargent w/Capt. Wm. Turner at Peskeompskut and "came out without a cratch" (Capt. Turner was shot while crossing Green River abt. 1 mile from the battlefield.) His m. was the 1st recorded on town register. Was Selectman 16 yrs. & long-time Clerk of the Market

10 Children:

1. twins { **Elizabeth³** - b. 26 Feb. 1689/90; d. 1 Jan. 1690/1
2. twins { **Thankful³** - b. 26 Feb. 1689/90, Deerfield; d.
m.(1) 31 Aug. 1715 - Thomas Taylor, son of John & Thankful (Woodward)Taylor; b. 4 Nov. 1680; d. aft. 21 Aug. 1717 at Northfield, Mass. (drowned in Conn. River)
m.(2) I.P. 15 Nov. 1718 - Daniel⁴ Ashley, son of Samuel³ (David²) & Sarah (Kellogg)Ashley, of Westfield; b. 7 Sept. 1691; d. abt. Oct. 1726
m.(3) 6 Mar. 1728/9 - Capt. William Symes of Keene, N.H., son of ; b. ; d.
2 ch. (by 1st husb.)

Thankful - b. 18 July 1716; m. ?Oliver Doolittle -
m.(2) David Field - 9 ch.
Thomas - b. 26 Nov. 1717; m. Sarah Merriman - 2 ch.
m.(2) Sarah Stebbins - 8 ch.

? ch.:

Samuel - b. 20 Mar. 1720; m. Eunice Doolittle - 9 ch.
Martin - b. 17 Sept.1724; m. Sarah ? - 3 ch.
prob. more

3. **Elizabeth³** - b. 26 Jan. 1691/2; d. 11 Aug. 1693

4. *Capt. Eli~~e~~zer³ (ea) - b. 26 Dec. 1693 (q.v.)

5. **Mary^3** - b. 2 Dec. 1695; d. 4 Mar. 1757, AE 61
m. 30 July 1713 - Jonathan Patterson, son of James & Rebecca (Stevens)Patterson; b. 31 Jan. 1686 ; d. 1718 Northfield
He was a tailor; liv. Deerfield, 1713; rem. to Northfield, 1716.
2 ch.:

Jonathan - b. 18 Dec. 1714; d. 24 Feb. 1721?
Eliezer - b. 2 Sept. 1716; m. (1) Lydia ? - 4 ch.
m. (2) Abigail . - s.p.

6. **Elizabeth^3** - b. 1 Nov. 1697; d. 9 Apr. 1788, AE 90
m. 12 July 1717 - Hezekiah Stratton, son of Samuel & Elizabeth (Fletcher) Stratton; b. 1688/9 Concord, Mass.; d. 28 Dec. 1756 Northfield.
He rem. to Deerfield, 1713; to Northfield, 1715, altho he bought land there as early as 10 May 1713; an influential man; Lt. under Capt. Elijah Williams in Fr. & Indian war.
10 ch.:

Ebenezer - b. 1 Dec. 1718; m. Tamer^3 Allen (Caleb^2) - 8 ch.
Samuel - b. 8 Feb. 1720; m. Ruth Wright - 1 son
John - b. 28 Oct. 1721; d. 8 Sept. 1755 KBI
Eleazer - b. 30 Apr. 1722; m. Lydia^3 Allen - 7 ch. (dau. of Caleb^2)
Hezekiah - b. 17 Jan. 1724; m. Mary Smith - 10 ch.
Mary - b. 22 Aug. 1725; m. Joseph Stebbins - 7 ch.
Sarah - b. 24 June 1727; d. 17 Oct. 1736
Hannah - b. 11 Apr. 1729; d. 29 Oct. 1729
Asa - b. 19 Jan. 1731; d. 8 Sept.1755 KBI
Hannah - b. 9 Sept.1732; m. Philip Mattoon - 7 ch.

7. **Nathaniel^3** - b. 9 Oct. 1699; d. 25 Sept. 1754
m.(1) abt. 1727 - Hannah Belding, dau. of John & Sarah(Waite) Belding of Hatfield; b. 14 May 1703; d. 22 Aug. 1736, AE 33
m.(2) 10 Aug. 1738 - Martha Waite, dau. of John & Mary(Belding) Waite of Hatfield; b. 20 Feb. 1706; d. (liv. 1765)
He served through Father Raile's war under Capt.Joseph Kellogg.
5 ch.: (by 1st wife)

Submit^4 - b. 10 Feb. 1728/9; m. Hilkiah Grout - 4+. ch.
Zadock^4 - b. 24 May 1731 ; m. Mary Bardwell - 10 ch.
Asa^4 - b. 20 Dec. 1732. ; m. Elizabeth Smead- 3 sons
Hannah^4 - b. 27 Oct. 1734 ; m. Gideon Bardwell- 7 ch.
Nathaniel^4- b. 14 Aug. 1736 ; d. 15 Aug. 1736

5 ch.: (by 2nd wife)

Experience^4 - b. 19 Apr. 1740; m. Elijah Arms - 5 ch.
Martha^4 - b. 16 Aug. 1743; d. 2 Sept. 1743
Nathaniel^4 - b. 27 Oct. 1744; (liv. 1 Nov. 1806)
Martha^4 - b. 19 Apr. 1746; m. Jonathan Oaks - 2 sons
Simeon^4 - b. 18 Dec. 1750; (liv. 1788, Jamaica)

8. **Sarah^3** - b. 26 July 1701; d. 10 Oct. 1783, AE 82, at Whately, Mass.
m. 22 Nov. 1726 - Thomas Wells, son of Ebenezer & Mary(Waite)Wells
Thomas - b. 25 Sept. 1693 Hatfield; d. 7 Mar. 1743/4 Deerfield
Lived Northfield; he was a cordwainer; in 1727, a Dr.
10 ch.:

(see p. 5)

10 ch.: (of Sarah^3 Hawks & Thomas Wells)

Eleazer	- b. 23 Sept.1728;	m. Hannah Corse - 9 ch.
Ebenezer	- b. 24 Mar. 1729/30;	m. Mercy Bardwell - 9 ch.
twins { Joseph	- b. 8 Oct. 1731 ;	m. Eunice Field - 10 ch.
Benjamin	- b. 8 Oct. 1731 ;	d. 23 Mar. 1746
Thomas	- b. 7 Mar. 1731/2 ;	d. 23 Mar. 1746
Augustus	- b. 16 Oct. 1734 ;	d. 16 July 1786 unmarried
Sarah	- b. 30 May 1736 ;	m. William Williams - 2 ch. +?
Agrippa	- b. 27 Nov. 1738 ;	m. Mehitable Smead - 9 ch. +?
Mary	- b. 6 Aug. 1741 ;	m. Lucius Allis - 7 ch.
Rufus	- b. 29 Sept.1743 ;	m. Sarah Porter - 9 ch. m.(2) wid. Temperance (?) Shepard

9. *Hannah^3 - b. 7 July 1703 Deerfield; d. 8 Mar. 1771 ~~AE 67~~ "in ye 69th yr. of her age" at Deerfield g.s. old. Com. bur. Deerfield
m. 3 Nov. 1727 at Deerfield - Samuel^3 Allen, son of Edward^2 & Mercy(Painter)Allen; b. 6 Apr. 1702 Deerfield, Mass.
d. 25 Aug. 1746, KBI at the Bars, where they lived, while trying to defend his children. "in ye 45th yr. of his age" g.s. bur. old cemetery, Albany Rd. Deerfield

12 ch.:

Samuel	- b. 21 May 1729 ;	d. 28 Aug. 1737
Sarah	- b. 2 June 1730 ;	m.(1) Amasa Nims - 8 ch. m.(2) Joseph Taylor
Chloe	- b. 4 Oct. 1731 ;	d. 25 Oct. 1767 unmarried
Eunice	- b. 6 June 1733 ;	d. 16 Aug./10 Oct. 1818 AE 85
	(tomahawked and left for dead at the Bars fight; (never fully recovered & last 20 yrs. confined to bed)	
Hannah	- bap. 13 Nov. 1735 ;	m. ? Taylor -
Caleb	- b. 30 Mar. 1737 ;	m. Judith^5 Hawks - 8 ch.
*Samuel	- b. 30 Apr. 1738 ;	m. Zilpha^5 Hawks - 7 ch.
Susanna	- b. 2 Aug. 1738 ;	m. Samuel Bodman -
Mercy	- b. 16 Apr. 1741 ;	d. 9 Oct. 1765 unmarried
Lamberton	- bap. 1 May 1742(3);	m.(1) Sarah Belding - 4 ch. m.(2) Esther(?)Chamberlain - 2 ch.+?
Enoch	- b. 27 Nov. 1744 ;	m. Mercy Belding - 10 ch.
Ichabod	- b. 1746(7); (posthumous)	d. inf.

10. John^3 - b. 5 Dec. 1707; d. 24 June 1784; bur. 26 June 1784
m. 10 Dec. 1730 - Elizabeth Nims, dau. of John & Elizabeth(Hull)Nims
b. 1 Mar. 1712; d. 27Feb. 1779, AE 67.
In mil.serv. early; was "Hero of Fort Mass." Aug. 1746, Sgt. in command of the fort, w/garrison of 22 men, when it was assaulted by 700 Fr. & Indians under Rigaud de Vaudreuil, a bro. of Gov. of Canada. After brave defense of 28 hrs. had to surrender for lack of ammunition; had charge of the Colrain forts, 1754-7, as Sgt. & Lt.; commanded a co. at attack on Old Ti.,1758, under Abercrombie; a Major under Amherst in successful campaign, 1759; Lt.Col., 1760; a prom. & useful citizen; Selectman 9 yrs.; held many other offices.

8 ch.:

Abner^4	- b. 23 June 1732 ;	m. Mary Smead - 6 ch.
John^4	- b. 7 Oct. 1734 ;	m. cousin Thankful^4 Hawks - ?s.p.
Moses^4	- b. 19 May 1737 ;	m. Mary ? - ?3 ch. m.(2) Rhoda Childs - 10 ch.
Elizabeth^4	- b. 18 Nov. 1739 ;	m. Asa Childs - 2 ch.
Anne^4	- b. 11 May 1743 ;	d. June 1775
Obed^4	- b. 27 July 1750 ;	m. Abigail Smith - 4 ch.
Rebecca^4	- b. 4 July 1753 ;	m. Eliakim Stebbins - 4 ch.
Solomon^4	- b. 3 Dec. 1755 ;	m. Huldah Holloway - 7 ch.

Bx69 No. 19
Probate Records
Court House Northampton Mass.

Capt. EL~~IE~~eaZER^3 HAWKS - b. 26 Dec. 1693, Deerfield; d. testate there 14 May 1774
m. 24 Nov. 1714 - Abigail Wells, dau. of
b. 1697; d. 7 Mar. 1768, AE 71

1713 Settled on the Hawks place at Wapping; 1743 he bought of John Chickley 500a. of land at Charlmont & liv. there abt. 1762 for a few yrs.; ret. to Deerfield, Mass.; a Deacon

Will 7 May in ye Fourteenth year of His majesty Reign Anno Dom 1774 proved 2 Feb. 1779
Inv amt £186-18
pers. amt £24-15-6 } Sworn to 30 Apr. 1780

13 Children:

1. **Gershom^4** - b. 23 Feb. 1715/6 ; d. 28 Dec. 1799
m. 9 May 1744 - Thankful Corse, dau. of James & Thankful(Munn) Corse; b. 9 May 1722; d. 6 Dec. 1800. ? 1806
He was one of the earliest settlers of the plantation; a Sgt.; served thro the Fr. wars. He & bro. Seth had houses near tog. & picketed, forming a fort which was garrisoned by the colony & he was put in command in 1755.
11 ch.:

Azubah^5 - bap. 10 Feb. 1745
Thankful^5 b 1 Sept. 1746; m. Samuel Hitchcock - 11 ch.
Miriam^5 - bap. 18 Jan. 1749
Gershom^5 - bap. 30 Sept. 1750; m. Hannah King -
Jared^5 - b. 6 May 1752
a ch. - b. 15 Sept. 1754
Jonathan^5 - b. 9 Mar. 1755; m. I.P. Molly Johnson -
Elihu^5 - bap. 27 Oct. 1757
Azubah^5 - bap. 31 May 1761
Israel^5 - bap. 2 Aug. 1764; m. Polly Mitchell -
Sara^5 - bap. 12 Aug. 1764

2. ***El~~ie~~eazer^4*** - b. 13 Nov. 1717 (q.v.)

3. **Abigail^4** - b. 17 Oct. 1719 Deerfield, Mass.; d. 13 July 1799, AE 79 Sullivan, N.H.
m. 20 June 1742 - David Nims, son of Ebenezer & Sarah(Hoyt)Nims
b. 30 Mar. 1716; Deerfield d. 21 July 1803. Keene, N.H.
1~~8~~0 ch.:

1. David - b. 18 Oct. 1742; m. Jemima^5 Carter - 10 ch.
2. Asahel - b. 30 ~~Sept. 1747~~ Apr. 1744; d. 15 May 1745 ~~(killed at Bunker hill)~~
5. Eliakim - b. 1? Sept. 1747; m. Abigail Briggs - s.p.
6. Zadock - b. 27 Mar. 1754; m. Betsey Brown - 9 ch.
7. Alpheus - b. 26 Nov. 1755; m. Abigail Briggs - 6 ch.
9. Ruth - b. 6 Mar. 1760; m. J~~ones~~oshua Lawrence - 12 ch.
10. Abigail - b. 18 July 1763; m. Benjamin Kemp - 9 ch.
3. Sarah - b. 16 May 1746; m. Ebenezer Cook - 4 ch. + ?
4. Asahel - b. 11 Oct. 1749; d. 17 June 1775 at Bunker Hill
8. Abigail - b. 8 June 1758; d. 21 Aug. 1761

(both bros. m. girls name Abigail Briggs)

4. **Joshua^4** - b. 25 Jan. 1721/2 ; d. 1761
m. 15 Mar. 1745 - Abigail Hastings, dau. of Benjamin & ?
( )Hastings of Greenfield; b. 28 Mar. 1726; d.
He was soldier in Fr. war; at Ft. Pelham, 1747/8; settled at Charlmont, 1750.
7 ch.:

Abigail^5 - b. 31 Jan. 1745/6; m. James Perry -
Eleazer^5 - b. 25 Aug. 1747 ; m.(1) Rhoda Kingsley - a son +?
m.(2) ? ?
Joshua^5 - bap. 1 July 1750 ; m. Mercy Wright - 5 ch.
Jared^5 - b. 7 May ~~bap. 8 Oct.~~ 1752 ; m. Hannah May - 3 ch.
Ruth^5 - bap. 22 Sept. 1754 ;
Asahel^5 - bap. 9 Mar. 1757 ;
Ichabod^5 - bap. 13 Sept. 1761, posthumous;

5. Judith⁴ - b. 1 Oct. 1723 ; d. 9 June 1776
m. 18 July 1754 - Enos Marsh, son of Ebenezer & Elizabeth(Gillett)
Marsh of Montague; b. 11 Dec. 1721, Sunderland
d. 16 Feb. 1810 Montague
m.(2) 8 Nov. 1778 - Mary (Hawks)Smead,
b. ; d. 27 Mar. 1803
He was a Revolutionary soldier.
6 ch.:

twins {Enos - b. 9 May 1755; d.y.
{Judith - b. 9 May 1755; d.y.
Jonathan - b. 17 Aug. 1756; m. Freedom Taylor - 5 ch.
Judith - b. 11 Aug. 1758; d. 21 Sept. 1778, unm.
Enos - b. 18 Mar. 1760; m. Mercy Marsh - ?6 ch.
Joshua - b. 8 Aug. 1765; m. Mindwell Crosbee- 7 ch.
m.(2) Abigail Clary - s.p.

6. Sarah⁴ - b. 5 Sept. 1725 ; d.
unmarried. She was an invalid.

7. Mary⁴ - b. 4 Jan. 1727/8 ; d. 24 Aug. 1757, AE 29
m. 3 Mar./May 1747 - Samuel Merriman, son of Theophilus & Mary
( )Merriman of Northfield; b. 13 Feb. 1722/3
d. 22 June 1803
m.(2) 21 Dec. 1759 Lydia(Harwood)Stebbins
of No. 4
3 ch.:

Samuel - b. 11 Sept.1749; m.(1) Eunice Hale m.(2) Thankful Hale - 2 ch.
Sarah - b. 1 Mar. 1752; m. Elisha Wright -
Zilpha - bap. & d. 11 Sept. 1753

8. Seth⁴ - b. 5 Oct. 1729 ; d. 1 Dec. 1808 in 79th yr. bur. Laurel Hill Cem. Deerfield
m.(1) 24 June 1751 - Elizabeth Belding, dau. of Samuel & Elizabeth
(Ingram)Belding; b. 1 Nov. 1731; d. 29 May 1772, AE 40
m.(2) 4 Oct . 1773 - Esther Wells, dau. of Joshua & Elizabeth
(Smead)Wells; b. 29 Mar. 1736; d. ~~Nov.~~ Dec. 1804, AE 68. Laurel Hill Cem.
He was a weaver; settled "Turnip Yard" (a part of the First Div. of woodland in Deerfield); esteemed himself very pious and once said "I have never had a worldly thought of a Sunday for twenty years."
7 ch.: (by 1st wife)

Seth⁵ - b. 26 Mar. 1752; d. 7 Oct. 1756
Elizabeth⁵ - b. 16 Sept.1753; d. 16 May 1772
Seth⁵ - b. 23 Jan. 1757; m. Tirza Taylor - 12 ch.
Samuel⁵ - b. 7 Feb. 1760; m. Mary Smead - 9 ch.
Mary Elizabeth⁵ - b. 26 Sept.1762; m. John Taylor -
Abigail⁵ - b. 1 Mar. 1767; m. Joel Wells -
Sarah⁵ - b. 26 Mar. 1771; I.P. Daniel Whitmore -

2 ch.: (by 2nd wife)

William⁵ - b. 1774; Abigail Marsh - 7 ch.
Esther⁵ - b.

9. Ruth⁴ - b. 18 May 1732 ; d. 19 Aug. 1811, AE 79
m. 13 July 1774 - Jedediah Clark, son of Ebenezer & Abigail (Parsons) Clark;(His 2d w.); b. 25 Mar. 1726; d. 9 Aug. 1800
He settled in Sunderland abt. 1756; a Deacon.
? ch.:

Abigail - b. 2 Jan. 1776; m. Quartus Smith - ? a dau.

8,

10. "Mercy"
Dorcas^{4} - b. 8 July 1734(bap. as Mercy); d. 1 May 1785, AE 50
m. (as Mercy) 6 Nov. 1761 - Moses Stebbins, son of John & Mary (?) Stebbins; b. 18 Oct. 1731; d. 15 Mr. 1815
Liv. at Bloody Brook.
6 ch.:

Moses - bap. 8 Aug. 1762; m. Hannah King - 5 ch.
Ebenezer - bap. 20 Nov. 1763; m. Rebecca Leonard - 11 ch.
Samuel - bap. 13 July 1766; d. 9 Dec. 1783, drowned
Israel - bap. 21 Oct. 1769; d. y.
Mercy - bap. 21 Oct. 1769; m. Jesse Morgan -
Israel - bap. 4 Aug. 1774; m. ? Morgan -

11. **Paul**^{4} - bap. 7 Nov. 1736 ; d. ~~15~~ 22 Oct. 1814 bur. Laurel Hill Cem.
m. - Lois Wait of Hatfield, dau. of
b. abt 1742? ; d. 11 Oct. 1810 ae 68 Ht bur. Laurel Cem
He settled on fa's. farm at Wapping; a soldier in Fr. wars.
10 ch.:

Eleazer^{5} - b. 22 Dec. 1766; m. Anna Stebbins - 7 ch.
Paul^{5} - b. 17 Jan. 1769; d. soon
Paul^{5} - b. 7 Jan. 1770;
Joseph^{5} - b. 15 Jan. 1772; I.P. Nancy Alvord -
Cephas^{5} - b. 1 Nov. 1773; m. Sarah Case - :4 ch.
Hepzibah^{5} - b. 13 Mar. 1776; m.(1) Lemuel Russell - 3 sons
m.(2) David Dennison -
Quartus^{5} - b. 22 Dec. 1778; m. Sarah Ellis - 8 ch.
Lois^{5} - b. 3 Jan. 1781; m. Dennis Stebbins - 11 ch.
Sylvia^{5} - b. 25 Nov. 1782; m. George Plumb Field- 8 ch.
Mercy^{5} - b. 1 June 1785; m. Erastus Childs - 8 ch.

12. **Thankful**^{4} - b. 26 Jan. 1738/9 ; d. July 1794 ae 55 (1st. Cong. ch. record)
m.(1) 1 Jan. 1777 - John^{4} Hawks, son of John^{3} & Elizabeth(Nims) Hawks; b. 7 Oct. 1734; d. 1 Aug. 1777
m.(2) 11 Apr. 1786 - Deacon Jonathan Flagg, son of
b. ; d.
? ch.:

13. **Waitstill**^{4}- bap. 30 Aug. 1741 ; d. 20 Feb. 1811 ae 70 old Cem. So. Deerfield
m.(1) 17 Dec. 1767 - Abigail Childs, dau. of David & Rebecca(Arms
Childs; b. 21 Dec. 1747; d.
m.(2) 22 Apr. 1771 - Anna Spofford, dau. of
b. ; d. Oct. 1838 in Canada
He settled at "Turnip Yard."
11 ch.: (by 2nd wife)

Anna^{5} - b. 22 June 1772; m. Eliezer Lawrence -
Silas^{5} - b. 26 Apr. 1774; m. Mary Blodgett - 12 ch.
Abigail^{5} - b. 9 Mar. 1776; d. Apr. 1839, unm.
Waitstill^{5} - b. 23 Dec. 1777; m. Mellicent Blodgett - 10 ch.
Thankful^{5} - b. 31 Dec. 1779; m. Joseph Blodgett - 10 ch.
George^{5} - b. 11 Feb. 1782; went to Canada
Elias^{5} - b. 12 June 1784; m. Eunice Frary - 5 ch.
Ruth^{5} - b. 14 July 1786; m. ? Nash -
Susanna^{5} - b. 19 Oct. 1778; d. 16 Aug. 1791
Selah^{5} - b. 11 Dec. 1790; m. Jerusha Church -
Levi^{5} - b. 19 Apr. 1793; m. Susan Chase - ?a dau.

Old Cemetery, Albany Rd., Deerfield, Mass.

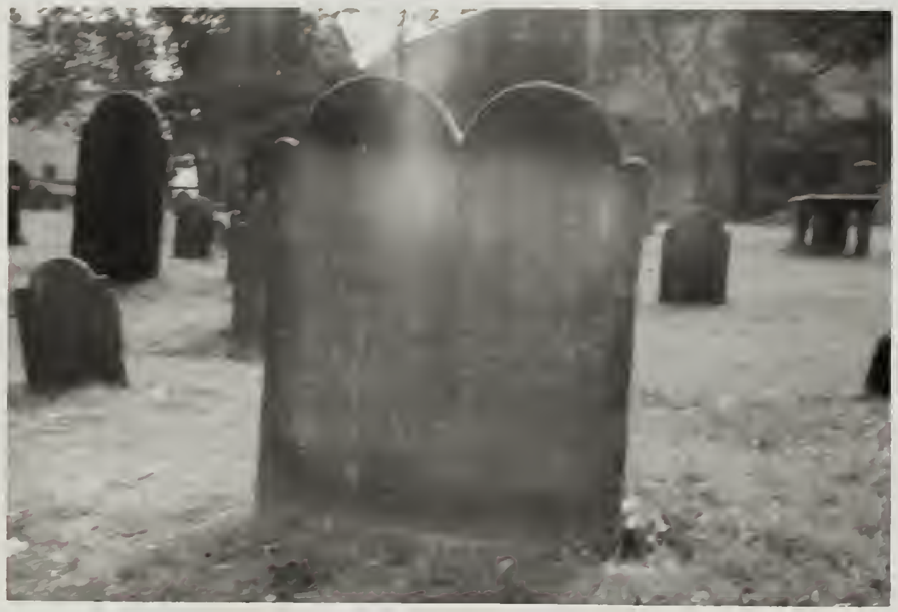
Here Lies Inter^{ed}
the Body of Dea^{n}

ELEAZER
HAWKS

Who Died
may y^{e} 14th
1774 Aged
80 Years

Here lies inter'd
the Body of M^{rs}
ABIGAIL the
wife of Dea^{n}
ELEAZER
HAWKS
Who Died
March y^{e} 7th
1768 Aged
71 Years

By Virtue & Religion their lives they led
and in Peace they made the Grave their Bed.



("Bars" (so. of Deerfield))

(ea)
EL~~EE~~ZER^4 HAWKS - b. 13 Nov. 1717; d. 25 Aug. 1746, KBI "at the Bars"
m. 9 May 1743 - Margaret^3 Allen, dau. of Benjamin^2 & Mercy (Towsley) Allen; b. 1716; d. 27 Aug. 1772
She m. (2) 20 June 1748 - Moses Nims & had 3 sons.

Children:

Judith^5 - bap. 6 Oct. 1745 ; d. 20 May 1819, AE 73, bur. Laurel/Hill Cem.
m. 4 Feb. 1768 - Caleb^4 Allen, son of Samuel^3 & Hannah^3 (Hawks) Allen; b. 30 Mar. 1737, Deerfield; d. 26 Nov. 1807, Deerfield, bur. Laurel Hill Cemetery

8 ch.:

Chloe	- b. 27 May 1769;	m. Eli Cooley	- 15 ch.
Eliel	- b. 27 Jan. 1771;	d. 5 Aug. 1773	
Asaph	- b. 1773;	d. 23 Sept. 1775	
Eliel	- b. 3 July 1775;	m. Electa Allis	- 5 ch.
Judith	- b. 5 May 1777;	m. Henry Bardwell	- s. p.
Asaph	- b. 9 July 1779;	m. Cynthia Hutchinson	- 9 ch.
Caleb	- b. 30 Nov. 1781;	d. 16 Dec. 1814	- s. p.
Lavinia	- b. 9 Oct. 1786;	m. Oliver Starr	- 4 ch.

*Zilpha^5 - b. ; d.
m. 21/4 May 1764 - Samuel^4 Allen, son of Samuel^3 & Hannah^3 (Hawks) Allen; b. 30/~~31~~ Apr. 1738; d. 11 Feb. 1833, No. Hero, Vt.
He was Lieut. in the Revolution; Capt. in Shay's Rebellion; at the "Bars fight"; rem. to Ashfield, Mass.; rem. to Grand Isle, Vt. in 1794; & later rem. to No. Hero, Vt. He was captured by the Indians at the "Bars fight" 25 Aug. 1746; ltr. redeemed by uncle Col. John^3 Hawks

7 ch.:

Sarah	— b. abt. 1765;	m. abt. 1780 ? Shaw	- ? ch.
Samuel	— b. 19 Dec. 1766;	m. Phebe Tob(e)y	- 7 ch.
see "Allen" *Eleazer Hawks^5	- b. 25 DEC. 1768;	m.(1) Eunice^6 Gilbert	- 7 ch.
		m.(2) 1794 Lucy Martin	- 9 ch.
Mercy	— b. abt. 177 ;	m. Isaac Sanderson	- 8 ch.
Zilpha	- b. 177_;		
a son	- b. 177_;		
see "Allen" Irad	- b. 30 June 1780;	m. Sarah ?	- ? ch.

[illegible]

10.

NEHGR - July '76 - P.178

Matthew^{1} Hawke - b. ca 1610 Cambridge, Eng. d. 1684 Hingham, Mass.
m. Margaret ____
b. d. 1683/4 Hingham, Mass.

James^{2} Hawke - bp. 27 May 1649; Hingham, Mass.
m. 9 July 1678; " "
d. 27 Nov. 1715; " "
m. Sarah Jacob dau of John & Margery (Eames) Jacob
bp. 28 Feb. 1657/8; Hingham, Mass.
d. 15 Mar. 1693/4; " "

James^{3} Hawke - b. 29 Sept. 1683; Hingham, Mass.
m. 13 May 1708; " "
d. 10 July 1716; " "
m. Mary Gill dau. of Samuel & Ruth (Lincoln) Gill
b. 6 Sept. 1686; Hingham, Mass.
d.

Mary^{4} Hawke - b. 13 Oct. 1711; Hingham, Mass.
m. 12 Dec. 1733 - (Rev.) John Hancock son of (Rev.) John & Elizabeth (Clarke) Hancock
b. 1 June 1702 Lexington, Mass.
d. 7 May 1744

Children
(Gov.) John Hancock b. 12 Jan. 1736/7 Braintree, Mass.
m. 28 Aug. 1775 Fairfield, Conn.
Dorothy Quincy youngest dau. of EDMUND
d. 8 Oct. 1793
dau. Lydia Henchman Hancock - b. 1776? Philadelphia, Pa.
d. summer of 1777

Source: "Hist. of Deerfield, Mass. - Vol. II" (George Sheldon - 1896)
"Hist. of Northfield, Mass." (Temple & Sheldon - 1875)
"Hist. of Hadley, Mass." (Sylvester Judd - 1905)
"Ancient Windsor, Conn. - Vol. II" (Henry R. Stiles - 1892)
"Ashley Geneal." (Francis Bacon Trowbridge - 1896)
"Gen. of the Child, Childs & Childe Fam." (Elias Child - 1881)
"Desc's. of Aquila & Thomas Chase" (Chase & Chamberlain - 1928)
"William Cornwall & His Desc's. (Edward E. Cornwall - 1901)
"Geneal. of Hitchcock Family" (Mrs. Edward Hitchcock, Sr. - 1894)
"John Marsh of Hartford, Conn." (Dwight Whitney Marsh - 1895)
"May Family" (1878)
"Merriman Reunion & Geneal." (1914)
"A Book of Strattons - Vols. 1 & 2" (Harriet Russell Stratton-1908-1918)
"Daus. of Founders & Patriots of America Natl, Soc. Lineage Book #10" (1940)
"D.A.R. - Vol. 83"
"Hist. of Hatfield, Mass." (Wells & Wells - 1910)
"Desc's. of Eleazer Flagg" (Charles Allcott Flagg - 1903)
Barbour Collection of "Windsor Vital Records"
Deerfield Vital Records (1920)
DAR Patriot Index (1966)
Town of Whately, Mass. (J. H. Temple - 1872)
Town & City of Waterbury, Conn. (Joseph Anderson - 1896)
Birth, Marr., & Death Rec. - Hartford, Windsor & Fairfield, Ct (E. S. Welles - 1898)
Hist. of Conn. Valley in Mass - Vol. 2 (Louis H. Everts - 1879)
Vermont Historical Gazetteer - Vol. 5 (Abby M. Hemenway - 1891)
Hist. of Sullivan, N.H. - Vol. 2 (Rev. Josiah L. Seward - 1921)
Keene, N.H. V.R. (1905)
N.E. Genealogy - Vol. 3 (Cutter - 1913)

aug. 9, 1973
(AEPH)

In Memory of
M^{rs} Margaret the Wife
of M^{r} Moſes Nims
She Died Augst y^{e} 23rd 1772
in y^{e} 57th Year
of her Age.

Old Cemetery, Albany Road,
Deerfield, Mass.

She m.(1st) Eleazer ^{4}Hawks - 9 May 1743.

JOHN^{1} HAYDEN - b. , England ; d. bet. 31 Oct. 1678 & 26 July 1682
m. abt. 1633 - 1634 - Susan(na) ? , dau.of
b. ; d. bef. 31 Oct. 1684 (but aft. husb.)

?w/bro. William in the "Mary & John", arr. Dorchester, Mass. 30 May 1630; settled at Dorchester, now part of Boston; freeman 14 May 1634. Perh. rem. to Braintree, Mass. by 1639. His will dated 31 Oct. 1678, probated 26 July 1682; inventory of property taken 4 Apr. 1695. propr. Dorchester 1632

7 CHILDREN:

1. John^{2} - b. abt. 1634 or 5, Dorchester, Mass.; d. 25/29 May 1717 or 18, ae 83
m. 6 Apr. 1660, at Braintree - Hannah^{2} Ames, dau.of Wm.^{1} & Hannah( )Ames
b. 12 May 1641 ; d. 3 July 1690, at Braintree, of smallpox

virtus? Wm. Ames

8 Children:
Hannah^{3} - b. 1661 ; m. Nathaniel Thayer - 10 ch.
Sarah^{3} - b. 1662 ;
Elizabeth^{3} - b. 1663 ; m. 1680 Ephraim^{3} Pray (John^{2}) Joanna (Downam) Pray - 9 ch.
John^{3} - b. ;
Josiah^{3} - b. 14 Jan. 1669 ;
Lydia^{3} - b. ; m. ? Vinton -
Joseph^{3} - b. ;
Abigal^{3} - b. ; m. Cornelius Thayer - 10 ch.

2. Joseph^{2} - b. abt. 1636, Dorchester; d. bef. 1718 (liv. in 1684, when mo's.est. was settled.
He was demented & doubtless never married.

3. Samuel^{2} - b. abt. 1638, Dorchester? ; d. 1676, intestate
m. 28 Oct. 1664, at Braintree (Braintree record)
or 28 May 1664 (acc. to Boston record) - Hannah^{2} Thayer, dau. of Thomas^{1} & Margery (Wheeler) Thayer (although earlier accts. stated she was the dau. of Richard Thayer) see P. 2 "Wm. Hayward"
b. ; d.
m.(2) in or abt. 1679 - Jonathan Paddleford, son of Jonathan & Mary (Blandford) Paddleford
b. 13 Aug. 1656, Cambridge; d.
?Rem. in or abt. 1700 to Taunton, Mass.

Inventory of Samuel's estate taken 26 Oct. 1664 (Braintree record) and the widow was appointed administratrix 31 Oct. 1664.
? Children:

4. Jonathan^{2} - b. 19 May 1640, Braintree, Mass.; d. there ?May 1718
m. 20 Apr. 1669, at Braintree - Elizabeth Ladd, dau.of
b. ; d. 7 Oct. 1700, at Braintree, Mass.
His will dated 13 May, 1718 - probated 5 June 1718
? Children:

5. Hannah^{2} - b. Braintree "2 month 7th 1642" ; d. unmarried.

6. Ebenezer^2 - b. Braintree "12 month 7th 1645"; d. there 13 Feb. 1717/18
m. bef. 1679 - Anna Tompson, dau.of Wm. & Ann (Brigham)(Crosby)Tompson
b. "1 month 3d 1648"; d. 11 Oct. 1737 at Boston, ae 89
? Children:

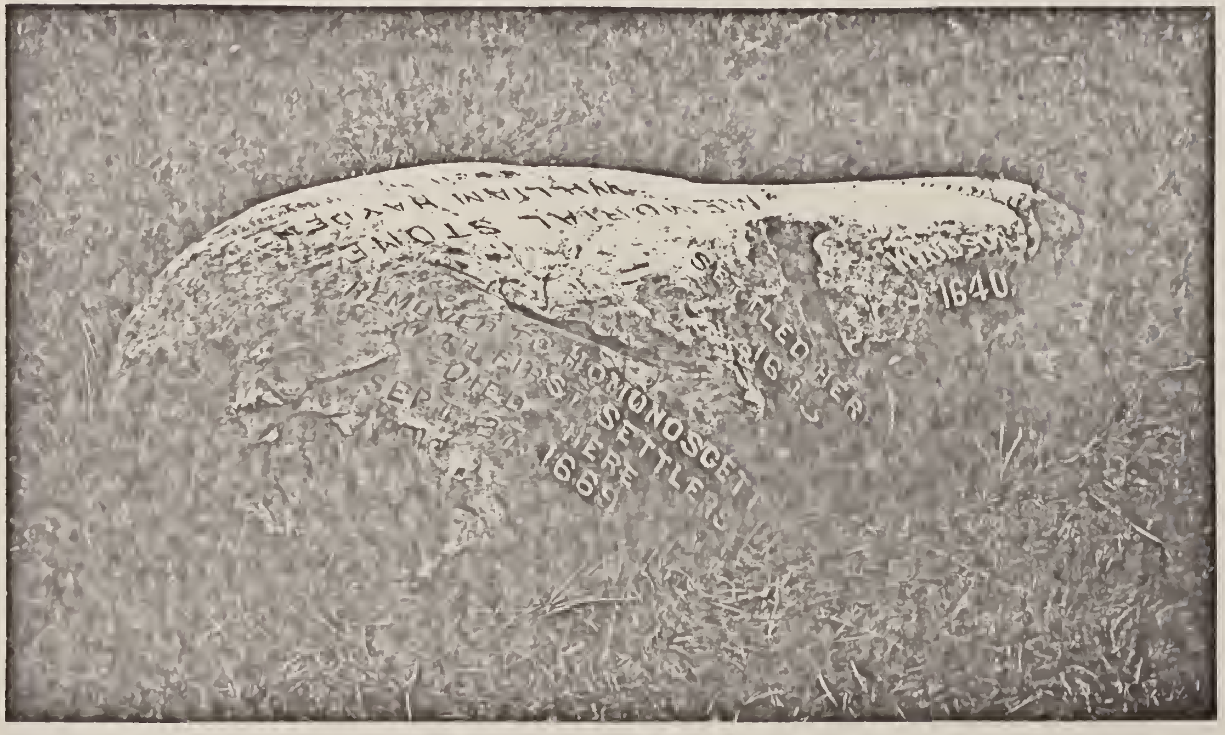
7. Nehemiah^2 - b. 14 Feb. 1647/8, Braintree; d. 12 Jan. 1717/18, Braintree, Mass.
m. Mar. 1678/9, Braintree - Hannah^2 Neale, dau. of Henry^1 & 2d wife Hannah^2 (Pray) Neale
b. in or abt. 1658, ? at Braintree, Mass.
d. at Braintree & bur. 25 July 1741 [illegible]
? Children:

Source: The Hayden Ancestry of Warren Sherman Hayden (Louis Effingham de Forest M.A.Jur.D.-1936)
Virkus - Vol. 7

MEMORIAL STONE
WILLIAM HAYDEN
1640
SETTLED HERE
HOMONOSCO
SETTLERS
HERE
1669

AUTOGLYPH PRINT, W. P. ALLEN, GARDNER, MASS.

WILLIAM HAYDEN MEMORIAL STONE, Windsor, Conn., Dedicated
September 2d, 1885.


MEMORIAL STONE
WILLIAM HAYDEN
1640
SETTLED HER
REMOVED TO HOMONOSCET
ONE OF THE FIRST SETTLERS
DIED HERE
1669

AUTOGLYPH PRINT, W. P. ALLEN, GARDNER, MA

WILLIAM HAYDEN MEMORIAL STONE, Windsor, Conn., Dedicated
September 2d, 1885.

memorial stone to mark this spot.* We have reared no classic monument which time would mar, but we have laid here a boulder, which has withstood the frost and heat, the storm and sunshine since time was young, and will last till time shall be no more. Should the day come, as sooner or later it doubtless will come, when there shall be no Haydens here; when perchance this stone shall be covered with bushes or briars, yet we are assured it will lie unmoved for ages, and the pilgrims who shall remove its covering will find its lettering undimmed, and the polish of the glacial period still remaining. We have set over it for this occasion three flags; first the English. This was William Hayden's flag when he came to this place. It was the flag of his children, to the fourth and fifth generation. Then we have the Connecticut flag with its three vines, perchance representing the three towns. This was also William Hayden's flag, represent-

---

* The boulder is of flint stone, is egg-shaped, and its weight is a little over two tons. Its greatest length is five feet, its breadth three and a half feet. It lies half buried in the earth, and its height above ground is about eighteen inches. The inscription is not in parallel lines, but placed in sections where the stone offered the best surface. The material is so hard that the lettering cost eight days' labor, and the repair of 300 chisels. [The accompanying cut shows the inscriptions of only one side; it is necessary to walk around the boulder to read them all.]

MEMORIAL STONE

WILLIAM HAYDEN
BORN IN ENGLAND
DORCHESTER MASS 1630
HARTFORD WITH FIRST SETTLERS
WINDSOR
1640
SETTLED HERE
1645
REMOVED TO HOMONESCITT
WITH FIRST SETTLERS
DIED THERE
SEPT 27. 1669
DEDICATED
SEPT 2. 1885

[An oak tree raised from an acorn grown 1876 on the "Hayden oak" (at the Levi Hayden place) was set beside the boulder, 1887.]

Records of the Conn. Line of the Hayden Family – Jabez Haskell Hayden – 1888

memorial stone to mark this spot.* We have reared no classic monument which time would mar, but we have laid here a boulder, which has withstood the frost and heat, the storm and sunshine since time was young, and will last till time shall be no more. Should the day come, as sooner or later it doubtless will come, when there shall be no Haydens here; when perchance this stone shall be covered with bushes or briars, yet we are assured it will lie unmoved for ages, and the pilgrims who shall remove its covering will find its lettering undimmed, and the polish of the glacial period still remaining. We have set over it for this occasion three flags; first the English. This was William Hayden's flag when he came to this place. It was the flag of his children, to the fourth and fifth generation. Then we have the Connecticut flag with its three vines, perchance representing the three towns. This was also William Hayden's flag, represent-

---

* The boulder is of flint stone, is egg-shaped, and its weight is a little over two tons. Its greatest length is five feet, its breadth three and a half feet. It lies half buried in the earth, and its height above ground is about eighteen inches. The inscription is not in parallel lines, but placed in sections where the stone offered the best surface. The material is so hard that the lettering cost eight days' labor, and the repair of 300 chisels. [The accompanying cut shows the inscriptions of only one side; it is necessary to walk around the boulder to read them all.]

MEMORIAL STONE

WILLIAM HAYDEN
BORN IN ENGLAND
DORCHESTER MASS 1630
HARTFORD WITH FIRST SETTLERS
WINDSOR
1640
SETTLED HERE
1645
REMOVED TO HOMONESCITT
WITH FIRST SETTLERS
DIED THERE
SEPT 27. 1669
DEDICATED
SEPT 2. 1885

[An oak tree raised from an acorn grown 1876 on the "Hayden oak" (at the Levi Hayden place) was set beside the boulder, 1887.]

Records of the Conn. Line of the Hayden Family — Jabez Haskell Hayden — 1888

Picture taken
May 9 - 1965
on old Bartlett Farm
Depot Rd., Eliot, Maine

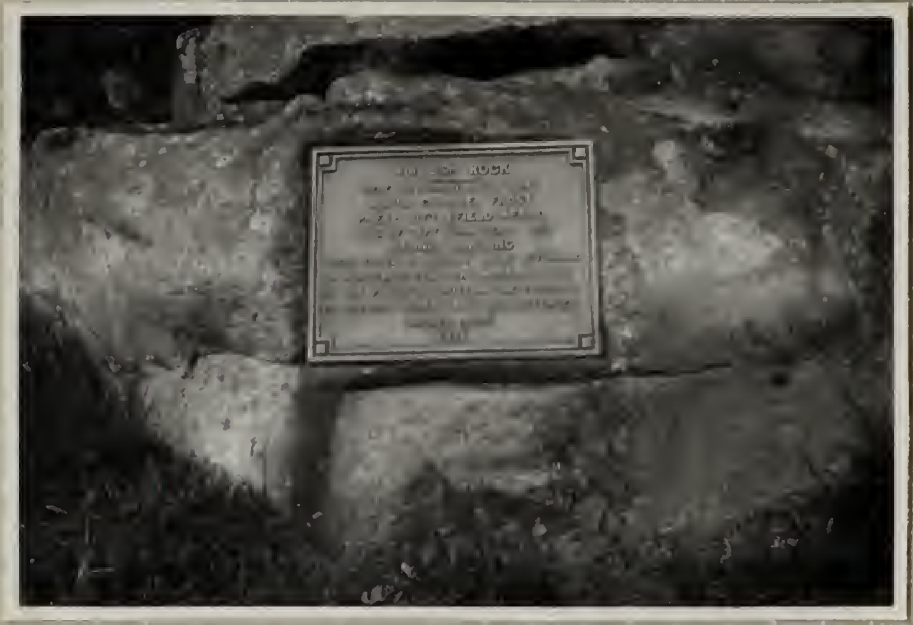
ERECTED TO THE MEMORY OF THE FOLLOWING EARLY
SETTLERS WHOSE REMAINS ARE HERE INTERRED

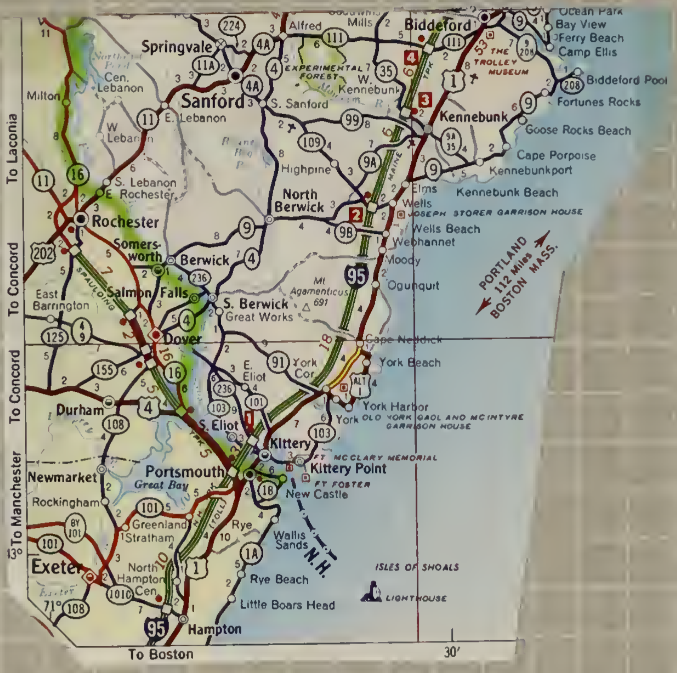
JOHN HEARD D.1676
HIS WIFE ISABEL HEARD
THEIR SONS
WARWICK HEARD D.1647
JAMES HEARD
CAPT.JOHN HEARD SON OF JAMES
1667 - 1751
HIS WIFE
PHEBE LITTLEFIELD HEARD WHO
WAS KILLED BY INDIANS
JULY 4,1697.
THEIR DAUGHTER
DORCAS HEARD TUCKER B.1690
LIVING IN 1762

CAPT. NATHAN BARTLETT
1691 - 1775
HIS WIFE
SHUAH HEARD BARTLETT B.1694
FOUR OF THEIR CHILDREN AND A SON
NATHAN BARTLETT
1737 - 1775
HIS WIFE
SARAH SHAPLEIGH BARTLETT
1738 - 1805
A COLORED SERVANT.
SHUAH COFFIN B.1756
APPHIA COFFIN B.1759
AND FOUR OTHER CHILDREN OF
DR. EDMUND COFFIN WHO MARRIED
SHUAH BARTLETT DAUGHTER OF
CAPT. NATHAN BARTLETT

A LITTLE NORTH OF WEST, ONE HUNDRED AND TWENTY FIVE YARDS FROM THIS SPOT, STANDS THE OLD BARTLETT HOMESTEAD BUILT BY CAPT. NATHAN BARTLETT ABOUT 1740 WHERE FIVE SUCCESSIVE GENERATIONS OF THE BARTLETT FAMILY HAVE BEEN BORN AND REARED.

1914





Springvale
Alfred
Biddeford
Ocean Park
Bay View
Ferry Beach
Camp Ellis
Biddeford Pool
Fortunes Rocks
THE TROLLEY MUSEUM
EXPERIMENTAL FOREST
W. Kennebunk
Milton
Cen. Lebanon
Sanford
S. Sanford
E. Lebanon
W. Lebanon
Kennebunk
Goose Rocks Beach
Cape Porpoise
Kennebunkport
To Laconia
Highpine
S. Lebanon
E. Rochester
North Berwick
Elms
Wells
Kennebunk Beach
JOSEPH STORER GARRISON HOUSE
Wells Beach
Webhannet
Rochester
Somersworth
Berwick
Moody
Ogunquit
To Concord
East Barrington
Salmon Falls
S. Berwick
Great Works
Mt Agamenticus 691
PORTLAND 112 Miles BOSTON MASS.
Dover
Cape Neddick
York Beach
To Concord
E. Eliot
York Cor.
Durham
York Harbor
York
OLD YORK GAOL AND MCINTYRE GARRISON HOUSE
S. Eliot
Kittery
Newmarket
Portsmouth
Great Bay
FT. MCCLARY MEMORIAL
Kittery Point
FT. FOSTER
New Castle
Rockingham
To Manchester
Greenland
Stratham
Rye
Wallis Sands
N.H.
ISLES OF SHOALS
LIGHTHOUSE
Exeter
North Hampton Cen.
Rye Beach
Little Boars Head
Hampton
To Boston
30'

AmBUSH RocK

LOCATED ON RT. 101 – 1.3 miles S.E. of JUNCTION of RTS. 236 + 101 — called "GOODWIN ROAD". ABOUT 4 miles from GREAT WORKS.

AUG. 20, 1961

HEARD

JOHN^1 HEARD - b. ; d. bet. 3 Mar. 1675/6 & 21 Feb. 1676/7
(will) bur. on Bartlett farm, Depot Rd., Eliot, Maine, with several others of the early settlers.
m. - Isabel ? , dau. of
b.
d. aft. 5 Nov. 1677
bur. w/husb. on Bartlett farm.

Was in Kittery, Maine in 1640, and lived at first on Champernowne's Island; was living with his wife at Sturgeon Creek in 1645. John took oath of allegiance to Mass. government 16 Nov. 1652. He was a carpenter & yeoman.

John made his will, "weak by reason of age," 3 Mar. 1675/6, proved 21 Feb. 1676/7. It willed all his property to the children of James Heard, his son.

Children:

*James^2 - b.
(q.v.)

Warwick - b. abt. 1632; d. 24 Mar. 1647, AE 15, accidentally shot by Charles Frost AE 15, who was shooting geese.

==

> "Guard your good name at any cost,
> Ye men who bear the name of Frost.
> Frost, Fernald, Downing, Shapleigh, Heard,
> A nugget of gold is every word.
> Blush town with pride, such names as these,
> Voiced by billow and bird and breeze,
> Are richer dower, a costlier crown,
> Than any that kings have handed down."

==

Source: "Old Kittery and Her Families" (Everett S. Stackpole - 1903)
"Pope's Pioneers of Maine & New Hampshire"
"Desc. of Edward Small of N.E. & Allied Fam." (Lora A.W.Underhill-
"Geneal. Dict. of Maine & N.H." (1934)
"Hist. & Geneal. of the Family of Hurd" (Dena D. Hurd - 1910)
"Robert Calef, etc." (William Wallace Lunt - 1928)
"Hist. of Dover - Vol. 1 (Scales - 1923)
"Geneal. of the Early Generations of the Coffin Family of New England - 1870

another "John Heard" in the same area. (Miriam Eddy's anc.)
John^1 Heard
Samuel^2 Heard
Judith^3 Heard m. John Fall

JAMES^2 HEARD - b.
d. bet. 6 July 1675 & 3 Mar. 1675/6; bur. on Bartlett Farm
m. abt. ?1655 - Shuah^2 (sometimes miscalled Susanna)
dau. of Edward^1 & Katherine (Reynolds) Starbuck.
b.
d.
m.(2) bef. 5 Nov. 1677 - Richard Otis of Dover, NH

James, called "Ensign" in 1647, died before his father's will was made. He was mentioned as "lot layer" in 1652. Clerk of the Com. Court, Kittery, and Clerk of the Writs 1659; Selectman 1659, 1661, 1666-9; Town Clerk 1667-9.

"Nicholas Shapleigh, James Heard and Richard Nason, being selectmen, were dismissed from office under the charge of being Quakers, and the election of other selectmen was ordered within fourteen days. The Court further ordered that whatever Quaker shall hereafter act in town affairs shall pay a fine of five pounds. John Heard had been fined, 7 July 1663, forty shillings for entertaining Quakers. The selectmen above named were not Quakers but had shown a decent hospitality to persecuted persons of that sect and may have spoken for freedom of religious opinions."

Children:

John^3 - b. ; d. young

*John^3 - b. 24 Feb. 1658 - Dover, N.H. (q.v.)

Mary^3 - b. ; d. before 1735
m.(1) - Isaac Hanson, son of
b. ; d. bef. 17 Sept. 1683 ~~15 Oct. 168~~
m.(2) - Robert Evans, Jr., son of Robert &
Elizabeth(Colcord)Evans; b. 30 Sept. 1665 ; d. liv. 19 Sept. 1753
of Dover, N.H. ~~? m.(2) Mary's sister Ann^3 (q.v.)~~
m.(2) by 1735 Sarah (Clarke) Mantoe wid. of Sylvester Mantoe
" Hanson" 2 ch.: (by 1st husb.)
Isaac - b.
Mary - b. 18 May 1679 ; m. James Libby - 10 ch.
" Evans" 2 ch.: (by 2nd husb.)
Anna - b. 27 Feb. 1699/1700 ; m. Job Hussey - ? 4 ch.
Edmund - b. 1 Oct. 1701 ; m. Ruth Wood - ? ch.

Elizabeth^3 - b. ; d.
m.(1) bef. 1680 - James Chadbourne, son of Humphrey & Lucy (Treworgy)Chadbourne; b. ; d. 13 Feb. 1685/6
m.(2) bef. 28 Aug. 1688 - Samuel Small, son of Francis & Elizabeth(?)Small; b. 1666, as per deposition
d. (liv. in 1737 AE 71)
2 ch.: (by 1st husb.)
Lucia(Lucy) - b. 1681; m. Jeremiah Calef - 4 ch.
James - b. 29 Sept. 1684 ; wid. Sarah (Hatch) Downing - 7 ch.
? ch.: (by 2nd husb.)
*Elizabeth - b. 9 Nov. 1695; m. Benj. March - 5 ch.
Samuel - b. 17 Apr. 1700; m. Anna Hatch - 9 ch.
Joseph - b. 3 Dec. 1702; m. Mary Libby - 8 ch.
Mary - bap. 27 May 1707 or 8; m. Solomon Davis
*prob. 1 or more d.y.

Katherine^3 - b. ; d.
m.(1) - James^3 Littlefield, son of Francis^2 & Rebecca (Rust) Littlefield; b. 2 Oct. 1657
d. May 1690, KBI
m.(2) bef. 24 Feb. 1690/1 - John Wooden, son of John & Mary (?) Wooden of Beverly, Mass.; b.
d. (liv. Wells, Me.; liv. Salem, Mass. 14 June 1725)

2 ch.: (by 1st husb.)

Abigail - b. ; m. Stephen Harding - 10 ch.
Mary - b. ; m. Samuel Fuller - 6 ch.

6 ch.: (by 2nd husb.)

Mary - bap. 6 Aug. 1696 in Beverly
Daniel - b.
Elizabeth - b. } all bap. 3 Sept. 1704 in Salem
Hepsibah - b.
James - b.
Samuel - b.

Abigail^3 - b. 1670 ; d. (liv. in 1734) d. June 1750 ae 80
m. 28 Feb. 1688/9 at Dover - Job Clement of Dover, N.H., son of the Hon. Job and Margaret (Dummer) Clement
b. ; d.

6 ch.:

6.Abigail - b. abt. 1702 d. 12 May 1706
1.Job - b. abt. 1691; Hannah Emerson - 2 sons
2.James - b. 26 Mar. 1693/4; Sarah Wallingford - 7 ch.
3.John - b. abt. 1696; Sarah Bunker - 4 ch.
4.Margaret - b. abt 1698; Col. Thos. Wallingford - 4 ch.
5.Daniel - b. abt 1700; Frances Wallingford - S.P.

Ann^3 - b. ; d.
~~m.(1) (as 2nd w.) - Robert Evans, Jr of Dover, N.H. son of Robert & Elizabeth (Colcord) Evans; his 1st w. was Ann's older sister Mary^3 (Heard)~~ ~~Hanson~~
~~Robert - b. 30 Sept. 1665 ; d. liv. 19 Sept. 1753~~
m. ~~(2)~~ abt. 1691-2 - Moses^3 Gilman, son of Moses^2* & Elizabeth** (Hersey) Gilman; bap. 3 July 1659 Hingham; d. will 8 apr. 1741 proved 28 Oct. 1747
Moses^3 - m.(2) Mrs. Elizabeth (Croade) Bridges-Lambert. I.P. (1713 6 June)

"Gilman" ?6 ch.:

1. Abigail^4 - b. 29 July 1693 John Lord - 16 ch.
3. Anne^4 - b. John Lougee - 9 ch.
4. Judith^4 - b. Nicholas Smith - 9 ch. in all (m. twice)
5. Shuah^4 - b. Abner Thurston - ?8 ch.
6. Elizabeth^4 - b. Samuel Thurston - a son
2. ~~3~~ Moses^4 - b. Mary Tracey - 7 ch.

* Moses$^{3-2}$; Edw^1 m Mary Clark 1614

** Eliz. Hersey ? desc. of Wm.^{1} & Eliz. (Croade) Hersey

4.

CAPT. JOHN^3 HEARD - b. 24 Feb. 1658 - at Dover, New Hampshire
d. Nov. 1751 - bur. on Bartlett Farm w/fa.& grpar.

(will & Codicil)
(Inv. total)
£674-11-0

m.(1) 27 Apr. 1690 - Phebe^3 Littlefield - at Dover, N.H., dau. of Francis^2 Sr. & Rebecca (Rust) Littlefield; b.
(4th)
d. 4 July 1697 KBI at "Ambush Rock" while returning from worship; bur. with husband
m.(2) 2 July 1698 - Jane (Cole) Littlefield, dau. of Nicholas & Jane (?) Cole & wid. of Joseph^3 Littlefield (a cousin of Phebe's) by whom she had 3 ch.
Jane - b. ; d.
m.(3) Dec. 1725 - Ann (Hodsdon) Wingate, dau. of Israel & Ann (Thompson) Hodsdon; and wid. of Capt. John Wingate by whom she had 12 ch.; b. ; d.
m.(4) I.P. 27 Nov. 1735 m. 23 Dec. 1735 - Marie (Cotton) Bradbury of York, Me. dau. of
& wid. of Wymond Bradbury, by whom she had 9 ch.

Capt. Heard's will, dated 15 Jan. 1739, codicil dated 28 Sept. 1741, probated 6 Jan. 1752. Inventory returned 25 Nov. 1751 at £674: 11: 0 (Sargent's Maine Wills 1640-1760)

Children:

(by 1st wife)

Dorcas^4 - b. 26 Feb. 1690/1 in Kittery, Maine; d. (liv. in 1762)
bur. with parents on Bartlett Farm
m. 21 Nov. 1717 (as 2nd w.) - Hugh Tucker, son of Lewis & Sarah (Gunnison)Tucker; b. ; d.
7 ch.:
Phebe - b. 5 Oct. 1718; I.P. Walter Keniston
Samuel - b. 13 Apr. 1720;
Hugh - b. 16 Dec. 1724; m. Jane Hubbard - 2 daus.
Joseph - b. ; d. y.
Joseph - b. ; d. y.
James - b. 10 Aug. 1730; m. Ruth Kennard - 3 ch.
Joseph - b. 29 May 1732;

Phebe^4 - b. 15 Jan. 1692/3 in Kittery, Maine; d. (liv.1737 Kittery
m.(1) bef. 12 Feb. 1714/5 - Abraham Morrell, a blacksmith, son of John & Sarah (Hodsdon) Morrell; b.
d. s.p.
m.(2) 29 Aug. 1724 - Thomas Stevens of Newcastle, N.H., son of
b. ; d. ?s.p.

*Shuah^4 - b. 15 Jan. 1694/5 in Kittery, Maine; d.
bur. on Bartlett Farm, with husband, her parents & others.
m. 10 Mar. 1714/5 - Capt. Nathan^4 Bartlett, son of John^3 & Mary^3(Rust)Bartlett; b. 23 Dec. 1691 at Newbury, Mass.
d. 1775 at Kittery, Me.; bur. on Bartlett Farm
Nathan was first of his family to settle in that part of Kittery now called Eliot, Maine.
12 ch.:
Shuah - b. 1 Jan. 1715/6; m. Dr.Edmund Coffin - 13 ch.
*Mary - b. 1 Mar. 1717/8; m.(1) Thos.^{3} Dennett - 5 ch
m.(2) ? Lord
Nathan - b. 30 Apr. 1720; d. 7 May 1720
Phebe - b. 8 May 1721; m. John^3 Dennett - 8 ch.
Abigail - b. 6 Dec. 1723; m.(1) John Shapleigh - ?1 ch.
m.(2) Moses Hanscom
John Heard - b. 8 Apr. 1726; m.(1) Dorcas Moulton - 11 ch.

m.(2) wid. Elizabeth(?)Moulton
m.(3) wid. Bertha (?)Miriam
Hannah - b. 29 Oct. 1728; m. Robert Cutts - 6 ch.
Nathan - b. 3 Nov. 1730; d. 21 May 1736
James - b. 24 May 1732; d. 17 Dec. 1738
Sarah - b. 25 Dec. 1735; d. Jan. 1736
Nathan - b. 31 Mar. 1737; m. Sarah Shapleigh - 8 ch.
Sarah - b. 26 May 1741; m.(1) Capt. John Wentworth - 6 ch.
m.(2) Capt. Clement Jordon - 1 ch.
m.(3) Capt. Bildad Arnold
m.(4) Capt. Nathaniel Evelith

James^{4} - b. 21 Jan. 1696/7, Kittery, Maine, d. abt. 1725
m. 7 Apr. 1720 - Mary Roberts, of Dover, N.H., dau. of Hatevil & Lydia ( ) Roberts; d. 20 July 1701; d.
prob. m.(2) 1 May 1726 - Samuel Wingate of Dover, son of Capt.John & Ann (Hodsdon) Wingate
m.(3) John Hayes, as his 2nd wife.

4 ch.:
Sarah^{5} - bap. 17 June 1722; m. Benjamin Chadbourne
Mary^{5} - bap. 17 June 1722; prob. d. y.
Phebe^{5} - bap. 26 Apr. 1724; m. Abraham Lord ?
Jane^{5} - bap. 3 Oct. 1725; prob. d. y.

(by 2nd wife)

Jane^{4} - b. 18 June 1699, Kittery, Maine; d.
m. 15 Nov. 1719? - Capt. Tristram^{4} Coffin, son of Tristram^{3} & Deborah (Colcord) Coffin of Dover, N.H.; b.
d. ; 5 daus. Named in his will of 1761
m.(2) Hannah Smith & had 1 son & 1 dau.
? 8 ch.:
Abigail - b. 16 July 1718? m.(1) Benjamin Sleeper
m.(2) Richard Jennings
Jane - b. 11 Mar. 1721 m. Edward Colcord - 2 sons
Tristram - b. 2 Feb. 1723; d. ae 14 days d. 16 Feb. 1723
Deborah - b. ; d. ae 8 years
John - b. ; d. ae 6 years
Susanna - b. Nov. 1731; m. Lemuel Bickford
Hannah - b. 24 Nov. 1732; m. Joseph Ham
Deborah - b. ; d. 1838 ae 100 (N.E. H.G.R.-vol.5)
perh. ano. ch.

Mary^{4} - b. 24 Aug. 1700 ; d.
m. 1 July 1722 - Henry Barter, son of Henry & Sarah(Crockett) B.
b. 29 Jan. 1697; d. (will dated 1765-1779)
6 ch.:
bp 1 Oct 1727 — bp. 11 July 1731 Sml. Hutchings — bap. 23 Aug. 1741
Mary ; John ; Jane ; Sarah ; Henry ; Pelatiah
bp. 18 Oct 1724 Sml. Ratcliff - 4 — b. 10 Aug. 1729 I.P. Wm. Moore — bp. 11 Nov. 1733

Abigail^{4} - b. 15 Apr. 1702, Kittery, Maine; d. abt. 1768
m. 26 Dec. 1723 - Moses Hubbard, son of Philip & Elizabeth (Goodwin)(Emery)Hubbard; b. 8 July 1700; d. 1757
8 ch.:
23 Jan. 1726 Hugh Tucker Jr. 2 daus. — 3 Aug. 1724
John Heard; Jane ; James ; Mary ; Mary ; Warwick ;
23 Aug. 1735 Hannah Neal 6 daus. — 29 Feb. 1728 Mary Bean (6) — 3 Aug. 1734 ? Davis — 31 Aug. 1731 Mary Littlefield (4)
Joseph ; Joshua.
1 Aug. 1741 m.(1) Ann Gowan - 9 m.(2) Alice Wheelwright Eaton — abt. 1744 Dorcas Shapleigh 1 dau.

Major Charles Frost had long been hated by the Indians. They found their opportunity for revenge 4 July 1697. As he was returning from church at Great Works, about a mile north of his garrison house, he fell into an ambush. Dennis Downing was shot with him and also Phebe, wife of John Heard. - - - - - The spot where he was slain is near a large boulder, on which is a suitable inscription. It is known as Ambush Rock. Tradition says that the wife of John Heard was wounded and tried in vain to remount her horse. She begged her husband to leave her and save the children at home. The Indians chased him and shot his horse under him near his garrison. He escaped and saved his house and children. Hon. Mark Dennett left on record a tradition concerning this John Heard. While out in the woods he was discovered by several Indians. He at once fled and the Indians pursued. Heard knew of an old hollow log in the woods, which he gained unperceived by the Indians, having killed his dog that he might not be betrayed. There he lay concealed. The Indians in their pursuit came and sat down on the log for rest. Heard listened to their conversation and heard them threaten what they would do to John Heard if they should catch him. He had previously distinguished himself in the Indian wars. In due time he emerged from his hiding place and returned home safely.

Pike's brief account of Frost's death is as follows: "Major Charles Frost slain by the Indians (as returning from meeting betwixt Smith's garrison and his own) also Dennis Downing and Phebe Heard slain at the same time and John Heard wounded."

Source: Probate Records of the Province of N.H. Vol. 3 1915

James^3 Heath 1744 Haverhill District

In the name of God Amen. I James Heath of Haverhill District in New Hampshire in New England Husbandman this Twenty Sixth day of November Anno Dom 1744 calling to mind the frailty and mortality of My Body Knowing it is Appoynted for all men Once to Die Do make this my last will & Testament first of All I give and recommend my Soul into the hands of God that gave it And My Body to the Earth to be Desently buryed at the discretion of my Executor hereafter named and As to the worldly Estate it hath pleased God to bless me with in this life I give demise and dispose of In Manner and form following,

Imprimis I give to my well beloved Wife Dina all my personal Estate, of what Kind or nature Soever, And the use and improvement of all my Real Estate until my Children Joshua, Asa, Enoch, mary, Miriam and Susanna Come of Age respectively as here after in these presents Mention^{d} She to Improve And enjoy one full third part of My real Estate during her natural life even of all my home Steed Lying by wash pond So called Joyning to Jonathan Roberts's land being one Hundred and Six Acres More or less She to bring Up Our Young Children till they may be put to Suitable places & pay all legacies

Item I give to my Son David Heath Twenty Acres of land where he dwells. And Ten Shillings mony old Tenor to be paid out of my Estate by my Executors within three months after my decease.

Item I give to my Son Nathanael 60 Acres of Land where he now dwells and Ten Shillings Mony old Tenor to be paid by my Executors out of My Estate within three months after my decease

Item I give to my Son James all the land I gave him a Deed of and Ten Shillings mony old Tenor to be paid out of My Estate by My Executors within Three months after my decease.

Item I give to my Daughter Judeth Kezer all the household Stuf She had of me and Ten Shillings Money old Tenor to be paid out of my Estate by my Executors within Three months after my decease

Item I give to my Son Joshua Two Seventh parts of my home Steed being One Hundred and Six acres in Quantity and quality together with 2 Sevenths of all out lands belonging to me to be possessed of as follows Two third parts thereof when he shall come to y^{e} age of Twenty one years, and the other third at the decease of My Wife provided he rest Satisfy^{d} with this my will: But if he Shall enter in to y^{e} law to contradict this my will in that case my Will is that he shall have paid to him Ten Shillings mony old Tenor out of My Estate by My Executors and shall have no part of my real estate.

Item. I give to my Son Asa One Seventh part of all my Real Estate of My home steed Containing 106 Acres in quantity and Quality and one Seventh part of all my out lands for him to be possessed of as follows 2 Thirds when he shall arrive to y^{e} Age of Twenty One Years and the Other third at y^{e} decease of my Wife.

Item I give to my Son Enoch One Seventh part of all my reall estate home steed and out lands as afores^{d} for him to be possessed of as follows Two thirds when he shall come to y^{e} age of Twenty One Years, & 1 third at my Wifes Deceas

Item I give to my Daughter Mary one Seventh part of My Reall Estate homesteed and out lands as afores^{d} for her to come into the possession of as follows: Two thirds when She arrive to y^{e} Age of Eighteen years and y^{e} other third at y^{e} decease of my wife

Item I give to my Daughter Miriam One Seventh part of my home steed and Out lands as afores^{d} for her to be possessed of as follows Two thirds when She come to y^{e} Age of Eighteen Years and y^{e} other third at y^{e} decease of My Wife.

Item I give to My Daughter Susanna One Seventh part of My homesteed and out lands as afores^{d} for her to be possessed of as follows Two thirds when she come to y^{e} Age of Eighteen Years and y^{e} other third at y^{e} deceas of My Wife.

And further it is my Will that in case my Son Joshua shall refuse to Comply with this my will and thereby incur forfeiture as afore Said in that case what was otherwise order^{d} to him shall be to my Children Asa Enoch Mary Miriam and Susanna Equally

Item I give to Ebnezer Mudget Eight pounds mony old Tenor to buy him a gun to be paid my Execut^{rs} out of my Estate

And I do ordain And Appoint my well Beloved Wife Dina and My Loving brother in law Jonath^{n} Coborn to be my Executr & Executrix to Receive and pay my Just debts Due to and from my Estate and to Do all that is needfull for the performance of this my Will hereby Confirming this My last Will and Testament Renouncing all other wills & Testaments And Execut^{rs} heretofore by me made or Named. In Confirmation hereof I have hereunto Set my hand & Seal the day and date first above written

Sign^{d} Seal^{d} published pronounced and declar^{d} by the afore named James Heath to be his last Will and Testament In presence of Us

his
James X Heath
mark

his
James X Mills
mark

his
Steph^{n} X Coborn
mark

John Calfe

[Proved Jan. 30, 1744/5.]

[Warrant, Jan. 30, 1744/5, authorizing Moses Copp and William Heath, both of Haverhill District, yeoman, to appraise the estate.]

[Inventory, signed by Moses Copp and William Heath; amount, £2332. 9. 0; attested April 22, 1746.]

HEATH

JOHN^{1} HEATH - b. Eng.; d. 17 Jan. 1674/5

BARTHOLOMEW^{1} HEATH - b. abt. 1615, Eng.; d. 15 Jan. 1681, Haverhill, Mass.
m.(1) ?in old Guilford, Surrey, Eng. -
dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(2) abt. 1642 - Hannah^{2} Moyce, dau. of Joseph^{1} & Hannah (?) Moyce; b. abt. ?1616, England
d. 19 July 1677, Haverhill, Mass.

"The Planters of the Commonwealth" Chas. Edw. Banks 1630
William Heath Ø in the "Lyon" in 1632 w/Mrs. Mary Heath, Isaac Heath, Mary Heath & Anna Heath) to Roxbury

Ø 1632, in the "Lyon" - or 1635; settled in Newbury, Mass.; a "yeoman"; rem. to Haverhill, 1645; owned lands, 1646, with est. value of £140; in "2d div. of plough-lands" he was allotted lot #4; in 1665, with Andrew Grealey, entered into agreement with the town to set up & keep in repair the corn mill & operate it, & in consideration of expenses they might be put to in placing the mill in repair the town voted them the right "to have so much privilege of the land in the street on both sides of the brook at the end of Michael Emerson's lot as may be convenient to set up and mill on, or any other place on the town's land"; the town did also "engage that no other man shall set up a mill or mills upon any land that is the town's, with any order from the town." Inventory of Bartholomew's estate, dated 28 Mar. 1682.

Child by 1st wife:

1. Samuel^{2} Heath - b. , England; d.
m. in England - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

Ch.:
John^{3} - b. ; m. ? ? - a son

Children by 2nd wife:

2. John^{2} Heath - b. 15 Aug. 1643, Newbury, Mass.; d. 21 Sept. 1706 Hampton, N.H.
m. 14 Nov. 1666 in Haverhill - Sarah Partridge, dau. of William & Ann (?) Partridge; b. 24 Aug. 1647 Salisbury, Mass.
d. July 1718 Hampton, N.H.

10 ch.:
Bartholomew^{3} - b. 3 Sept. 1667; m. Mary Bradley - 5 ch.
Sarah^{3} - b. 26 Mar. 1669; d. 2 Apr. 1669
Elizabeth^{3} - b. 1 Mar. 1669/70; d. 9 Dec. 1683
Hannah^{3} Heath - b. 3 May 1673; m. Joseph^{3} Bradley - 11 ch.
(she was twice cap. by Indians)
John^{3} - b. 14 Mar. 1674/5; m. Frances Hutchins - 10 ch.
Martha^{3} - b. 30 Nov. 1677;
Nehemiah^{3} - b. 11 May 1680; m.(1) Mary Gove - 2 daus.
m.(2) Joanna Dow - s.p.
Rachel^{3} - b. 23 July 1682; m. Samuel Stevens - 4 ch. +?
Ann^{3} - b. 30 June 1684; m. William Brown - 11 ch.
Sarah^{3} - b. 22 Apr. 1688;

3. Joseph^{2} Heath - b. 164?, Haverhill; d. 1 Dec. 1672 KBI
m. 27 June 1672 - Martha Dow, dau. of Thomas & Phoebe(?)Dow
b. 1 June 1648; d.
m.(2) 2 Dec. 1673 as 2d w. of Joseph Page-6 ch.
m.(3) 19 Mar. 1688/9 Samuel Parker - s.p.

Child:
Joseph^{3} Heath - b. 23 Mar. 1672/3; m. Hannah^{3} Bradley - 9 ch.
Joseph^{4} - m. 1732 Ann Emery dau. of Jonathan - 12 ch.

4. Joshua^{2} - b. 3/12 Feb. 1646/7, Haverhill; d. there 8 July/Aug. 1647

5. Hannah^2 - b. 7 May 1648, Haverhill, Mass.; d. there 9 Nov. 1668

6. *Josiah^2 - b. 4 Sept.1651, Haverhill (q.v.)

7 Elizabeth^2 - b. 19 Mar. 1653/4 Haverhill; d. there 28 Jan. 1654/5

8. Benjamin^2 - b. 8 Aug. 1656, Haverhill; d. there 29 June 1657

9. Elizabeth^2 - b. 5 Sept.1658, Haverhill; d. there 11 Feb. 1659?

JOSIAH^2 HEATH - b. 4 Sept.1651 Haverhill, Mass.; d. 1717
m.(1) 19 July 1671 - Mary^3 Davis, dau. of John^2 & Jane^2
(Peaslee)Davis; b. 6 Nov. 1647, Haverhill, Mass.
d.
m.(2) I.P. 9 May 1713 - Martha^3(Kimball) Chase, dau. of
Henry^2 & Mary (Wyatt) Kimball; & wid. of Daniel Chase;
b. 18 Aug. 1664, Wenham, Mass.; d. bef. 27 Dec. 1728.
Lived in Haverhill, Mass.; ?also in Plaistow, N.H.

Children by 1st wife:

1. Mary^3 - b. 8 May 1672; d.
m. 30 Dec. 1698 at Haverhill - Aaron Cops, son of Jonathan & Margaret ( ) Copp
b. prob. Apr. 1676 ; d. bef. 7 Dec. 1729
4 ch.:
Jonathan - b. 7 Oct. 1699 ; m. Esther ?Wentworth - 10 ch.
Josiah - b. 3 Jan. 1701/2; m. Mary Swett - 6 ch.
David - b. 9 Mar. 1703/4; m.(1) Ann Tucker - 7ch. - m.(2) wid. HANNAH MERRILL - 4ch.
Moses - b. 31 Mar. 1706 ; m. Mehetabell (Emerson) Griffing - 5 ch.

2. Josiah^3 - b. 4 Mar. 1673/4; d. 21 Apr. 1721 ?Plaistow, N.H.
m. 5 Apr. 1694 in Haverhill - Hannah Sterling, dau. of William
& Elizabeth (?) Sterling; b. 14 Feb. 1667 , Rowley, Mass.
d.
6 ch.:
Hannah^4 - b. 7 May 1695 ; m. John Davis - 12 ch.
Jemima^4 - b. 11 May 1696 ;
Hephzibah^4 - b. 16 June 1698 ;
Starlin^4 - b. 16 Feb. 1699/1700;
Josiah^4 - b. 21 Apr. 1701 ; d. 21 Apr. 1721
a child - b. 12 June 1706 ;

3. John^3 - b. 29 Mar. 1676; d.
m. 16 Dec. 1697 - Hannah Haines, dau. of Jonathan & Sarah
(Moulton) Haines; b. ; d.
He was raised by his grandfather; was snowshoe man, Haverhill.
13 ch.:
Mehetabel^4 - b. 31 Oct. 1698; d. May 1699
triplets (Jonathan)
(John) - b. 24 Nov. 1699; d. 25 Nov. 1699
(David)
Obadiah^4 - b. 24 Jan. 1700/1
John^4 - b. 6 July 1702; m. ?Lydia Bradley - 5 ch.
Abigail^4 - b. 6 Jan. 1703/4
Jonathan^4 - b. 21 Nov. 1706

cont'd p. 3

Mehetabel^4 - b. 19 Nov. 1708
Bartholomew^4 - b. 1 Oct. 1710
Thomas^4 - b. 25 July 1712
Josiah^4 - b. 20 Aug. 1715
Hannah^4 - b. 25 Feb. 1716/7

4. Jane^3 - b. 9 May 1678; d.
m. - ? Joseph Kelley, son of
b. ; d.
?5 ch.:

5. Deborah^3 - b. 26 Dec. 1680; d.

6. *James^3 - b. 25 Mar. 1683 (q.v.)

7. Sarah^3 - b. 17 June 1685; d.
m.

8. ?Hannah - b. 12 Dec. 1688

9. ?Judith - b. 9 Dec. 1691

==

JAMES^3 HEATH - b. 25 Mar. 1683 ; d. aft. 26 Nov. 1744, date of will. + bef. 30 Jan. 1744/5
m.(1) abt. 1704-5 - Mary (Bradley) Heath, dau. of Daniel & Mary^2 (Williams) Bradley; and wid. of Bartholomew^3 Heath
b. 16 Apr. 1671, Haverhill, Mass.; d. 17..
m.(2) bef 1731 - Dinah^4 (Davis) Mudgett, dau. of Stephen^3 & Mary (Tucker) Davis; and widow of William^2 Mudgett;
b. 24 Mar. 1706/7 ; d.
5 ch. (by 1st wife)

(Will
(Inven. total)
£ 2332.9.0

1. David^4 - b. 14 Apr. 1706; d.
m. bef. 1733 - ?Ann Staples, perh. dau. of Saml. & Abgl. (Prince) Staples
?b. 26 Feb. 1714/15 Haverhill; d.
?5ch.
~~1 son~~: ~~David~~
① Abgl. 19 Feb. 1735/6 ② Joshua 16 Mar 1737/8 ③ Mary 6 Jan 1739/40 ? Nanne bap 18 July 1742 ? David bap 15 Nov 1744

2. Nathaniel^4 - b. 12 Jan. 1707/8; d. 22 Jan. 1786 Hampstead, N.H.
m. bef. 1731 - ?Sarah Stevens, dau. of Aaron & Mary (Harriss) S.
b. 21 Feb. 1711 Haverhill; d. in Hampstead
bur. Village Cem.
? ch.:
Nathaniel - b. 2 Oct. 1731
Mary - b. 15 Apr. 1733
James - b. 11 Jan. 1734/5
Abraham - b. Dec. 1736
? Peter - bap. 28 July 1742
Jacob - 2, 18, 1746/7
Isaac - 11, 15, 1747
Daniel - b. 8, 26, 1749; d. 4, 7, 1752

Hannah - b. 12, 15, 1751
Reuben - b. 9, 15, 1754
Rachel - b. 11, 10, 1755

Cont'd. over. (~~Cont'd over~~)

4.

3. *Judith^4 - b. 25 Aug. 1709 ; d. Oct. 1756 Hampstead, N.H.
m. 23 Sept. 1730 in Hav. - John^4 Kezar, son of John^3 & Judith^4
(Davis) Kezar; b. 1 July 1710 at Haverhill, Mass.
d. a t. 1768 at Hampstead, N.H.

10 ch.:

John - b. 28 May 1731; m. Ruth Terrill - 3 ch.
*George - b. 14 Aug. 1733; m. ? ? - ?7 ch.
Mary - b. 12 June 1736; m. Caleb Heath - 3 ch. +?
Abigail - b. 14 Feb. 1738; m. Joseph(John)Hancock - ?ch.
Mercy - b. 12 July 1742
Ebenezer - b. 20 Aug. 1745; m. ? ?
Elizabeth - b. 17 Mar. 1748
Asuba(h) - b. 10 May 1750
Reuben - b. 15 Oct. 1752; m. Lydia Hancock
Edmund - b. 15 Oct. 1752; m. ? ? - ?8 ch.

4. James^4 - b. 28 Mar. 1711 ; d.

5. Mary^4 - b. 30 Mar. 1713 ; d. bef. 26 Nov. 1744
m. - ? Ebenezer Kent, son of
b. d.

(6 ch. by 2nd wife)

6. Joshua^4 - b. 12 Jan. 1730/1 ; d. not 21 date of fa's will

10. Asa^4 - b. 1, 29, 1740 ; d. " " " " " "

11. Enoch^4 - b. 2, 27, 1744 ; d. " " " " " "

7. Mary^4 - b. 1, 27, 1734 ; d. 5, 25, 1748

8. Miriam^4 - b. 3, 30, 1736 ; ~~d.~~ ? m. 13 Nov. 1754 John Pell
ch. John b. 8 Oct. 1755
James b. 1 May 1760

9. Susanna^4 - b. 27 July 1738 ; ~~d.~~ m. Simeon Goodwin ~~[illegible]~~
4 ch. // Asa - 9, 15, 1760 Abgl. 7, 30, 1762 Nthl. 9, 28, '64 Phillip 2, 19, 1767

Amer. Marriage Records Before 1699 (Wm. M. Clemens - 1926)

Source: Virkus - Vol. 7
Old Families of Salisbury & Amesbury - Vol. 1 (David W. Hoyt - 1897)
Gen. of Boston & Eastern Mass. - Vol. III (Wm. Richard Cutter - 1908)
Newbury, Mass. Vi. R. - Vol. II (1911)
Haverhill, Mass. Vi. R. - Vols. I & II (1910 -)
History of Hampton, N.H. - Vol. II (Joseph Dow - 1893)
Hampstead, N.H. - Vol. I (Harriette E. Noyes - 1899)
Gen'l. Dict. of Me. & N.H. (Noyes - Libby - Davis 1928-39)
Maine, a History - Vol. 5 (Harrie B. Coe - 1931)
Gen'l. & Fam. Hist. of Maine (George Thomas Little - 1909)
Bradley of Essex Co. (Eleanor Bradley Peters - 1915)
Desc's. of Aquila Chase, etc. (Chase & Chamberlain - 1928)
Book of Dow (Robert P. Dow - 1929)
Gen. of Haynes Family (Guy C. Haynes - 1855)
Sterling Gen. - Vol. I (Albert M. Sterling - 1909)
Swett Geneal. (Everett S. Stackpole - ?1913)
Thomas Mudgett of Salisbury, etc. (M. D. & B. D. Mudgett - 1961)

NYGBR - Vol. 79

Isaac Heath - b. Eng.; d. 21 Jan. 1660/1 Roxbury, Mass.
m. in Eng. Elizabeth ?
b.
d. 14 Jan. 1664/5

P from Eng. in the "Hopewell" - Captain Babb -
in Sept. 1635; Isaac AE 50
wife Elizabeth AE 40
dau. Elizabeth AE 5
Martha AE 30 (prob. a sister)
Freeman 25 May 1636

Sources; "Old Families of Salisbury + Amesbury" - Vol. 1 - David W. Hoyt - 1897
"Bradley of Essex Co." - Eleanor Bradley Peters - 1915
"Book of Dow" - Robert Piercy Dow - 1929
"Sterling Genealogy" - Vol. I - Albert Mack Sterling - 1909
"Maine - a History" - Vol. 5 - Coe
"Vikus" Vols. 4, 7

from Peggy Swift

Hedge

William^{1} Hedge - b. Wales
d. 1670, Yarmouth, Mass.
m.

Elisha^{2} Hedge - b. 1642
d. 17 May 1732, Yarmouth, Mass.
m. Mary ?
b.
d. 5 March 1712-13, Yarmouth, Mass.

William^{3} Hedge - b. Jan. 1665, Yarmouth, Mass.
d. 13$^{(?) \text{ or } 18}$ Sept. 1734, Yarmouth, Mass.
m. Elizabeth ?

Samuel^{4} Hedge - b. 24 Jan. 1707-8, Yarmouth, Mass.
d. 17 Feb. 1760, Yarmouth, Mass.
m. 1) Betty Hallet - 1735
★ m. 2) Mercy Paddock - 1738
m. 3) Elisabeth Crowell - 1759

Betsy^{5} (Betty) Hedge - b. 25 Feb. 1742-3 Yarmouth, Mass.
d.
m. 1 Dec. 1768 - Joseph Paine, Jr.
Child - Abigail Paine b. 12 July 1770
m. 1 Jan. 1789 - James Snow Higgins
b. 9 June 1766 Eastham, Mass.
son of Jethro & Ruth (Snow) Higgins
Removed to Maine where James died
20 Dec. 1843 Buckstown, Me.
(now Bucksport.)

4.

from Mgt. Weiler's Charts

"from my notes on Nickerson."

Gen.

1 Tristam Hedges - b. ? ; d. still living 28 Mar. 1710

m - 20 Dec 1657 - Boston, Mass. - Anne? Ann Nickerson
Boston
b. 1636 England ; came w/ parents 1637
d. bef. 27 Oct. 1680 ; Elizabeth
dau. of Wm. & ? Anne (Busby) Nickerson

2. Deinah Hedges - b. 1662
d. 28 Jan. 1739 Chatham
m. - Josiah Harding (q.v.)
b. 8 July 1667 E. ; d. 1745
son of Joseph & Bethiah (Cook) Harding

Mercy Hedge b. ca 1658/9 ; d. 27 Sept 1721, ae 63

1721
63
1658

m. Elkanah Watson of Plymouth
b.
d. leaving widow

Martha M. Heller b. 8 Jan. 1765; d. ca 1809
m. 15 Mar. 1787 - Johann Julius Pomerene
b. 7 Sept. 1753 ; d. 1795

from
"Mrs. Herman A. Franks, Jr.'s
Chart p. 43

Elmer Henley b.
d.
m. Rena Blanche Jackman
dau. of
b. ; d.

order?

Children

1. Berkley - b. ; d. ?
m. "Pete" still living 1983
dau. of
b. ; d.

Ch.
Berkley, Jr. - b.
m. 1)

m. 2)

2. Lowell - b. 17 apr. 1903 No. Waterford, Maine
d. 3 Oct. 1975 Norway, Maine
m. 1) - Virginia ?
dau of
b. ; d.
(divorced)

Debbie's ch.
Christopher Everett
b. 22 July 1976
Holly Alair
b. 6 Jan. 1980

Ch. 1. Alair Blanche b.
m. Harold Van Outrive
2 ch. Debbie b. 9/2/50 m. Terry E. Boswell ; 1973
& David Harold b. 11/17/60
2. John b.
m. Barbara ? 2 ch. Sharon & Scott

m. 2.) 3 Dec. 1932, Meth. Parsonage, Norway, Maine
Alice Elizabeth Pearl, dau. of Wilson Enos &
Tessa Caroline (Clark) Pearl
b. 17 Mar. 1911, at home, Lansing Michigan
1 ch. see over

Ch.
Lita Joyce Henley b. 20 Apr. 1933, Maine

3. Erna b.

4. Mildred b.

5. Arlene - b.
m. - ? Saleeby
son of
b. ; d.

Ch.
Jan b. 20 april 1933

Jon b. ? 1945 (35 - Feb., 1983 (acc. to court news item)

twins { 6. Arthur - b. ; d.y.

twins { 7. Albert - b. ; d.
m. 1)

m. 2)

Ch.

8. Jerry - b. - d. unm.

? Killingworth, Conn.
WILLIAM[1] HAYDEN - b. abt. 1600, England; d. 27 Sept. 1669, "Homonoscett," Clinton, Conn.
m.(1) -
b. ; d. at "Haydens" 17 July 1655 in Windsor, Conn.;
m.(2) abt. 1663 in Fairfield - Margaret (Birdseye) Wilcockson (or Wilcoxson), of Stratford, Conn., dau. of
and widow of William Wilcoxson cockson b. 1601 - 1652/3 who Ø in "Planter" 1635; Cambridge 1636 rem. to Stratford Ct. 1639 Later at Hartford & Windsor
b. 1612, England; d. ? 16 , Stratford, Conn.
1611 vickus)

Ø 1630, prob. unmarried, with brother John, in the "Mary & John", arr. Dorchester, Mass. 30 May 1630. Res. first at Dorchester, Mass.; removed to Hartford, Conn. w/1st settlers. 1639; ?founder of ?1640 Cotlands ~~was in~~ Windsor, settled there ?1645 2-3; at Fairfield, Conn. 1664; Killingworth, Conn. 1665; and later at "Homonoscett" (now called Hammonasset). Rem. to Kennilworth (now Clinton) Conn. 1660 (vickus vol. 7) Served in the Pequot War; land granted to his heirs, 1671, for his services. add'l notes from "Original Proprietors" (q.v.)

? CHILDREN:

Lt. Daniel[2] - b. 2 Sept. 1640, Windsor, Conn.; d. 22 Mar. 1712/13, ae 72, Windsor, Conn.
m. 17 Mar. 1664 - at Windsor - Hannah[2] Wilcoxson, dau. of William[1] & Margaret (Birdseye) Wilcoxson
b. ? . 16__; d. 19 Apr. 1722

8 Children:
Daniel[3] - b. 5 Oct. 1666 ; m. Elizabeth Gibbs -
(son Daniel[4] m. 31 Dec. 1735 - Esther Moore
(their dau. Jerusha[5] m. Capt. Roger[4] Enos =see Ira Allen)
Hannah[3] - b. 9 Nov. 1668 ; m. William Phelps -
Nathaniel[3] - b. 27 Mar. 1671 ; d. inf.
William[3] - b. 27 Apr. 1673 ; d. 11 June 1675, ae 2 yrs.
William[3] - b. 1 Jan. 1675/6; m. Miriam Gibbs
(Nathaniel[4] - b. 2 Apr. 1706 ; d. 19 Feb. 1706/7
(Miriam[4] - b. 27 Jan. 1707/8;
(Mary[4] - b. 11 May 1710 ;
(Elizabeth[4] - b. 24 Apr. 1712 ;
Samuel[3] - b. 28 Feb. 1677/8; m. Anna Holcomb -
Ebenezer[3] - b. 14 Dec. 1681 ; m. Mindwell Griswold -
Mary[3] - b. 28 Sept. 1688 ; d. 31 Oct. 1708, ae 22, unm.

Nathaniel[2] - b. 2 Feb. 1642/3 ; d. 20 Apr. 1706, ae 63, Killingworth, Conn.
m. 17 Jan. 1677 - Sarah Parmelee, dau. of ?John Parmelee of Guilford, Conn.
(or wid. of ?Nathaniel Parmelee)
b. ; d. 19 May 1717

? Children:
Experience[3] - b. 15 May 1679 ; m. Thomas Williams, of Killingworth -
Hannah[3] - b. 9 Feb. 1680/1; m. Joseph Kelsey, of " -
Concurrence[3] b. ; m. Stephen Kelsey, of " -

Mary[2] - b. 6 June 1648 ; d.
m. 3 Aug. 1670 - Judah Evarts of Guilford, son of
b. ; d.

? Children:
Mary - b. 28 June 1675 ; d. 1 Oct. 1678
Samuel - b. 4 Oct. 1678 ;
Mary - b. 16 May 1682 ; d. 16 May 1682
Eleazer - b. 16 June 1688 ; d. young

Source - Boston Transcript July 20, 1931
Vickus Vol. 1, Vol. 7

Misc. "Hayward"

Anna Hayward - b.
m. 22 Nov. 1706 - Samuel^2 $^{3?}$ Hayden (Wm.!) Desc. 13
b. 1679

5 ch.:

Capt. Thomas^1 Hayward (b. - d. 1691) ∞ in the "Hercules" 1635
m. - Susanna

dau. Martha^2 - b. ; d.
m. abt. 1651 - John^1 Howard (1620-1700)
from Eng. 1638, settled at
Roxbury; one of 54 orig. propr.
of land at Bridgewater; surveyor;
ens. in King Philip's war; dep. & rep.
Gen. cts; comm'd. lt., 1689.
Innkeeper & carpenter, Bridgewater

Virkus-Vol. 7

William Hayward (Haward, Howard)
b. 1614 ; d. 1659
From Eng. 1635; propr. Charlestown, Mass 1637; Selm. of Braintree;
dep. Gen. Ct. 1641
m Margery^2 dau. of Thomas^1 Thayer (bap. 159- d. 1665)
from Eng. to Braintree
ante 1636.
b. m. 1618 Marjorie Wheeler
d. 1676 (d. 1672/73)
dau. of Abiel Wheeler (d. 1612
m. 1588 Jane Shepherd
(d. 1629)

Virkus-Vol. 7

Mary Hayward - b.
m. (1) Jonathan^3 Fairbanks
son of Jonas^2 + ~~Mary~~ Lydia^2 (Prescott) Fairbanks
b. 6 Oct. 1665 ; d.
2 ch.
dau. - Mary

Source: Boston Transcript - July 20, 1931 ?
~~Virkus -- Volume I~~

m. (2) David^3 Whitcomb
son of Josiah^2 & Rebecca (Waters) W.
6 ch.

John^1 Hazeltine - b. 1620 ; d. 1690

& from England 1637 ; settled at Salem, Mass.; an original settler at Rowley 1640; freeman 1637-40 ; selectman 1668; served in King Philip's War

m. ; Joan or Jane Auter, dau. of
b. ; d. 1698

Children:

Mary^2 - b. 9 Dec. 1648, Rowley; d. 27 May 1735, Bradford
m. 30 June 1673 - (Hav.-Salis Rec.) - Nathan^2 Webster
son of John^1 + Mary^1 (Shatswell) Webster
b. 1646, Ipswich; d. 25 May 1694, Bradford

7 ch.

HEARD

Deborah Haseltine m. John^3 Merrill - son of Abraham^2 & Abigail^2 (Webster) Merrill
b. 15 Oct. 1673

9 ch.

He m. (2) Margaret Lowell

Joseph Hazeltine m. 28 Nov. 1717 Judith^4 Eaton, dau. of Thos.^{3} & Hannah^3 (Webster) Eaton
son of John & Mary (Nelson) H.
b. 1 Oct. 1691
d. 25 Apr. 1765
b. 5 Mar. 1690/1
6 ch. (see Eaton)
Mary, Hannah, Joseph, Sarah, Lydia, Bette,

Philip Hazeltine^5 m. Judith^4 Webster, dau. of John^3 (Stephen^2) & Tryphena (Locke) Webster
b. Sept. 1694

10 ch.

Jonathan Hazeltine^5 m. Elizabeth^4 Webster sis. of Judith^4 (above)
b. 18 Dec. 1696

? ch.

Ruth Hazeltine^5 m. Thomas^4 Webster, son of Nathan^3 (Stephen^2) & Sarah^3 (Low) Webster
b. 10 Feb. 1712

11 ch.

Mercy Hazeltine m. Benjamin^2 Kimball

HEARD

HEARD

"A History & Genealogy of the Family of Hurd
in the United States
by Dena D. Hurd (1910)

P.15 John Heard of Dover, N.H. had his English ancestry in the county of Devonshire and is of ancient origin.

P.18 In 1652 John Heard removed from York, Maine, to Dover, N.H.; and on the spot known as "Garrison Hill" built the "Heard Garrison House" overlooking the Cocheco River, immortalized in Whittier's "Snow Bound."
On a quiet night in June, 1689, beneath the cover of a darkened moon two squaws knocked for admission upon each of the 5 barred doors of the Garrison houses, into 3 of which they were admitted, given food and shelter. In the night, at "Heards" the barking of a dog awakened the sleeping inmates and plunged them into the midst of the terrible massacre of 1689. In the darkness many escaped, but all the houses except one were destroyed. The "Heard Garrison House," with its battered walls, telling of nearly 50 yrs. of defense from savages of the most ferocious of Indian tribes, stands today a monument to those brave & valiant men & their patient wives.

P.279 The name "Heard" is from the Anglo-Saxon "Arda" (Hard and Strong) from which came "Ard," "Erd" and "Heard." The English class pronounced their "e," "h," "gh," "ough," &c, as no one else ever could.

William Heard (1) of Devonshire, England.
The first record of this name to be found in the U.S. is the simple fact that "William Heard, of Devonshire, England, arrived on ship Ann, at Plymouth, Mass, August —, 1923."

HEARD

Will of John Heard Registry of Deeds, 3, 20.

In the name of God Amen/

I John Heard of Kittery in the County of Yorke, in New England yeamon, being by the prouidence of god by reason of age weake of body, but of Prfect mind & memory, & with out frawd & deceate, & not knowing how it may please y^e Lord to deale with mee, as to matters of this life, Now to take mee out of this troublesome & transitory world, to whose Most gratious dispensations, I do humbly submitt, w^r for I Commit & Com̄end my soule into the hands of god y^t gaue it, & my body to Christean buriall, ordering & appoynting this Present Instrum^t to bee my last will & testament, in manner & forme following/

Inp^{rs}: I giue & bequeath my grandaughters Mary & Elizabeth, daughters to my well beloued sonn James Heard late whilst hee liued of Kittery in New England, aforesd deceased, all my Land Improued & not Improued, being by Computation sixty Acres, or y^r abouts bee It more or lesse, lijng or scituate in Kittery aforesd, at a place Com̄anly Called & known by the name of Tomsons Poynt, imediately from & after the decease of Jo^n Ross, which sd land or part y^r of, is now in the houlding possession & Occupation of the sd John Ross, togeather also with an house Erected, & built y^{r}on for y^e tearme of his Naturall life; with all & singular y^e profitts, & Com̄oditys belonging & app^{r}tajneing y^{r}unto, to bee æqually diuided amongst them & y^r heyres, or to the suruiuer of them, & y^r heyrs for euer, y^e Ellder always to bee Preferred before y^e younger, & y^e Males before y^e females/

Item I giue & bequeath unto my 3 younger Grandaughters, Katterine, Abigale & Ann, y^e daughters of my Intirely beloued sonn James Heard, late whilst hee liued of Kittery aforesd, deceased, the full some of Twenty pounds, a peece to each & euery of them, either in money or other good payment, which I shall leaue to y^e discretion of my ouerseers, in trust, whom I shall here in & here after Nominate, & appoynt to bee made Immediatly after: And as soone as they or either of them, shall accomplish to Attajne y^e age of eighteen years, or bee maried by my executor/

Item my will is y^t in case one of the three last mentioned, Katterine, Abigaile & Ann, should Come to decease before they accomplish & Attaine to y^e age of eighteen years, or bee married as abouesd, then my Will is, y^t y^e legacy herein & hereby giuen, & bequeathed unto such shall redown unto my executor, but If y^e two of the before y^e aforementioned y^r in, should happen to decease befor the Attajne to y^e aforesd age, or bee married, then my will is, that y^e legacys herein & hereby given & bequeathed, unto y^m shall desend unto y^e Too Elldest girles, Mary & Elizabeth, as an augmentation to w^t is giuen unto y^m, as aboue to bee æqually diuided, betwixt them & y^r heyrs lawfully begotten/

Itē: I giue & bequeath unto my grandaughter Elizabeth, aboue mentioned, two Cows to bee deliuered unto her or her Assignes, two or 3 yeares after my decease, if they bee then liueing, otherwise this gyft to cease, & bee voyd, by my executors or ouerseers, in trust whom I shall in these nominate/

Itē: I giue & bequeath vnto my grandson John Heard, all the rest of my goods & Estate, to witt my farme, & all w^{t}soeuer doth belong, & apprtajne y^{r}unto, lijng & scituate at Sturgeon Cricke, in Kittery aforesd, togeather also with all & singular my whoole stocke of Cattle, of w^t nature, kind quality or Condition soeuer, & also all my debts wares, M^{r}chandizes, dues, or demands, w^{t}soeuer, my iust & due debts being first payd, & discharged: Either in my own Costody or possession, or in the hands keeping Costody or possession of any other Prson, or Prsons rescident in New England, aforesd or else where, whom I do hereby make my soole heyre, & executor, & to the heyres of his body lawfully to bee begotten for euermore/

Always prouided that y^{e} sd John Heard should happen Mary, but decease with out lawfull Issew, then my will is in such a Case, that his widdow possess & injoy such a Competency of his sd Estate dureing y^{e} tearme of her naturall life, as y^{e} law directs & appoynts, but y^{e} remajnder of y^{e} Estate to witt y^{e} farme aforementioned, being Composed of vpland Meddow, Marsh^{s} Orchards, houseing, & all other & singular the app^{r}tenances, y^{r}unto belonging, or any wise app^{r}tajneing, with y^{e} Estate of Cattle, as aboue bequeathed, & intended to bee bequeathed unto him y^{e} sd John Heard, shall discend unto y^{e} aforementioned Mary, & Elizabeth Heard Jointly; & unto there heyres for euer, lawfully to bee begotten on y^{r} bodys, & in default of such Issew, to the next sister & her heyres for euermore, prouided the sd Marry & Elizabeth relinquish y^{r} Clajme & right to & in the Land at Tomsons Poynt, afore mentioned, the which in such a Case shall descend vnto y^{e} three youngest daughters before named, or unto y^{e} suruiuer or suruiuers of them, or either of them, & her or y^{r} heyres, lawfully to bee begotten on her, or y^{r} bodys, for euer more, the Elldest always to bee Preferred before y^{e} younger, & y^{e} Males before y^{e} femals of y^{r} Issew/

My will is also y^{t} in Case it should please God y^{t} I decease before my indeared Wife, Isbell Heard, then my Will is, that my ouerseers in trust take spetiall Care, y^{t} shee bee Carefully & duely prouided for, for a Comfortable subsistance out of the aforesd Estate at Sturgeon Cricke, dureing the tearme of her naturall life, & do hereby Impoure my sayd ouerseers hereafter mentioned, & nominate so to do/

My will is also, y^{t} in Case my daughter in law Susanna Heard see meete to abide at Sturgeon Cricke with her Children, that shee & they bee carefully prouided for, & mantayned out of y^{e} pduce of the farme, & stocke prouided shee use her utmost Care & diligence, in the Managem^{t} & Improuem^{t} there of, & this to Continew dureing the tyme of her Widdowhoodship, & till such tyme as the Children be Capable of being disposed of by her, with the aduise & approbation of the ouerseers, & this to Preuent unnessary Charge, & expence to my executor; my Intent & meaneing in the first Article is, that John Ross with in named may haue free lyberty, quietly & peaceably to possess & injoy, the dwelling house & Tomsons Poynt, & likewise y^{e} Land y^{r} fenced in & Improued by him dureing the tyme of his naturall life, as aforesd, but not to debarr, or prohibite y^{e} aforesd Mary & Elizabeth or y^{r} Assigns for Improueing at y^{r} will, & pleasure, the remajnder of the sd Lands, & to y^{e} Intent y^{t} this my will & testament, being the last I euer intend to make, & irreuocable, may bee duly & truely executed & Prformed, according to y^{e} tenour purport, true Intent & meaning y^{r}of, I do hereby nominate make Choyce of, & appoynt my trusty & beloued frejnds Majo^{r} Nic: Shapleigh, John Shapleigh, Jos: Hamonds William Spencer, & James Chadborne all of Kittery, & New England aforesd, & y^{e} suruiuer & suruiuers of them, any or either of them, vpon trust & Confidence in them reposed, to bee my ouerseers in trust, requesting them to bee Assisting in the execution of the same; In testimony y^{t} this is my last will & testament, irreuocable as aforesd, I do here unto put my hand & seale/ Dated in Kittery in Piscataqua Riuer, in New England aforesd this third day of March, in the yeare of o^{r} Ld God, according to y^{e} Computation of y^{e} Church of England one thousand six hundred seauenty & fiue & six/ Anno Dom: 167$\frac{5}{6}$

Signed sealed & Deliuered,
in the Presence of us/
Fran^{s} Smale/
Elizabeth Leighton/
Ric: Allexander/

John Heard (his Seale)

Sworn to by attesting witnesses 21 Feb^{y} 1676; recorded 16 Mch 1676-7

1676/7

Source: "Maine Wills, 1640-1760" (William M. Sargent, A.M. - 1887)

HEARD

Will of John Heard   Probate Office, 8, 146.

In the Name of God Amen. The fifteenth Day of Ianuary in the Thirteenth year of the Reign of King George y^{e} Second Annoq Domini One Thousand Seven Hundred & thirty nine I Iohn Heard of Kittery in the County of York within the Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England Gent^{n} being aged & weak but of perfect Mind & Memory & expecting the time of my Death is near. Do make & ordain this my last Will & Testament. Recommending my Soul into y^{e} Hands of Christ my Redeemer in & thro whom alone I hope for eternal Salvation, And my Body to a decent Christian Burial at the Discretion of my Executor hereafter named; And as touching such worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this Life I give & bequeath the Same in the following Manner & Form Viz^{t}

Imp^{r}. It is my Will that all my just Debts & funer^{l} Charges and all Dues & Demands that are lawful against me Shall be first paid & Discharged by my Executor out of my Estate real or personal or both as my Executor Shall find most necessary & convenient as also all the Charges & Expences which my Execut^{r} Shall be at in executing of this my Will.

Item It is my Will that my Farm whereon I now live at Sturgeon Creek, that is to Say so much of it as was the Farm of my Grandfather Iohn Heard Dec^{d} and given by him to me in & by his last Will & Testament, Shall be divided according to the true Value for quantity & Quality to & amongst all my Children and the Representatives of those that are dead as follows Viz^{t} The two Children of my Son Iames Heard Dec^{d} namely Sarah & Phebe to have a double Portion betwixt them, so as to make each of them equal to each of my Daughters namely Dorcas Tucker, Shuah Bartlet, Phebe Stevens, Mary Barter, and Abigail Hubbard and to each of them the Said Dorcas, Phebe, Shuah Mary & Abigail and to the Children & Representatives of my Daughter Iane Coffin Dec^{d} equal Portions, that is to Say, the S^{d} Children & Represent^{ves} of my Daughter Iane Dec^{d} to have so much as to make all but one portion, equal to their afores^{d} Aunt's single portions. Always provided that those of my Sons in Law who have built or made any Improvem^{ts} (by my Leave) on any part of the Said Farm, Shall have the Same (if they choose it) reckoned only as so much Land in part of their Wife's Shares, saving to themselves their Buildings & Improvements.

Item. I give & bequeath unto my well beloved Daughter Shuah Bartlett my Silver Tanker She paying unto each of her Sisters namely Dorcas Phebe Mary & Abigail one fifth part of y^{e} Value thereof.

Item. I give & bequeath unto my well beloved Grandson John Heard Bartlet Fifty pounds to be paid to him (without Interest) by my Executor when he Shall arrive to the age of twenty one Years or Sooner if my Executor Shall See meet.

Item. I give & bequeath unto my well beloved Grandson Iohn Heard Hubbard Thirty pounds to be paid to him (without Interest) by my Executor when he Shall arrive to the Age of twenty one years or Sooner if my Executor Shall see meet.

Item. I give & bequeath unto my well beloved Son in Law Nathan Bartlet & his Heirs forever that parcel of Land on the South Side of the Highway where his Barn now stands to the Quantity of one Acre for convenient Yards to & about the Said Barn. (it being Lands w^{ch} I bought).

Item. I do hereby nominate & appoint my well beloved Son in Law Nathan Bartlet to be the Sole Executor of this my last Will & Testament. And my Will is and I do hereby impower order & appoint my Said Executor to sell all my Estate Right Title & Interest of in & unto all & every part and parcel of the common & undivided Lands in Kittery & Berwick, as it is stated proportioned & divided or as it may be stated proportioned or divided and Fifty Acres of Lands of mine in Berwick near little River, And all other my Estate real & personal whatsoever and wheresoever it is or may be found in the best Manner he may or can, And to dispose of the Money thereby produced for & towards the payment of all lawful Debts Dues and Demands that are or may be against me; & y^{e} funeral Charges and his own necessary Expences as afores^{d} And the Legacy's by me given in this my Will And the Overplus to divide to and amongst all my Children, and the legal Representatives of them that are dead in equal Portions, In which Division the Children of my Son Iames aforementioned Shall not have any double portion but only a Single Share or portion equally divided betwixt them, and so of the Children of my Daughter Iane Coffin Dec^{d} provided always & it is my Will that my Children and their Represent^{ves} afores^{d} Shall forever rest Satisfied & contented that in the Division of the Farm afores^{d} my Sons in Law who have built upon and made Improvements of any part thereof as afores^{d} Shall have Such Buildings & Improvem^{ts} to themselves respectively only allowing the Quantity of Land as is afore mentioned And provided also that they & each of them release unto the Heirs or Assigns of Nathan Lord Dec^{d} all right to that little parcel of Marsh which I sold or exchanged to the S^{d} Lord lying in Sturgeon Creek Marshes Which if any of them Shall refuse to do then Such as Shall so refuse Shall be & hereby are excluded and forever debarr'd from having any part Share or portion of what I herein order to be sold & divided to & amongst them, as aforesaid, Anything in this my Will notwithstanding.

In Witness whereof I the Said Iohn Head hereunto Set my Hand & Seal the Day & year first above written.

Signed Sealed pronounced &
declared by the Said John
Heard as his last Will and
Testament in presence of.
Sam^{ll} Shorey Ioshua Small
Edm^{d} Coffin Noah Emery
Robert Cutt

his
Iohn Heard (Seal)
mark

In the Name of God Amen The twentyeighth Day of September Anno Domini One Thousand Seven Hundred & forty one I Iohn Heard of Kittery in the County of York within y^{e} Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England Gent^{n} Having made signed Sealed pronounced & declared my last Will & Testament bearing Date the fifteenth Day of Ianuary in the thirteenth year of the Reign of King George the Second Annoq; Domini One Thousand Seven Hundred & thirty nine, therein & thereby disposing of my Estate Real & personal, and appointing my Son in Law Nathan Bartlett my Executor. And thrô Infinite Goodness my Life being prolonged to this time, and my Memory Good & perfect (thô bodily weak) I have well considered my Said last Will & Testament in every Article & Clause it being this Day distinctly read in my perfect Hearing. I do hereby establish ratify & confirm the Same last Will & Testament as the true & just Declaration of my Mind & Will with respect to the Disposition of my Estate, with only the Addition & Alteration hereafter in this Codicil mentioned which I do hereby order & appoint to be taken received observed & executed as part of my Said last Will & Testament, That is to say:

That Whereas in & by my said last Will & Testament I did give & bequeath unto my well beloved Grandson Iohn Heard Bartlett Fifty pounds to be paid to him (without Interest) by my Executor when he Shall arrive to the Age of the twenty one years or Sooner if my Executor Shall see meet. I do hereby ratify & confirm that Bequest, and in Consideration that his Father intends to educate him at the College I give & bequeath unto him the Said John Heard Bartlet a further Sum of Fifty pounds to be paid to him (without Interest) out of my Estate as soon as he Shall have perfected his

HEARD

Will of John Heard (cont.)

Studies at the College So far as to commence Batchellor of Arts; But if he the Said John Heard Bartlet Shall die before he Shall so perfect his Studies then my Will is that the Said Fifty pounds, And also the other Fifty pounds afore mentioned Shall be to & for the Use of his Brother my Grandson Nathan Bartlet provided he the Said Nathan Shall be brought up at the College as afores^{d}. But in Case he Shall not be brought up at the College, and in Case of his Brothers Death as afores^{d} then the Said Nathan Shall have only one of the Fifty pounds aforesaid.

Item. My further Will & pleasure is that my Pew in the Meeting House in this Parish where I now live Shall be & remain to & for the Use of my Children & GrandChildren, Such as have Occasion to use it from time to time, and not to be sold from them.

In Witness that this Codicil written upon the Same Sheet of Paper whereon my Will afore mentioned is written Shall be taken and executed as part of my Will, I hereunto Set my Hand & Seal the afore mentioned 28th Day of Septem^{r} 1741.

In presence of,
Iohn Rogers Robert Staple
Robert Cutt Ioshua Small
Noah Emery.

his
Iohn J Heard (Seal)
mark

Probated 6 January 1762. Inventory returned 25 Nov. 1751, at 674: 11: 0, by Caleb Emery, James Gowen and Samuel Fernald, appraisers.

Source: "Maine Wills, 1640-1760" (William M. Sargent - 1887)

James mentioned as "lot layer" in 1652. Clerk of the Com. Court Kittery & Clerk of the Writs 1659 Selectman 1659, 1661, 1666-9; Town clerk 1667-9

HUSBAND'S NAME Ensign James^{2} Heard of Kittery, Maine

When Born ______ Where ______

Christened ______ Where ______

When Died bet. 6 July 1675 & 3 Mar. 1675/6 Where ______

When Buried ______ Where on Bartlett Farm, Depot Rd. Eliot, Maine

When Married abt. ? 1655 1661 Where ______

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. ______

His Father ______ His Mother's Maiden Name ______

(Husband's Full Name) ______

(Wife's Maiden Name) ______

This information obtained from Gen Dict of Me & NH.

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Shuah^{2} Starbuck (sometimes miscalled Susanna)

When Born ______ Where ______

Christened ______ Where ______

When Died ______ Where ______

When Buried ______ Where ______

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. #2 Richard Otis of Dover, N.H.

Her Father Edward^{1} Starbuck Her Mother's Maiden Name Catherine Reynolds

Date ______

Compiler ______

Address ______

City ______ State ______

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
(capt.)	1 John John	24 Feb. 1658	Dover		N.H.	d.y. Nov. 1751	Date To Isabel ?
	2 Mary					bef. 1735	Date To Isaac Hanson / Robert Evans
	3 Elizabeth						Date bef 1680 / bef. 28 Aug. 1688 To James Chadbourne / Sam. Small
	4 ~~John~~	~~1667~~				~~1667~~	Date To
	5 Katherine						Date / bef. 24 Feb. 1690/1 To James^{3} Littlefield / John Wooden
	6 Abigail	1670				after June 1750 ae 80	Date 28 Feb. 1688/9 at Dover To Job Clements (Hon. Job C.) son of
	7 Ann						Date To Moses Gilman
	8						Date To
	9						Date To
	10 Capt. John^{3} Heard m.(1) 27 Apr. 1690 Phebe^{3} Littlefield at Dover, N.H.						KBI d. 4 July 1697 at "Ambush Rock" Date To
	11 m.(2) 2 July 1698 Jane (Cole) Littlefield						Date To
	12 m.(3) Dec. 1725 Ann (Hodsdon) Wingate						Date To
	13 m.(4) 23 Dec. 1735 Marie (Cotton) Bradbury of York, Me.						Date To
	14						Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

P. 280 – The following genealogy is given, showing the early family spelled the name "Heard." (P. 2)

1 - William Heard of Devonshire, England, settled at Plymouth, Mass. He was granted 1 acre of land.

2. Zachariah Heard was born 1675; d. 27 Dec. 1761. Owner of a homestead and clothier shop on the Watertown road, at Cambridge. Abt. 1709 he removed to Wayland, where he held many town offices. He m. Silence Brown of Wayland by whom he had many children.

3. Richard Heard, son of above, b. 2 Apr. 1720; d. 16 May 1792. Capt. of a company of Troopers under King George III. He represented the town of Sudbury in the 1st Provincial Congress at Salem, 7 Oct. 1774; represented the General Court in

P. 281 — Sessions of 1780-83.

m. Sarah Fiske of Wayland; & had several ch.

4. David, son of above, b. 2 June 1758; d. 22 Jan. 1812

m. 1st) 24 May 1784 Eunice Baldwin of Wayland who died 5 Sept. 1784

m. 2nd) 31 Mar. 1789 Sibyl Sherman of Wayland who d. 2 Sept. 1843

5. William Henry, son of above, b. 19 Sept. 1795; d. 30 Mar. 1869 held every office in the government of the town of Wayland. m. Susan Mann of Oxford, VT.

Children: Samuel H., William Andrew, Jared M. & Susan E.

6. Hon. William ~~Henry~~ Andrew Heard son of above, b. 25 Aug. 1827; d. at Center Sandwich, N.H. 15 Apr. 1907; was a successful merchant, retiring in 1878. In 1862 he was Brigade Quartermaster of the 14th Regiment of N.H. Volunteers in the Civil War. Rep. in the N.H. Legislature in 1873-4; app'td. National Bank Examiner for the State of Maine & N.H. in Jan. 1887; receiver of the National Bank of Manchester N.H., August 1893. m. 6 ~~June~~ 1850 Anne Elizabeth Marston dau. of Hon. Moulton H. & Anne M. Ambrose Marston, of Sandwich, N.H. who d. 4 Jan. 1854.

Page 3 Hon. William Andrew Heard
m. 2) the sister of his 1st wife Emily Manson by
whom he had
2 sons William & Arthur Manson.

Arthur Manson Heard – b. 13 Feb. 1860
grad. from Tilton Seminary 1884; from
Amherst, 1888; Pres. of the Amoskeag Nat'l
Bank, 1905 — one of the largest & strongest
banking institutions in N.H.
m. 12 June 1895 Ora B. Farrar at Arkansas City,
Kansas

page 281 John¹ Heard, Dover, N.H.

"On the 22d day of Oct., 1640, the people of Dover, N.H., estab. a renewed form of gov't." (Historical memoranda concerning persons and places in old Dover, by John Scales) In 1614 Capt. John Smith sailed up the Piscataqua River, so did Martin Pring as early as 1603, but the latter tells in his journal, "we found goodly groves and woods --- sundry sorts of beasts --- but no Sassafras" the latter was considered by the colonists so absolutely indispensable, being the panacea of all ills of the flesh. The "sassafras tea" was considered all important, and a skillful "brewer" of that "tea" brewed so they knew how to brew it, served to keep the general system in order, assuring sufficient reserve vitality to ward off "colds and fevers." Finding "no sassafras," the beautiful woods and

Page 282 streams were left in loneliness until 1623, when, 3 yrs. after the Mayflower landed at Plymouth; Edward & William Hilton established themselves at Dover Point. This 1st settlement in N.H. did not progress rapidly, for in 1633 the "good ship James, which was but 8 weeks from Gravesend to Salem," brought many settlers, who under Lords Say and Brooke scattered in various directions. Among them, according to Governor Winthrop's Boston Records, the ship "brought Captain Wiggin and about 30, with one Mr. Leverich, a godly minister, to Piscataqua (which the Lord Say and the Lord Brooke had purchased of the Bristol (England) men) and about 40 for Virginia and about 20 for this place (Boston) and about 60 cattle."

It is not definitely known whether John Heard came on this ship or one of the many vessels which landed during those years. In the document, "Combination for Government by ye people ~~of~~ at Pascataquack, 1640" as copied by the historian, John S. Jeness, Esq., which is a long document, "signed by 42 men," there appears the name of John Heard.

In 1640 there was granted to John Heard "6 yackers (acres) of land in Cochecu March." John Heard m. Elizabeth Hull, daughter of Rev. Joseph Hull, of York, Maine, a minister of the Church of England.

John Heard was 1 of the principal men of the settlement, and he cont'd. to reside there, although by the records we find him frequently at York, the home of his wife's parents and where some of their ch. were born.

In 1665 John Heard's name appears with those of Elder Wentworth and John Bickford and Lieut. Hall as a committee to settle any disputes. In 1661 John Heard was chosen with 2 others as surveyors; next yr. he was chosen "Constabell for Cochico." There seems to have been but little trouble at the beginning with the Indians, but by 1668 the red men began to resent the encroachment upon their hunting grounds & began their depredations. P. 283

In 1667 these devout christians built a "bulwark around their beloved little meeting-house that they might be privileged to worship in peace, the many depredations by the Indians, including the massacre of small companies returning from the church, caused the men of the town to build garrison houses and in 1668 there were 6 erected at Cocheco, 1 at Bellamy, 2 at Back River and 12 at Oyster, these houses were built of strong timbers and originally had 2 rooms below and one overhead; in some instances the upper story projected over the ground space below, and enabled the occupants to pour forth a volley of shot and bullets upon the enemy, or to quench fire when attempts were made by the Indians to burn the house. Strong barricades were built around the homes, and into these, at nightfall, the entire inhabitants gathered. ¶ For 14 yrs. these brave men & patient women battled for their lives and the maintenance of their families. The Indians were aroused; Hope Hood, the son of Robin Hood, was head Sag

Page 5/ sagamore of all the hunting grounds in that region, and longed for opportunity for an outbreak.

At the beginning of King Philip's War every man was compelled to use his best efforts to protect his own family and assist with that of his weaker neighbor.

In the history of all the Indian warfare have we to record no more treachery, cunning and intense persistence by "the "red men of the North" than at the settlement immortalized in Whittier's "Snowbound." Dover was the scene of the first bloodshed, and was destined to be the longest persecuted. In the last massacre, "John Evans, brother of Joseph Evans, whose granddaughter was the mother of Whittier, the poet, was wounded, scalped & left for dead, though he revived." ("Old Dover, New Hampshire," by Caroline Harwood Garland)

P. 284 The lines in "Snowbound" refer to this terrible deed thus: "Our mother, while she turned her wheel,
Or run the new knit stocking heel,
Told how the Indian hordes came down
At midnight on Cochico town,
And how her own great-uncle bore
His cruel scalp-mark to fourscore."

A few extracts from the same source, copied from the journal of the faithful Rev. John Pike, who held the Dover Christians together in faith and hope, came to the reader 2 hundred and 25 years later as reveal.

"July 18, 1684: The Indians fell suddenly upon Oyster River at the break of day, took the garrison (being deserted and not ~~protected~~ defended), killed and carried away 94 persons and burnt 13 houses."

"May 10, 1693: Tobias Hanson killed by the Indians as he traveled the path near the west corner of Thomas Downs field."

"May 7, 1696: John Church, Sr., slain by the Indians as he traveled to seek his horse upon a little hill betwixt Cochecs and Tole-end."

"July 26, 1696: Being sacrament day. An ambush of Indians laid between Ison's field and Tobias Hanson's orchard; shot upon the people returning from meetings."

The Heard Garrison House was the only one that withstood the Massacre of June 27, 1689, when Chief Mesandowie, under the guise of a friendly visit, learned the situation of the garrisons, only to further enable his followers to perpetrate their plans for a massacre. they burned, killed, scalped and carried away many woman & children.

For more than 100 yrs. the settlers of New Hampshire were the victims of the treachery and avarice of the Indian, who, when angered, knew no such diplomacy as a treaty of peace. they cont'd. their outbreaks, and had not known a day of peace, when the American Revolution against England threw them again into battle.

Tristram (13) Heard, 12th child of John(1), was K. by the Indians Aug. 1723, when he was 56 yrs. of age. He was at this time resident of Heard Garrison House.

[someone wrote in pencil - DID NOT DIE until May 1784. Tristram **Heard** who was K. B. I. Aug. 1723 was son of Tristram(2) John(1)]

Page 285 At this time 3 little daughters of Joseph Ham, son of Mary(5) Heard and John Ham, were pursued by the red men. Little Mary, the eldest of the 3, escaped by the swiftness of her feet, but as she ran she could feel the breath of the red man fanning her cheeks as his companion jeered him for not being able to out-run a "white squaw." Her parents heard shots fired and hastening to the scene met little Mary in her mad flight, drove the red men away but they took the other 2 girls w/ them, and later their mo. made the journey to Canada and w/ much difficulty obtained possession of her daughters again.

Experience Otis-Heard, wife of Samuel(11), was among those wounded in the attack, June 26, 1696, as the people of Dover were returning from church. On July 4, 1697 as a party was returning from Newichwannock, where they had been attending "meeting," they were attacked at the spot long known as "Ambush" and several were killed.

Page 9: John (9) was riding on horseback and behind him, seated upon a pillion (a cushioned second seat, used in early days when 2 persons rode one horse, this was called carrying double), was his wife. John was wounded. His wife, being shot through the hip, fell upon a rock by the path, where she was "tomahawked" before the eyes of her wounded husband. The rock remains; bearing witness to the deed. It is of red-spotted stone, which takes on a deeper hue in damp weather, and a tradition is still extant that those spots were not there until Phebe Heard shed her life blood upon its surface.

Progress was slow, and it is little wonder that Dover was so long overcoming the early depredations, but they passed, and beautiful Dover stands a monument to those brave men, and Heard Garrison House, defying the many sieges, still remain in fairly good order, defying the elements and time to erase the memory of those who found a way toward progress and civilization.

P. 286

John Heard ① Res. York, Me; m. Elizabeth Hull, dau. of Rev. Joseph Hull, and removed to Dover, N.H. in 1635, where he died 17 Jan. 1689.

Children

2 Benjamin^2 b. 20 Feb. 1643; d. Feb. 1710; m. 1) Eliz. Roberts; m. 2) Ruth Eastman of Salisbury
3. William^2 - b. 1645; d. 1675
4. Katherine^2 - b. 1647; d. ch.
5. Mary^2 - b. 26 Jan. 1649; m. John Ham
6 Abigail^2 - b. 2 Aug. 1651; m. Jenkin Jones
7. Elizabeth^2 - b. 15 Sept. 1653; m. James White (?) (James^2) (?NOTE)
8. Hannah^2 - b. 25 Nov. 1655; m. John (Mason) ?
9. John^2 - b. 24 Feb. 1658; m. Phebe ——
10. Joseph^2 b. 4 June 1661; d. ch.
11. Samuel^2 b. 4 Aug. 1663; m. Experience Otis

12, Dorcas - b. 1665; m. Jabez Garland
13, Tristram b. Mar. 1667; m. Abigail ——
14, Nathaniel b. 20 Sept. 1668; d. 3 Apr. 1700; m. Sarah ——

Benjamin (2) d. Salisbury, Mass. 1710
15 Benjamin b. 1672; d. ch.
16 Lydia
17 Hannah
18 Rebecca
19 James b. 1687; m. Deborah
20. Sarah
21. Elizabeth b. 1691
22. Samuel b. 1693 Salisbury, Mass.
23 Benjamin b. 1702, Salisbury, Mass.

John (9) b. Dover 1658
24 John res. Dover, N.H.

Samuell (11) b. 4 Aug. 1663; m. Experience Otis
(Ch?)

Page 281 Tristram (13) b. Mar. 4, ~~1667~~ 1666; m. Abigail ——
44 Tristram II
45 Benjamin m. Lesia Jenness
46 Samuel b. Rochester, N.H.
47 John res. Rochester, N.H.
(111) Isaac

Someone changed date - scratched out Benjamin + listed Ch. as follows:
1. Josiah
2. Tristram
3. Nathaniel
4. John
5. Abigail
6. Samuel
7. Elizabeth
8. Mary
9. Kezia

Nathaniel (14) b. 20 Sept. 1668; m. Sarah ——
48 Nathaniel

James (29) b. Dover, N.H.; d. 1748
58 Deborah d. ch.
59 Benjamin b. 2 Aug. 1715; d. 1804; m. 1st Anna Downs m. 2nd Mary Willey
60 Mary b. Sept. 1717
61 Lydia b. Feb. 1720
62 Phoebe b. 13 Dec. 1722
63. James b. May 1725
64. Hannah

Page 9.
P. 288

(44) (see p. 8)
Tristram II res. Harmony, Maine (Copy from old Bible)
(86) Tristram III b. Harmony, Maine
m. Hannah Austin
rem. to Eddington + later to Burlington, Maine going up the Penobscot River in an open boat with his family of 8 children.

(see p. 5) Benjamin (45) r. Rochester, N.H. (copy from old Bible)
(see P. 10) (96) Jacob - b. 14 Sept. 1782; d. 31 Dec. 1841
m. 20 May 1804 at Rochester Eunice Libby
(97) John Reuben

Pages 89 Benjamin (59) res. Dover, N.H. + Berwick, Me. m. 1) Anna Downs, m. 2) Mary Willey
(137) Thomas b. 1742
(138) Benjamin b. 1744
(139) James b. 1746; m. Hannah Oliver
(140) Anna b. 1747
(141) Samuel b. 1750
(142) Joseph b. 1751
(143) Silas b. 1754
(144) Mary b. 1757
(145) Sarah b. 1760

James (63) res. Dover, N.H.
(see top of page) Tristram III (86) res. Harmony, Maine m. Hannah Austin
156 Jonathan b. he or she d. Burlington, Me. / m. Hannah Gilmore of Brewer Me.
157 Nancy m. Jabez Bradbury
158 Elizabeth m. Nathaniel Storey of Lowell, Me.
159 Ophelia m. Samuel Gilmore
added ? Lovina 160 Olive b. 30 Jan. 1813; m. Oct. 1832 William Costigan of Milford
161 Lorina b. 1815; m. Norris Hurd (cousin)
162 Thomas b. 1817; m. Mary Rippley
163 Manoah b. 6 Sept. 1820; m. Lorina Stringer
? Henry added Martin 164 Martin b. 1822; d. 8 Nov. 1906; m. Sarah Sherwood
165 John d. ~~Civil War~~ marked out by someone who added "died 1 yr. old"
166 Tristram IV m. Hannah Doane of Lowell, Me
added in - "KILLED IN CIVIL WAR"

Captain Jacob (96) (from P. 9) res. Rochester, N.H.

167 Deborah b. 3 Sept. 1805
168 John b. 27 Aug. 1807 at Porter, Me.
169 Lewis b. 10 Oct. 1809 at Rochester, N.H.; d. 10 Dec. 1809
170 Jacob L. b. 1 Feb. 1811
171 Hannah E. b. 10 June 1814; m. 7 Dec. 1839
172 Aaron b. 26 May 1817; m. 27 Nov. 1836
173 Paul b. 9 Aug. 1820; d. Aug. 1864
174 Isaac b. 14 July 1822; d. 30 Nov. 1894
Page 290 175 David T. b. 18 Jan. 1824; d. 29 Mar. 1891; m. Nancy Jenness
176 Judith A. b. 18 Jan. 1825;
177 Mary E. b. 23 Apr. 1828; m. M. French
178 Henry B. b. 30 Oct. 1831; res. Dover, N.H.

(see P. 9) John Reuben (97) son of Benjamin (45) res. Rochester, N.H.

(see P. 8) Isaac (117) son of John (47)

186 George W. b. 2 Apr. 1816; d. 11 Mar. 1893; m. Lucinda Drew

(see p. 9) Thomas (137) son of Benjamin (59) res. Dover [N.H.] & Berwick, Me.

189 John
190 Benjamin

Benjamin (138) son of Benjamin (59) res. Dover, N.H.

James (139) son of Benjamin (59) res. Dover, N.H. & Sanford, Me.

210 Deborah b. 25 May 1765
211 Isaac b. 18 Mar. 1767; m. Martha Farnum
212 Betsy b. 18 Mar. 1769
213 Jacob b. 30 Apr. 1771; m. Sally Hill
214 Hannah b. 19 Apr. 1773
215 Mary b. 1775; d. 1776
216 James b. 1777; d. 1827

P. 291 Samuel (141) son of Benjamin (59) res. Dover, N.H.
Joseph (142) " " " " " " "
Silas (143) " " " " " " " "

P. 11

Manoah (163) [son of Tristram III (86)] b. 6 Sept. 1820
m. Louisa Stringer

Children:

(247) Noel Byron b. 12 Sept. 1857; d. 16 Oct. 1874

(248) Elizabeth A. b. 25 Feb. 1859; d. 15 Aug. 1874

(249) Oscar H. b. 18 Dec. 1861; m. Iva Andrews 1881
res. Auburndale, Mass.

(250) Joseph F. b. 10 Aug. 1865; m. Katherine Eagen
res. ~~Roxbury~~ scribbled out, Mass. - added "DIED"

(251) Noah Webster b. 27 Aug. 1867; res. ~~Lynn~~ marked out, Mass.
m. 1892 Elizabeth M. Goss added "DIED"

(252) William D. b. 12 Oct. 1869; m. Mabel McFarlin
res. Montello, Brockton, Mass.

P. 292 (253) Lillie May b. 23 Dec. 1871 res. ~~Westwood~~, Mass.
m. Francis Houghton 1890

(254) Lizzie Sophia b. Dec. 1874; res. Fountain Head, Tenn.
m. June 1893 Harry Kirkpatrick

(255) Robert J. b. 28 Aug. 1880; res. ~~Linden~~, Mass.
m. Eva Towle 22 June 1905

David T. (175) son of Captain Jacob (96) res. Dover, N.H.

(256) Alvin J. b. 26 Nov. 1854 at Porter, Me.

(257) Albert E. b. 14 Oct. 1859; res. Boston, Mass.; m. Annie E. O'Neil

(258) Emma F. b. 4 Mar. 1861; m. Mr. Curtis

(259) James E. b. 8 Mar. 1865

George W. (186) son of Isaac (117) res. Lowell, Mass.

(260) George W. S. b. 18 Aug. 1848; d. 22 Jan. 1899
m. Jan. 1875 Ella Gray

(261) Frank W. b. 19 Nov. 1852; m. 26 Sept. 1877 Annie A. Pierce

John (189) son of Thomas (37) res. Dover [N.H.] + Berwick, Me.

(262) Thomas

Benjamin (190) son of Thomas (137) res. Dover [N.H.] + Berwick, Me.

(270) Thomas b. 9 June 1779; d. 27 Oct. 1847; m. Hannah Stillings

Isaac (211) son of James (139) d. 28 Dec. 1845 Limington, Me.
Descendants of this Isaac Heard began to spell the name "HURD". [For ch. see P. 12]

(211) Ch. of Isaac (211).

(P. 12)

(280) Jacob b. 13 May 1796; d. 2 Feb. 1815
(281) James b. 10 Oct. 1797;
(282) Hannah b. 11 Sept. 1798; d. 5 July 1880
(283) James b. 8 Mar. 1801; d. 1859
(284) Isaac, Jr. b. 12 June 1803; m. 1) Amalia Perkins
m. 2) Olive Lord

(285) Jane b. 16 Nov. 1805; d. 24 Feb. 1842
(286) Elizabeth b. 10 July 1808; d. 3 Feb. 1890
(287) Joseph F. b. 5 Jan. 1811; d. 26 Apr. 1845

(213) Jacob (213) son of James (139) res. Sandford, Me.
(290) Vilenveus b. 7 June 1798; d. 20 Oct. 1892
(291) Phendeus b. 24 Sept. 1799; d. 28 Oct. 1864
(292) Ira b. 28 July 1801; d. 1886
(293) Cylana b. 26 Feb. 1803; d. 1882
(294) Mary b. 5 Apr. 1805; d. 6 Nov. 1892
(295) Sally b. 5 Apr. 1807; d. 16 Nov. 1892
(296) Christianna b. 8 May 1809; d. 14 Oct. 1822
(297) James b. 9 June 1812; d. 1877
(298) Jacob S. b. 8 Nov. 1814; d. 1878; m. 16 Jan. — Joanna Perkins

(P. 293) (216) James (216) son of James (139) ~~[illegible]~~ res. Sandford, Me.
William D. (252) son of Manoah (163) res. Carver, Mass.
(309) Norman W. b. 19 July 1896
(310) Russell Bradford b. 9 Aug. 1899
(311) Cora Rosemond b. 15 Jan. 1901
(257) Albert E. (257) son of David T. (175)
(312) Betrex Mucie b. 1892; d. 1892
(313) Annie May b. 15 Nov. 1894
(261) Frank W. (261) son of George W. (186), res. Lowell, Mass.
(315) Carl Peirce b. 27 Sept. 1881; m. 15 July 1905 Bertha Evelyn Barker
(? 317) (316) Frances Charlotte b. 27 Oct. 1882
(318) Wallace Winkley b. 12 Nov. 1885; d. 6 Oct. 1886
(319) Dorothy Pinkham b. 23 Sept. 1889
(262) Thomas - son of John (189) res. Berwick, Me.
(320) Hiram b. 23 June 1842; m. Nettie F. Hammond

P. 13 (270) Thomas - son of Benjamin (190)

324 Dorcas b. 5 Apr. 1800; d. 10 Dec. 1814
325 Dorothy b. 12 Aug. 1801; d. 17 May 1872
326 Peter b. 30 Dec. 1802; d. 14 Apr. 1817
327 Sarah b. 23 Sept. 1803; d. 22 Apr. 1877
328 Louis b. 8 July 1804; d. 27 Nov. 1893
329 Mary b. 28 Apr. 1811; d. 26 June 1875
330 Hiram b. 1 Apr. 1814; d. 27 Feb. 1888
331 Edmund b. 5 June 1816; d. 4 June 1869
m. ~~17 Jan. 18~~ Hepzibah Merrill
b. 17 Jan. 1821
332 Hannah b. 4 Apr. 1820; d. ch.
333. Hannah b. 20 May 1822; d. 22 Apr. 1890

(283) James, son of Isaac (211), res. Limington, Me.

P. 294 (284) Isaac, Jr., son of Isaac (211), res. Limington, Me.

344 Isaac P. b. 10 July 1826; d. 1865
345 Martha J. b. 17 Nov. 1828
346 Amelia D. b. 27 Sept. 1831; d. 1890
347 Andrew Jackson b. 2 Jan. 1836
m. 1) Hannah Bangs // m. 2) Anna E. Morrill

(287) Joseph F., son of Isaac (211) res. Limington, Me.

(298) Jacob S., son of Jacob (213) res. Sanford, Me.

358 Jabez P. b. 1 Mar. 1841; d. 1 Mar. 1841
359 Abbie A. b. 11 Mar. 1842; m. George Bragdon
360 Nahaam P. b 15 Sept. 1843
361 Charles E. b. 11 Dec. 1844
362 Ellen A. b. 18 Jan. 1847
363 Jacob T. b. 22 Mar. 1848; d. 5 Apr. 1855

(320) Hiram, son of Thomas (262) res. Berwick, Me.

364 Annie A. b. 30 Oct. 1866
m. 30 June 1886 Edwin C. Breen
365 Cora F. b. 25 Nov. 1868; m. 25 Nov. 1885 Eugene T. Lord
366 Walter E. b. 2 Aug. 1876; m. Oct. 1896 Sarah A. Rumsey
367 Lillie N. b. 29 Nov. 1878

368 Charles N. b. 15 Aug. 1880; m. Aug. 1899 Jessie I. Libbey P. 14
369 Leslie A. b. 11 Dec. 1881; d. 24 Aug. 1892
370 Eliza A. b. 18 Jan. 1884
371 Minnie R. b. 8 Feb. 1891; d. 18 Aug. 1892
372 Vera b. 5 Jan. 1892; d. 5 Mar. 1892 ?

(331) Edmund, son of Thomas (270) res. Berwick, Me.
373 Ellen Matilda b. 7 Dec. 1838; d. 19 Oct. 1852
374 Asa Merrill b. 19 Oct. 1840; d. 27 Jan. 1902
375 Hannah Abbye b. 19 June 1844; d. 26 Jan. 1872
376 Thomas Alton b. 27 Mar. 1848; res. Somerville, Mass.
377 John Merrill b. 28 Mar. 1850; res. Brockton, Mass.
378 Crosby b. 28 July 1853; d. 22 Sept. 1853
379 Son b. 4 Aug. 1856; d. 27 Aug. 1856
380 Charles Crosby b. 8 Nov. 1858; m. & res. Brockton, Mass.
381 Mira Ellen b. 20 Feb. 1861; res. Rochester, N.H.

P. 295 (347) Andrew Jackson, son of Isaac Jr. (284), res. Limington, ME
382 Olive Evelyth b. 13 July 1858
383 Carrie Bell b. 9 Sept. 1861
384 Louis Elmer b. 12 Nov. 1864; d. 14 Aug. 1867
385 Eugene Clifton b. 5 Jan. 1867; d. 7 Mar. 1870
386 Louis Eugene b. 2 Apr. 1870; d. June 1870
(by second marriage)
387 Hammond C. b. 19 Nov. 1873; d. 24 Aug. 187—
388 Harry Conrad b. 5 Mar. 1876; d. ; m. Ethel Greenlaw
389 Roy Hammond b. 25 Jan. 1881; m. Maude Myra Challis

(388) Harry Conrad, son of Andrew Jackson (347) res. Limington, ME.
390 Katherine Morrill, b. 15 June 1898
391 Jackson Conrad, b. Aug. 1899

(389) Roy Hammond, son of Andrew Jackson (347) res. Limington, ME.
392 Maude Mae b. 7 Nov. 1902
393 Anna Elizabeth b. 18 July 1905

DEACON THOMAS^1 HASTINGS - b. 1605, England; d. 1685
m.(1) - Susanna ? , dau.of
b. ; d. 1650
m.(2) 1651 - Margaret Cheney, dau.of William & of Roxbury, Mass.
b. 1604 ; d. 1667

Came to America in the "Elizabeth" in 1634; settled at Watertown, Mass. Selectman 5 yrs.; Town clerk 3 yrs.; rep. Gen. Ct. 1673 (Barkus - vol.7)

? Children:

Dr. Thomas^2 - b. 1 July 1652, Watertown, Mass.; d. 23 July 1712
m.(1) 10 Oct. 1672 - Anna^2 Hawks, of Hadley, Mass., dau.of John^1 & Elizabeth
b. ?1 Oct. 1648? - bap. 4 Aug. 1649; d. 25 Oct. 1705
m.(2) 14 Feb. 1706 - Mary^3 Burt, dau.of David^2 & Mary^2(Holton) Burt
bap. 3 May 1676 ; d. 13 Apr. 1734
m.(2) 7 May 1713 - Samuel Belden, son of Samuel & Mary(?) Belden, of Hatfield, Mass., as 2d wife
b. 6 Apr. 1657 ; d.

An early Deerfield, Mass. settler; later removed to Hadley, Mass., where he was admitted freeman 8 Feb. 1678.

6 Children: (by 1st wife)
Margaret^3 - b. 7 July 1674 ; m. Nathaniel Evetts -
Hannah^3 - b. 19 Jan. 1677 ; m. Samuel Gillett - 5 ch.
Thomas^3 - b. 24 Sept.1679 ; m. Mary Field - 12 ch.
Hepzibah^3 - b. 16 Apr. 1682 ; m. Jonathan Curtis -
Mehitable^3 - b. 23 Jan. 1685 ; m. John Burke -
John^3 - b. 17 Sept.1689 ; m.(1) Lydia ? - 2 daus.
m.(2) Hannah White - 6 ch.

3 Children: (by 2nd wife)
Selena^3 (or Silence) - b. 26 Feb. 1707 ; m. Josiah Hadlock -
Thankful^3 - b. 5 May 1711 ; d. 15 July 1711
Sylvanus^3 - b. 10 Sept.1712 ; d. 27 Feb. 1713

Samuel^2 - b. 1665 ; d. 1723
m. - Sarah ?Coolidge, dau.of
b. ; d.
? Children:
Benjamin^3 - b. 1705 ; d. 1756
m. - Mary Taynter, dau.of
b. ; d.
? Children:
Simon - b. 1735 ; d. 1785
A minute man at Lexington; soldier Amer. Rev.
m. - Sarah ?Coolidge

Benjamin Hastings - b. ; d.
m.
b. ; d.

Lived Greenfield, Mass.

? Children:

Abigail - b. 28 Mar. 1726 ; d.
ea
m. 15 Mar. 1745 - Joshua^{4} Hawks, s.of Capt. Eliezer^{3}
& Abigail (Wells) Hawks
b. 25 Jan. 1721/2; d. 1761

7 Children:

Abigail - b. 31 Jan. 1745/6; m. James Perry -
Eleizer - b. 25 Aug. 1747; m.(1) Rhoda Kingsley - 1 son
m.(2) ? ?
Joshua - bap.1 July 1750; m. Mercy Wright - 5 ch.
Jared - bap.8 Oct. 1752; m. Hannah May - 3 ch.
Ruth - bap.22 Sept.1754;
Asahel - bap.9 Mar. 1757;
Ichabod - bap.13 Sept.1761 posthumous

Source: Virkus - Volume 1

HATCH

HATCH

From Mgt. Weiler's Charts

Gen. 1 Edward Haskell - b.
d.
m. -

2. Roger Haskell - b. abt. 1613
d. 1667 Beverly, Mass.
m. 1) - Thurza Stone
b. ; d. abt. 1650
dau of John + Abigail (?) Stone

Virbos? Roger ♀ from Eng. w/ his bros. Wm. & Mark to Salem (now Beverly), Mass. 1632 - He m. 2 - Eliz. Hardy dau. of John

3. John Haskell - b. abt. 1640 Beverly, Mass.
d. 15 May 1706 Middleborough, Ma.
m. Jan. 1666 Middleborough - Patience Soule
b.
d. 11 Mar. 1705/6 Middleborough, Ma.
dau. of George + Mary (Becket) Soule (G.V.)

4. Mary Haskell - b. 4 July 1684 Middleborough. Mass.
d.
m. 17 Apr. 1706 Rochester, Mass. Scotto Clark (G.V.)
b. abt. 1680
d. 4 Mar. 1742 Harwich, Ma.

From Karen Garrison Allen's chart p.71
Nedora E. Haskell
m. John J. Allen

(5.

Joseph^{1} Harding

Joseph^{2} Harding - b.
d.

MD 7/13 (28) m. 4 apr. 1660 - Bethiah Cook

" " Nathaniel^{3} Harding - b. 25 Dec. 167?
d.

MD 9/9 (48) m. at E. 20 ~~June~~ Mar. 1700/1 - Hannah^{3} Collins
dau. Thankfull^{4} b. 3 apr. 1703 m. 25 June 1724 Humphrey^{4} Parrington b. 31 Jan. 1703 Kittery
both of Truro

MD 16/144 (80) Nathaniel^{4} Harding of Truro & Hannah Young of E.
m. 30 Nov. 1725

MD. 28/114 (140) I.P. 1 Oct. 1725
Nathaniel^{4} Harding Jr. m. Mercy^{4} Parrington dau. of Hezekiah^{3} & sis. of Humphrey
b. 10 Nov. 1711 Truro
m. 23 June 1730

MD 16/199 (84)
6. Nathaniel Harding son of John & Elizabeth
MD 33/13 (174) → b. E. 5 Feb. 1746
7. Ebenezer b. E. 17 ~~June~~ 1749 son of John & Elizb.
8. Hannah b. E. 9 apr. 1752 dau. of " " "

MD 16/199 (84)
1. Mary b. E. 13 Sept. 1732 " " " " "
2. John Jr. b. E. 7 Nov. 1734 son " " " "
3. Hannah b. E. 8 Nov. 1736 dau. " " " "
MD 33/13 (174) 4. Arcelas → Archelaus b. E. 31 May 1740 son " " " "
5. Joshua b. E. 23 apr. 1743 " " " " "

5/197 ⓜ Samuel Browne & Martha Harding 19 Feb. 1682

Ch.

Bethiah – b. 22 Jan. 1683; d. 27 June 1685

Bethiah – b. 9 Sept. 1685

Martha – b. 24 June 1688; d. 4 Nov. 1691

Samuel – b 7 Nov. 1690

ⓓ Samuel Sr. d. 3 Dec. 1691 being aged abt 31 yrs.

MD 7/18 Joshua^3 Harding b. 15 Feb. 1675

m. Eastham 26 June 1702 Sarah Smith

Ch.

Theodore^4 b. E. 25 May 1705; m. ~~son Seth^5 b. 17 Apr. 1734~~ Sarah (?) (15/33)

Seth^4 b. 2 Jan. 1707/8; d. 3 Apr. 1721

Gideon^4 b. E. 14 July 1711

Theodore^5 b. 11 June 1730 (MD 17/35)

Joshua^5 b. 22 Mar. 1731/2

Seth^5 b. 17 Apr. 1734 (15/56)

MD 16/29 Theodore^5 m. in E. 13 May 1756 Martha Sears both of E.

MD 16/30 Ch.

Sarah^6 b. E. 22 Dec. 1757 ?

Chloe^6 b. E 3 Aug. 1758

Josiah^6 b. E 15 Oct. 1760

MD 7/13 Nathaniel^3 Harding b. 25 Dec. 1677 ?

m. 20 Mar. 1700/1 – Hannah^3 Collins MD 9/9

Ch.

Thankfull^4 – b. E. 3 Apr. 1703

Nathaniel^4 – b. ? of Truro; m. 30 Nov. 1725 Hannah^3 Young of E.

14/144 marr.

(from APH) dau. Mercy^5 b. 22 Oct. 1733

(" ") ? son Ephraim^5 b.

m. Sarah Collins or Collings

MD 7/13 Abiah^3 Harding b. 26 Jan. 1679

m. 24 Sept. 1713 Rebecca Young MD 4/142

15/73 Ch.

Isaac^4 b E 26 Sept. 1716 m. 23 Nov. 1738 Experience Sweet both of E MD 19/185

Ezekiel^4 b E 23 June 1719 m. 8 Nov. 1744 Mary Young, both of E. MD 24/86

Josiah^4 b E 3 Mar. 1723

Abiah^4 b E 6 Mar. 1725 m. I 29 Dec. 1753 Rebecca Lumbard of E & on 1 Jan. 1754 She cant forbid I. to marry w/ Abiah Harding MD 28/76

David^4 b E. 28 July 1729 (d. y.) m. I. 16 Dec. 1758 MD 28/9 MD 15/141

David^4 b. 1 Jan. 1731/2; m. 29 May 1755 in E. Sarah Brown

MD 28/114 m. I 15 Mar. 1755 – both of E. " "

MD 7/13 Samuel^{3} b. 1 Sept. 1683
m. 28 Aug. 1707 – Elisabeth Eldred MD 3/231

MD 3/231 ch.
Nicholas^{4} b.E. 24 June 1708
Samuel^{4} b.E 21 Dec. 1709
John^{4} b.E 4 Nov. 1711 (d.y.)
John^{4}, the 2nd, b.E. 7 July 1713
Zephaniah^{4} b.E. 11 May 1715
Elisabeth^{4} b.E. 9 May 1717
Joseph^{4} b.E. 19 May 1719

~~Ch. of~~ Cornelius^{4} & Prissilla (?) Harding 1740 1717 23
MD 15/227 Phebe^{5} b.E. 8 Dec. 1742
MD 15/228 Joseph^{5} b.E 1 Nov. 1744
" Presila^{5} b.E 3 Mar. 1747
" Lucia^{5} b.E 21 Feb 1750
" Nathan^{5} b.E 8 Apr. 1752
" Cornelius^{5} b.E 17 Mar 1754
" Seth 5 b.E 4 Aug. 1756

Ch. of Isaac^{4} & Experience (Swet) Harding
MD 20/95 Josiah^{5} b. 29 Dec. 1741; ~~d. 10 Sept. 1741~~
MD 24/139 Prisila b.E. 9 June 1740; d. 10 Sept. 1741

Prisila b.E 9 Feb. 1743
Isaac Jr. b.E 23 Sept. 1745; d. 17 Oct. 1745
Abagil b.E. 1 Feb. 1747
Rebecca b.E. 23 Nov. 1750

Ch. of Ezekiel^{4} & Mary (Young) Harding 24/54 m. 8 Nov. 1744, both of E.
20/157 Pheby^{5} b. 22 Mar. 1747/8

3/180 ch. of Maziah + Hannah Harding

Hannah b.E 15 Feb. 1697
Thomas b.E 13 Nov. 1699
James b.E 2 Nov. 1702
Mary b.E 2 Apr. 1706
Elisabeth bE in Apr. 1708
Phebe bE " " 1710
Nathan bE 29 Oct. 1711
Cornelius bE 31 Mar. 1716/17

see over 15/228

3/231 Samuell^{3} Harding m. 28 Aug. 1707 Elisabeth^{5} Eldred

ch. Nicholas^{4} b.E 24 June 1708
Samuell^{4} b.E 21 Dec. 1709
John^{4} b.E 4 Nov. 1711
John^{4} 2nd b.E 7 July 1713
Zephaniah^{4} b.E 11 May 1715
Elisabeth^{4} b.E 9 May 1717
Joseph^{4} bE 19 May 1719

4/142 Abiah Harding m. 24 Sept. 1713 Rebecca Young
see over 15/28 for ch.

5/97 Martha Harding m. 19 Feb. 1682 Samuel^{3} Brown

6/12 Ch. of Josiah + Hannah Harding
Martha b. 23 Dec. 1693
Elisabeth b. 3 Jan. 1695/6
Joshua b.E 27 Oct. 1698
Bethia bE 9 Apr. 1701 (?d.y.)
Josiah bE 7 Mar. 1703/4
Mary bE 15 Sept. 1707
Jesse bE 26 Mar. 1709
Ebenezer bE 20 July 1712
Bethya bE 12 May 1716

28/171
28/109
29/11
32/175

Samuel Brown + Martha Harding
I P 25 Apr. 1741

7/13 - Joseph^{2} Harding & Bethiah Cooke m. 4 Apr. 1660 (1.

ch.
1. Martha b. 13 Dec. 1662
2. Mary b. 19 Aug. 1665
3. Joseph b. 8 July 1667
4. Josiah b. 15 Aug. 1669
5. Maziah 1 Nov. 1671
6. John b. 9 Oct. 1673
7. Joshua b. 15 Feb. 1675
8. Nathannel b. 25 Dec. 167$\overset{7}{\underline{4}}$
9. Abiah b. 26 Jan. 1679
10. Samuel b. 1 Sept. 1683
11. John d. 14 June 1697

7/18 Joshua Harding m E. 26 June 1700 Sarah Smith

ch. Theodore bE 25 May 1705
Seth b 2 Jan 1707/8
Gideon b.E 14 July 1711
Seth d. 3 Apr. 1721

See over [illegible] Gideon

8/243 Susannah Harding m. 27 Oct. 1699 Wm. Brown

?
1

ch. Susannah b.E. 3 Oct. 1700
Lidiah bE 30 Apr. 1702

9/9 Nathaniel Harding m. 20 Mar. 1700/1 Hannah Collins
(see above)

ch. Thankfull bE 3 Apr. 1703

? son
see over
16/144

Nathaniel Harding of Truro m. 30 Nov. 1725 Hannah^{3} Young of E.
(Mercy 5 dau. of Nathaniel^{4}) b. 22 Oct. 1733

15/55 Barnabas Harding b. 20 Dec. 1728

15/56 Seth Harding, son of Theodore + Sarah, b. 17 Apr. 1734

15/56 Elisabeth Harding m. in E. 20 Oct. 1715
William Mayrick
ch
William b. 15 Jan. 1715/16 (d.y.)
William b E 5 Apr. 1718
Betty b E 6 June 1720

15/73 Abia Harding m. 24 Sept. 1713
Rebecca Young
(see over 4/142)
ch
Isaac b E 26 Sept. 1716
Ezekiel b E 23 June 1719
Josiah b E 3 Mar. 1723
Abia b E 6 Mar. 1725
David b E 18 July 1728 (? d.y.)
David b 1 Jan 1731/2.

15/141 David Harding m. in E. 29 May 1755
Sarah Brown

15/228 ch. of Carnelas + Prisila Harding
priscilla
15/227 Phebe b E 8 Dec. 1742
Joseph b E 1 Nov. 1744
Presila b E 3 Mar. 1747
see over 3/180
Lucia b E 27 Feb. 1750
Nathan b E 8 Apr. 1752
Carnelas b E 17 Mar. 1754
Seth b E 4 Aug. 1756

16/29 ch. of Samuel + Content Harding
Thankful b E 25 June 1741
Elisabeth b E 8 Aug. 1743
Lusia b E 7 May 1746
Rebaca b E 29 Nov. 1748
Samuel b E 16 Aug. 1751
Barnabas b E 13 May 1755

16/29 Theodore m. in E. 13 May 1756
Martha Sears both of E.

16/3. Ch. of Theodore + Martha
Sarah b E 22 Dec. 1757?
Chloe b E 3 Aug. 1758
Josiah b E 15 Oct. 1760

16/70 Mary Harding of E
m. 25 Feb. 1724/5
Elisha Cob of Barnstable
ch
~~Elisha b E 6 Jan 1736~~
16/71 Mary b E 1 June 1726
Eunis b E 5 Dec. 1728
Phebee b E 31 Jan. 1732/3
Joshua b E 20 Apr. 1734
adj Elisha b E 6 June 1736

16/143 ch. of Joseph + Eunas Harding
per P3
Solomon b E 31 May 1752
Simon b E 17 July 1754
John b E 26 Oct. 1756

16/144 Nathanael[4] Harding of Truro m. 30 Nov. 1725
Hannah[3] Young of E.

16/198 ch. of James + Mary Harding
Ebenezer b E 2 Jan 1727/8
James b E 17 Mar. 1731

28/173
16/199 ch. of John + Elizabeth Harding
Mary b E 13 Sept. 1732
John b E 7 Nov. 1734
[illegible]
Hanah b E 8 Nov. 1736 (d.y.?)
Arcelas b E 31 May 1740
Joshua b E 23 Apr. 1743
Nathaniel b E 15 Feb. 1746
Ebnezar b E 17 June 1749
Hanah b E 9 Apr. 1752

16/204 Mary[4] Harding m. 7 Nov. 1728
Lot Clark
? should this be [illegible] May 4 [illegible] m. E. Cob

(PB)

17/148 Ch. of John Harding Jr. + Ann (?) Harding
Zepheniah b 30 Aug. 1736
Nickolus b E 6 Oct. 1738
John b E 12 July 1745
Thankful b E 12 Mar. 1748
Ann b. E 26 Jan. 1749

17/142 Elzb. Harding m. 14 Mar. 1734
Samuel Rich

17/31 Nehemiah Harding m. 4 Jan. 1730/31
Pricilla Collens

17/32 Timothy Harding son of Barnabas
+ Elesabeth Snow
was b. E 2 May 1768

17/33 Elizabeth Harding m. 16 Feb. 1730
Roulan Fish

17/34 John Harding + Elizabeth Young
m. 23 Sept. 1731

17/35 Ch. of Theoder Harding + Sarah Harding
Theoder b. 11 June 1730
Joshua b. 22 Mar. 1731/2

17/35 James Harding d. 30 Apr. 1732

17/37 Mary Harding m. E. 1 Feb. 1732/3
Samuel Betee
Betee ch.
Samuel b. 10 Apr. 1733
Thomas b. 4 Sept. 1735
Gideon b. 7 Mar. 1738
Nathaniel b. 12 Jan. 1740
Mary b. 6 July 1744

19/101 Sarah Harding + Joseph Rogers
m. 13 Apr. 1739

19/105 Joseph Harding + Eunice (Eunas Eunes)
Newcomb m. 22 Apr. 1740

19/185 Isaac Harding + Experience
Swet both of E m. in E
23 Nov. 1738 see over for ch.

ch.
19/186 Jesse Jase b. E. 13 Nov. 1741
Hanah b. E 11 Feb. 1744
Samuel b. E 18 Aug. 1745
Joseph b. E. 28 Oct. 1747
Joshua b. E. 23 Mar. 1750

? look in pd 71 for rest of ch. ?
16/143 3 more ch. P.2

20/95 ch. of Isaac see over for rest of ch. + his entry repeats
Josiah b. 29 Dec. 1741

~~20/95 ch. of Isaac + Ann Higgins~~

20/157 Ch. of Ezekel^{4} + Mary Harding
Phebe b. 22 Mar. 1747/8

20/158 Mary Harding m. 25 Apr. 1745
Nath^{ll} Snow, the 3rd

24/86 Ezekiel^{4} Harding m. 8 Nov. 1744
Mary Young both of E

24/87 Barnabas Harding + Ruth Atwood
both of E. m. 23 Feb. 1748/9

24/87 Rebaca Harding + Jonathan Young Jr.
both of E. m. 12 Apr. 1749

P. 4

(I.P. 28/80)

24/90 Rachal Harding & Ebnezar Atwood Jr. both of E m. in E 30 Nov. 1749

Atwood Ch.

Daniel b. E. 18 Oct. 1750
d. 29 May 1751

Hepshzibah b. E. 30 Mar. 1752
d. 27 Oct. 1752

24/90 Eldad - b. E. 15 Dec. 1755

24/91 Ebenezer b E. 23 Apr. 1753

24/91 Nathan b. E 8 Jan. 1758

24/91 Ruth b. E 22 Jan. 1760

24/91 Benjamin b. E 13 Feb. 1762

24/189 Ch. of John & Margaret Harding

Ebenezer b E 14 Feb. 1758

Hannah b E 20 April 1760

cont'd.

24/190 Lottis b E 17 Jan. 1763

Apphiah b E 29 June 1765

24/139 Ch. of Isaac & Experience Harding

Prisila b E 9 June 1740
~~Josiah~~ d. 10 Sept. 1741

also on 20/95 Josiah b E 29 Dec. 1741

Prisila b E 9 Feb. 1743

Isaac Jr. b E 23 Sept. 1745
d. 17 Oct. 1745

Abagil b. E. 1 Feb. 1747

Rebeca b E. 23 Nov. 1750

(see p. 3 for parents marriage 19/185)

25/41 Thomas Harding & Sarah Smith both of E. m. in E 21 Sept. 1750

Ch.

Ebenezer b E 28 Oct. 1750

Thomas b E 14 Mar. 1752

27/105 John Harding Jr. & Margaret Cole both of E. m. in E 24 Mar. 1757

28/9 (see 28/76 below) Abiah Harding of E & Rebecca Lumbart of Truro m. I. 16 Dec. 1758

28/11 Susan Harding of Chatham & Timothy Atwood of E m. I. 3 Sept. 1757

28/11 Grace Harding of Chatham & Simon Newcomb Jr. of E m. I. 1 Jan. 1757

28/13 Thehoder Harding & Martha Sears both of E m. I. 7 Feb. 1756

28/13 Bethiah Harding of Chatham & Ephraim Atwood of E. m. I. 25 Oct. 1755

28/14 David Harding & Sarah Brown both of E. m. I. 15 March 1755

28/16 Mary Harding of Truro & Joshua Knowles Jr. of E. m. I. 30 ~~Mar.~~ 1754

28/76 Obiah Harding of E. & Rebeca Lumbard of E. m. I. 29 Dec. 1753 & on 1 Jan. 1754 Rebeca Lumbard came & forbid her intentions to m. with above Abiah Harding

(see above 28/9)

28/79 Thomas Harding & Sarah Smith both of E. m. I 25 Aug. 1750

P.5

28/80 Rachel Harding +
Ebenezer Atwood Jr.
both of E I.P. 16 Sept. 1749
see 24/90 m.

28/81 Jonathan Harding of Truro
+ Abigal Treat of E
m.I. 13 Sept. 1748

28/81 Barnabas Harding & Ruth
Atwood both of E.
m.I. 21 Jan. 1748

28/81 Rebecca Harding and
Jonathan Young, Jr.
both of E m.I. 2 Feb. 1748

28/82 Mrs. Rebeca Harding +
Mr. Joseph Cole both of E
m.I. 31 Oct. 1747

28/82 Seth Harding + Elisabeth
Wilcot both of E.
m. 24 Dec. 1746

28/83 Mr. Joseph Cole + the widow
Rebecca Harding b. of E.
m. 25 Nov. 1747

Josiah^3
28/114 Mary^4 Harding of E. +
Elisha Cob of Barnstable
m.I. 25 Jan. 1724/5

28/114 Nathanael Harding of Truro
+ Hannah Young of E.
m.I. 1 Oct. 1725

28/111 Mary Harding of E. +
Lot Clark of Harwich
I.P. 12 Oct. 1728

28/111 Theodore Harding +
Sarah Hamilton
I.P. 4 Jan. 1728/9

28/172 Nehemiah Harding of Chatham
+ Priscilla Collens of E.
I.P. 3 Dec. 1730

28/173 Elizabeth Harding of E.
+ Rowland Fish of Falmouth
I.P. 16 Jan. 1730/31

28/173 John Harding +
Elizabeth Young both of E
I.P. 23 July 1731

28/175 Mary Harding + Samuel
Bates both of Eastham
I.P. 20 Jan. 1732/3

28/177 Elizabeth Harding of ? +
Lemuel Rich of Truro
I.P. 21 Feb. 1733/4

28/178 John Harding Jr. +
Thankfull Rich
I.P. 14 May 1735

28/179 Hannah Harding +
Enock Doane
I.P. 30 Aug. 1736

28/180 Nathan Harding +
Anne Brown I.P. 8 Jan. 1736/7

28/180 John Harding, Jr. of E. +
Anna Town Tower of Hingham I.P. 13 Sept.
1737

28/181 Isaac Harding + Experience
Treat I.P. 23 Sept. 1738.

P. 6)

29/10 Joseph Harding + Eunice Newcomb
both of E. I. P. 11 Jan. 1739/40

29/10 Elizb. Harding + Samuel Higgins
both of E. I. P. 12 Mar. 1739/40

29/11 Cornelus Harding + Priscila
Curtis both of E.
I. P. 21 Nov. 1740

29/11 Martha Harding + Samuel
Brown, Junr both of E
I. P. 25 Apr. 1741

29/14 Ebenezor Harding +
Lidea Brown both of E
I. P. 14 Jan. 1743/4

29/15 Ezekiel Harding + Mary
Young both of E I. P. 17 Aug.
1744

29/16 Mary Harding + Nathaniel
Snow both of E.
I. P. 16 Mar. 1744/5

29/17 Seth Harding + Elizabeth
Willcut both of E
I. P. 29 Nov. 1746

31/176 Hannah Harding + Thomas
Holbrook both of E.
m. 15 Apr. 1761

32/113 Content Harding m. in E.
25 Dec. yr. not rec. Ebenezer Higgins

32/115 Archilaus Harding + Mercy
Sears both of E
m. 23 Nov. 1769

32/42 Thankfull Harding +
Richard Paine both of E
m. in E. 15 Nov. 1762

32/62 Elizabeth Harding of E
+ Simon Newcomb of Wellfleet
m. 10 Apr. 1767

32/62 Samuel Harding of Wellfleet
+ Martha Brown of Eastham
m. in E 6 Oct. 1767

32/64 Joshua Harding +
Hanna Freeman both of E
m. in E 2 Jan. 1766

32/176 Reb~~ecca~~acca Harding of E
+ Elijah Knowles of E
m. in E. 2 Apr. 1774

33/13 Ch. of John + Elisabeth Harding
Archelaus b. 31 May 1740
Nathaniel b. 5 Feb. 1746
Joshua b. 23 Apr. 1743

33/13 Ch. of Thomas + Sarah Harding
Ebenezer b. 28 Oct. 1750
Thomas b. 14 Mar. 1752
James b. 1 Aug. 1762
Gideon b. 12 Aug. 1765

Ch. of Archelaus + Mercy Harding
33/13 Mercy b. 14 Sept. 1770
Azubah b. 24 July 1772

33/14 Archelaus, son of Archelaus + Mercy b. 17 Jan. 1774

33/186 Sally Harding +
Jonathan Bascom Jr.
m. 6 Sept. 1800
by the Rev. Jonathan Bascom
3/22/1801, May ? 1803, 4/15/1805, 11/25/1806
9 ch. Franklin, Betsy, Sally, Jonathan
4/12/1808, 3/11/1810
Catherine Harding, Polly, William, Andrew Jackson
Nov 6, 1811, Feb 3, 1815
+ Tempy - May 10, 1816

"Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England - Vol. II - Court Records 1641-1651"
Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, M.D. - 1855

1 Mar. 1641/2 = Lydia Hatch, presented at court, for suffering Edward Michell to attempt to abuse her body by vncleanesse, and did not discouer it, and lying in the same bed wth her brother Jonathan, is censured to be publickly whipt; was accordingly donn.

Edward Michell for his lude & sodomiticall practices tending to sodomye wth Edward Preston, and other lude carryages wth Lydia Hatch, is censured to be p̃sently whipt at Plymouth, at the publike place, and once more at Barnestable, in convenyent tyme, in the p̃sence of M^{r} Freeman and the com̄ittees of the said towne.

Jonathan Hatch was taken as a vagrant, & for his misdemeanors was censured to be whipt, & sent from constable to constable to Leiftennant Dauenport at Salem.

5 Apr. 1642 = Jonathan Hatch, by the consent of the Court, is appoynted to dwell wth M^{r} Stephen Hopkins, and the said M^{r} Hopkins to have a speciall care of him.

7 Oct. 1651 = Presented by the Grand Enquest - Samuell Hinckley and Jonathan Hatch for hiering land of the Indians.
(S.H. - fined, J.H. - cleared)

Indians ransomed

FALMOUTH — Jonathan Hatch of Falmouth bought an Indian father, mother and son from Capt. Church. The parents were ransomed for 3 pounds each, but the boy was kept at forced labor until he was 24.

Put on separate patch
to separate from
"Harlow"

HARLOW

Sgt. William^1 Harlow (1624-91) from Eng. to Plymouth, MA
Built house, 1677, from remnants of Pilgrim's Fort.
Lt. Gov. under Gov. Winslow; rep. Gen. Court 1673-75
selectman, 1666-91; m.1) 24 Dec. 1649 Plymouth

p. 8 - - - - - Rebecca^2 Bartlett d. ~~b.~~ bef. Dec. 1634
July 1658 +
4 ch. dau. of Mary^2 Warren and Robert^1 Bartlett (q.v.)

p.17 4th child William^2 Harlow b. 2 June 1657.

p.10 p.10 } 1st William^2 Harlow b. 5 Oct. 1650 d. 26 Oct. 1650 } Plym. Register Plym. Colony Records 1633-1689
p.14 2nd Samuel^2 Harlow b. 27 Jan. 1652 " " "
p.17 * 3rd Rebecka^2 Harlow b. 12 June 1655 " " "

p.21 William^1 m. 2) 13 July 1658 Mary^2 Faunce b. Plymouth ; ca 1623
4 ch. dau. of John^1 + Patience^2 (Morton) Faunce dau of George^1 Morton
p.22 Mary^2 b. 19 May 1659 Plymouth
" Repentance^2 b. 22 Nov. 1660 "
p.23 John^2 b. 19 Oct. 1662 "
p.25 Nathaniel^2 b. 30 Sept. 1664 "

p.26 William^1 m. 3) 25 Jan. 1665 Mary Shelley Plymouth
5 ch.
p.31 Hannah^2 b. 28 Oct. 1666 ? Plymouth
p.32 * Bathshua^2 b. 21 Apr. 1667 "
p.33 * Johannah^2 b. 24 Mar. 1669 "
p.34 * Mehittabell^2 b. 4 Oct. 1672 "
p.35 Judith^2 b. 2 Aug. 1676 "

* The index in book carries ~~normal~~ different spelling for some of these names as Rebecca, Bathsua, Joanna + Mehitabel

[illegible] Vol. 2

Sgt.
William¹ Harlow - b. abt. 1624
d. 25 Aug. 1691, Plymouth, Mass.
m.⁽¹⁾ 20 Dec. 1649, Plymouth - Rebecca² Bartlett
b. bef. Dec. 1634 p. 30
d. bet. 2 June 1657 & 15 July 1658
dau. of Robert¹ & Mary²(Warren) Bartlet(t)

m.⁽²⁾ Mary Faunce
dau. of John who ♀ in the "Anne" 1623
m. Patience dau. of Geo. Morton

♀ Eng. to Plymouth; built house 1677, from remnants of Pilgrim's fort.

Children:

William - b. 2 June 1657, at Plymouth; d. there 2 Jan. 1711/12
m. abt. 1683 - Lydia Cushman
b. bef. 1668; d. bef. 11 July 1720
dau. of Mary² Allerton & Thomas Cushman

m.(3) 1665 - Mary Shelley

8 Children:
~~inc. Elizabeth³ - b. 4 Nov. 1686 - m. Thomas³ Granger Jr. Conn.~~
~~the 4th ch.~~
~~b. 1 May. 1684 Suffield~~
~~d. 10 Sept. 1755 Suffield~~

Eleazer Harlow m. 1715 in Duxbury - Hannah Delano
dau. of ? Delano &
grdau. of Thomas Delano & Rebecca²(Alden) Delano

Samuel Harmon }
Joseph Harmon } 3 bros. & "mighty hunters" - Suffield
Nathaniel Harmon }

10 yrs. before the town of Suffield, Conn. ~~had endeavored~~
had endeavored to procure a grant for it.
they lived at Springfield, Mass. where Samuel d. 7 Sept. 1677.

Joseph Harmon, Sr. - b. at Springfield, Mass. 1647
d. Oct. 1729, at Suffield, Conn.
m. 1673 - Hannah Filley of Windsor, Ct.
dau. of
b. ; d. 1729, Suffield

Children:

Joseph Jr. - b. ; d.
m. - Elizabeth^3 Granger
b. 26 Mar. 1692 ; d.
dau. of Thomas^2 & Mindwell (Taylor) Granger

5 Ch.:

a Mary Harmon m. as 2d w. of Deacon John Hanchett
m. (1) Esther Pritchett of Suffield
m. (3) Sarah Taylor
m. (4) Mary Southwell

a Hannah Harmon - m. as 2d w. of Elisha^4 Granger (John^3, Geo.^{2})
b. abt. 1734
d. 26 June 1807, ae 73
at Phelps, N.Y.

b. 3 July 1743, Turkey Hills, Simsbury, Ct.
m. (1) Sarah Pierce - d. 15 Feb. 1775, Simsbury
shortly after 5th ch. born
m. (3) at Phelps, N.Y. Widow Lydia Green

Nathaniel Harmon - m. Esther (Austin) of Suffield, Conn.
: Children:

Joel Harmon - m. 7 Dec. 1762 as his 2d w. Sarah^4 Granger (John^3 Saml.^{2})
b. 16 Aug. 1737
d. 28 Feb. 1830
No Ch.

Ref. Granger-Geneal.

"Desc. of Leonard Harriman of New England" (and others)
(Alta Harriman & Iva Harriman - 1966)

John & Leonard Harriman ♀ 1638 w/20 or 30 families under the guidance of Rev. Ezekiel Rogers. They arr. Dec. 1638 and spent the winter in Salem. John - the "elder brother" - Leonard abt 16 yrs.

John^1 Harriman - b. ; d. 1681
m. Elizabeth ?
dau. of
b. ; d.

Children:

John^2 - b. 1647 - m. Hannah^3 Bryon (Alexander^1 & Ann)
dau. of Richard^2 Bryan, of Milford, Conn.
b. ; d.

They had 6 ch.:

John^3
Samuel^3
Anne^3
Mary^3
Richard^3
Leonard^3

Elizabeth^2 - b. - m. John Miles

from Mgt. Waite's Charts

Walter Harris – b. ; d. 6 Nov. 1654 Dorchester, Ma.
m. – Mary Fry
b. ; d. 1645 Dorchester
dau. of

dau. Sarah Harris – b. ; d. 26 Mar. 1694/5, Hingham, Ma.
m. George Lane, son of William
b.
d. 11 June 1689 Hingham, Mass.

dau. Sarah Lane
b. Mar. 1637/8 Hingham, Mass.
d.
m. 31 Oct. 1655 Barnstable, Mass
James Lewis son of George Lewis
& Sarah (Jenkins) Lewis
(E.V.)

dau. Hannah Lewis b. 1676

Richard^1 Harrison - from West Kirby, Co. Chester, England
& to N.E. & took oath of allegiance at New Haven, Conn.
5 Aug. 1644; rem. w/ ch. to Branford, Conn.
b. ; d. 25 Oct. 1653, Branford, Conn.
m. - Sarah Yorke
b. ; d.
dau. of

Children: b. England

1. Richard^2 - b. ; d. Newark, N.J.
m. - Sarah^3 Hubbard
b. 1635 Wethersfield, Conn.
d.
dau. of Geo. + Mary (Bishop) Hubbard
& to N.E. & took oath of allegiance at New Haven, 1 July 1644.
rem. to Newark, N.J. in May 1666

? children:

2. Thomas^2 - b. abt. 1630 (q.v.)

3. Mary^2 (or Maria) b.
m. , Branford - Thos. Pierson, Sr.
b. ; d.
son of
rem. to Newark, N.J. 1666
? children:

4. Elizabeth^2 - b. ; d.
m(1) Henry^1 Lyne of New Haven
b. ; d.
son of John of Badby, Co. Northampton, Eng.
m(2) John Lampson of New Haven
b. ; d.
son of
m(3) as his 2d w. - John Morris, of New Haven w/whom she rem. to New Jersey
b. ; d.
son of
1 Child: (by 1st husband)
Hopestill^2 Lyne - b. abt. 1661

5. Samuel (prob. s. of Richard^1) d. at Newark, N.J. 1705
m. - Sarah Johnson
b. ; d.
dau. of

6. Ellen (prob. dau. of Richard^1) m. 25 Feb. 1650/1 - John Thompson of New Haven, Conn., b. ; d.
dau. of

Ensign Thomas^{2} Harrison - b. abt. 1630 England (per land record dated 14 Nov. 1688 wherein he calls himself 58 yrs. of age)
d. towards end of 1704, at Branford, Conn.
m(1) Feb. 1655/6 - Dorothy ( ) Thompson
b. ; d.
dau. of
widow of John Thompson called "Farmer."

m(2) 29 Mar. 1666 - Elizabeth ( ) Stent
b. ; d.
dau. of
widow of Mr. ; Stent who d. on voyage to America.

Took oath of allegiance at New Haven 4 Apr. 1654 but settled at Branford, Conn.

2 ch.; by 1st wife (b. New Haven)

1. Thomas^{3} - b. 1 Mar. 1656/7 ; m. 1689 Margaret Stent, dau. of Thomas^{3}'s step-mo.
9 ch.

2. Capt. Nathaniel^{3} - b. 13 Dec. 1658 ; m. Hannah Frisbie, dau. of Edw. & Hannah
11 ch.

5 ch.: by 2d wife

3. Elizabeth^{3} - b. Jan. 1667/8 New Haven, Conn.
m. - Wm.^{2} Barker of Branford, Conn.
b. 1668 ; d. 1-31-1741
son of Edward^{1} Barker & Elzb. ( ) Barker
6 ch.

4. Mary^{3} - b. 10 Feb. 1668/9 Branford, Conn.
m. - John Linsley, 3d.
b. ; d.
son of
? ch.

5. John^{3} - b. 1 Mar. 1670/1 Branford, Conn.
m. - Rebecca Truesdale
b. ; d.
dau. of Samuel & Mary (Jackson) Truesdale
7 ch.

6 - Sergt. Samuel^{3} - b. 11 Aug. 1673, Branford, Conn.
m. - Elizabeth Dennison
b. ; d.
dau. of James & Bethia (Boykim) Dennison of East Haven
4 ch.

7. Ensign Isaac^{3} - b. 1678, Branford, Conn.
m. - Patience Tyler
b. ; d.
dau. of Peter & Hannah (Whitehead) Tyler
4 ch.

STEPHEN^1 HART - b. - son of Stephen & ? (?) Hart
bap. 25 Jan. 1602/3 in St. Nicholas' Church, at Ipswich, county of Suffolk, England
d. March 1682/3, aged ? 77 years
m.(1) , in Eng. - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(2) - Margaret (?)(Smith) Nash, widow of ~~Stephen~~ arthur Smith widow of Joseph Nash
dau. of
b. ; d. 1 Mar. 1693/4.

14 May Freeman 1634

Emigrated from England in 1632; made his first home at Cambridge, then called Newtown. Was Deacon in Rev. Thomas Hooker's church there, and accompanied his friend & pastor to Hartford in 1636 (a party of about 100 men, women, children and servants made the long trek through the wilderness, with their cattle and their sheep). In 1639 he was one of the Proprietors of Hartford, Conn., and later (1672) was one of 84 proprietors of Farmington. Attracted by the fertile valley of Farmington, he purchased extensive lands of the Indians.

He and his 1st wife were founding members of the church organized 13 Oct. 1652, Farmington. His house lot in Hartford was on the west side of Front St., near Morgan Street. Tradition says the city was named from Hart's Ford, which ford he discovered & used when the Conn.River was low and could be forded.

In 1645, the town of Farmington was incorporated and Stephen Hart was chosen the first Deacon of the church and is called "one of the seven pillars." He purchased a large tract of land near Avon, which is yet called by the name of Hart's Farm. His house lot contained 15 acres and was on the west side of Main St., opposite the meetinghouse, extending from Mill Lane to the stone store south. In consideration of so large a home lot he was to erect a mill & keep it running.

Deacon Hart was a farmer and large landowner. In his will dated March 16, 1682/3, he gives a farm to his sons, 1/2 to John, 1/4 to Steven and 1/4 to Thomas. Inv. 31 Mar. £340.4.

6 CHILDREN:

[add. Notes from "The Original Proprietors" by Miss Mary K Talcott]

1. Sarah^2 - b. ; d.
m. 20 Nov. 1644 - Deac. Thomas Porter, of Farmington, son of
b. ; d.
? Children:
Rachel - b. ; m. Samuel^3 Cowles

2. Mary^2 - b. ; d.
m.(1) - John Lee, son of
b. ; d.
m.(2) 5 Jan. 169~~2~~4 - Jedediah^2 Strong, son of Elder John^1 & 2d wife Abigail (Ford) Strong; b. 7 May 1637
d. soon after 10 Oct. 1710, as a result of a fall from his horse at So. Hadley Falls, Mass.
m.(1) 18 Nov. 1662 - Freedom^2 Woodward, dau. of Henry^1 -13 ch.
m.(2) 28 Dec. 1681 - Abigail^2 (Bartlett) Stebbins, wid. of John^1, dau. of Robert^1 - 1 dau.
? Children: [illegible]

3. John^2 - b. , England ; d. 15 Dec. 1666
m. - Sarah ? , dau.of
b. ; d. 15 Dec. 1666

They res. at Farmington where he was made a freeman by the General Court at their May session 1654. He was admitted to the church 2 Apr. 1654, & his wife 19 Oct. 1653. He was 1 of the 1st settlers of Farmington & his name appears among the 84 proprietors in 1672. His house which was located near

Hart

the center of the village was fired in the night by the Indians 15 Dec. 1666 when all the family perished in the flames except son John^{3}, who was spending the night at Avon, looking after the cattle on the farm they owned there.

? Children:

Capt.John^{3} - bap. 2 Apr. 1655 ; m. Mary Moore, dau.of Dea.Isaac & Ruth (Stanley) Moore, of Farmington

May 1695, Gen.Court confirmed him Ensign of Trainband, and in Oct. 1703, he was commissioned Lieut. & later became Captain.

He died 11 Nov. 1714, ae 60; she d. 19 Sept. 1738, ae 74

7 Children:

Dea.John^{4} - bap.27 Nov.1686; m.(1) Esther Gridley - 7 ch.
m.(2) wid.Hannah Hull -
Isaac^{4} - bap.27 Nov.1686; m. Elizabeth Whaples -
Sarah^{4} - bap.11 Dec.1687; m. Ebenezer Steele -
Matthew^{4} - b 1690; m. Sarah^{4} Hooker -
Samuel^{4} - bap.18 Sep.1692; m. Mary^{4} Hooker -
Nathaniel^{4} - bap.14 Apr.1695; m. Abigail^{4} Hooker -
Mary^{4} - b ; m. John Leffingwell,Esq. of Norwich,Conn. -

4. Steven^{2} - b. 1634 ; d. 1689

5. Mehitabel^{2} - b. ; d.
m. - John Cole, son of
b. ; d.

? Children:

6. Thomas^{2} - b. 1643-4 ; d. 27 Aug. 1726 & bur. w/military honors.
m. - Ruth Hawkins, dau.of Anthony & Isabel(Brown)Hawkins,of FARMINGTON
b. 24 Oct. 1649, Windsor, Conn.; d.

He was chosen Ensign in 1678 & Lieut. in 1693. Deputy to the Gen. Court in 1693. Left a will naming 5 sons and 2 daughters. His lands inventoried at £295.

?7 Children:

Mary^{3} - b. abt. 1666; d. 15 Apr. 1762
m. 20 Dec. 1683 - Samuel^{2} Newell, b. 5 Dec. 1660; d. 15 Feb.1753
Son: Nathaniel^{3} Newell - m. Esther^{5} Hart, dau.of Dea.John^{4} Hart

Source:
Deacon Stephen Hart & His Descendants (A. Andrews - 1875)
Thomas Hatch of Barnstable & Some of His Desc's. (Charles Lathrop Pack - 1930)
N.Y.Genealogical & Biographical Record - Volume 15

The Harding Genealogy 1910
by Alfred A. Doane

3/168, 231 5/121
4/181

Harding

(Chart 2)

son of John b. 1567 d. 1637 & grandson of Fitz Harding of Lipcott, Eng. (Knowles Geneal. v. 1 45)

Joseph^1 Harding b. d.

m. - Martha Doane (see P. 2)

Knowles Geneal. v. Hoffman ? to Plym. 1623

b. d. 1633

dau. of

Knowles Geneal. calls Deacon John her brother

ch. * John b. abt. 1624 - "enrolled to bear arms" in Duxbury 1643 (see P. 2)

Joseph^2 Harding b. 1629 Knowles Geneal. ; d.

MD 7/13 m. 4 Apr. 1660, E. - Bethiah^2 Cook dau. of Josiah^1/Josias in Knowles Geneal.

b. ; d.

" 10 Ch. b. E. Knowles Geneal. says they had 11 ch.

Martha^3 - b. 13 Dec. 1662; m. 19 Feb 1682 Samuel Brown/Browne [MD 5/197]

b. ; d. 3 Dec. 1691 ae ca 31 yrs. MD 5/197

ch. (MD 5/197) Bethiah b. 22 Jan 1683; d. 2) June 1685

Bethiah b. 9 Sept. 1685

m. 7 Nov. 1709 E. Col. Samuel^3 Knowles (q.v.)

Martha b. 24 June 1688; d. 4 Nov. 1691

Samuel b. 7 Nov. 1690

Mary^3 - b. 19 Aug. 1665

Joseph^3 b. 8 July 1667

Josiah^3 b 15 Aug 1669

(A) Maziah^3 b. 1 Nov. 1671

John^3 b. 9 Oct. 1673

Joshua^3 b. 15 Feb 1675 - m. 26 June 1702 E - Sarah Smith [MD 7/18]

Nathaniel^3 b. 25 Dec. 1676 m. 1) 20 Mar. 1700/1 - Hannah Collins [MD. 9/9]

m. 2) 30 Nov. 1725 Hannah^3 Young of E [MD 16/144]

dau. of David^2 (John^1) and Ann(a)^3 (Doane) Young

Hannah^3 Young b. 6 Sept. 1693 [MD 7/237]

Abiah^3 b. 26 Jan. 1679; m. 24 Sept. 1713 Rebecca^3 Young (MD 4/142 & 15/73)

dau. of David^2 + Ann/Anna/Anne^3 (Doane) Young

Rebecca^3 Young b. 14 Oct. 1689 [MD 7/237]

Samuel^3 - b. 1 Sept. 1683; m. 28 Aug. 1709 Elizabeth Eldred [MD 3/231]

J' ① Martha (Doane) Harding, a widow, was taxed in Plymouth in 1632 and was living there in March 1633.

James Hurst, Francis Cook and John Doane took the inventory of her estate, which was presented in Court 28 Oct./7 Nov., 1633. It states that she died without a will, leaving a son in the custody of Mr. John Doane, in behalf of whom Mr. Doane was allowed to administer. Her estate amounted to £20, 18, 6. Her debts to £33, 9, 1.

John Doane was allowed to enter upon the estate and make it good to her Creditors so far as it would extend.

Martha Harding debitor

To Mr. Doane wherein he hath cleared and disbursed for her the sum of	09	09	01
Owing to divers persons in driblets or smale pcels	04	00	00
more to her husbands brs in Engl. to one 8 pounds to another 9£ to another 3£			
-- Suma	20	00	00

1. John², was probably the father of Sarah Harding, "daughter of John," who married 14 May, 1669, John Tower, of Hingham, and the father of John Harding, who married Hannah —, and removed to Bridgewater about 1707.

②
2. Joseph², b. about 1629.

Perhaps others.

Joseph was probably the young son, left by his mother, in 1633, to the care of Mr. John Doane. John Doane removed from Plymouth to Eastham 1644, and Joseph Harding was early admitted a citizen of that town.

On 5 of June 1652, he was presented at Court for "carrying an Indians gun unto the Smith to bee mended, in his unkels name."

He m. at Eastham 4 April 1660, Bethia Cook, dau. of Josiah and Elizabeth (Ring) (Deane) Cook. Her father, Josiah Cook, taxed in Plymouth in 1633 was one of the proprietors of Eastham in 1644. Her mother, Elizabeth, was the daughter of widow Mary Ring, of Plymouth, and the widow of Stephen Deane, who φ in the Fortune in 1621

* Children, on Eastham records:

1. Martha^3, b. 13 Dec. 1662
   m. 19 Feb. 1682 Samuel Brown.

2. Mary^3 b. 19 Aug. 1665

3. Joseph^3 b. 8 July 1667; lived in Chatham; will proved 8 May 1745;
   had large family.

4. Josiah^3 b. 15 Aug. 1669; m. Hannah —

5. Amaziah^3 b. 1 Nov. 1671; m. Hannah Rogers, dau. of Thomas of E.

6. John^3 b. 9 Oct. 1673; d. 14 June 1697, leaving widow Susanna

③ 7. Joshua^3 b. 15 Feb. 1675 at Eastham; [m. E, 26 Jan. 1702 Sarah Smith] someone had penciled in)

8. Nathaniel^3 b. 25 Dec. 1674 [?]; d. in Truro 1 Aug. 1741
   m. 1) 20 March 1700/1 - Hannah Collins b. "latter end of Feb." 1680
   dau. of Joseph & Ruth (Knowles) [Collins]
   m. 2) 30 Nov. 1725, - Hannah Young, b. E. 5 Sept. 1693
   dau. of David & Ann (Doane) [Young];
   they lived in Truro

9. Abiah, b. 26 Jan. 1679; d. Wellfleet about 1744.
   m. at Eastham - 24 Sept. 1713 - Rebecca Young b. E. 14 Oct. 1689
   dau. of David and Ann (Doane) [Young]
   Lived in Wellfleet:

10. Samuel, b. 1 Sept. 1683; d. by 29 Nov. 1733 ?
    m. 28 Aug. 1707 - Elizabeth Eldredge;
    lived in Eastham; widow Elizabeth appointed admx 29 Nov. 1733
    had large family.

③ Joshua

?
JOSEPH^1 HARDING - b. ?; d.
m. - Martha Doane, dau. of
b. ; d. 1633 Inventory of her estate presented by Mr. John ~~Doane~~ opp. Admin. in behalf of her son 25 Oct 1633 ?

[Leonard C. Hills, Vol. II says Joseph Harding had been left an orphan when his mo. d. 1633; her estate inventory was taken by Francis Cooke, John Doane & John Hurst. He was brought up by John Doane, who removed to Eastham in 1644.] Some say Martha Doane was sister of John Doane

JOSEPH^2 HARDING - b. ; d.
[MD 7/13] m. 4 Apr. 1660, Eastham - Bethiah^2 Cook, dau. of Josiah^1 Cook + Elizabeth (Ring) (Deane) Cook
b. ; d.

10 Children: [b. Eastham MD 7/13]

1. Martha^3 b. 13 Dec. 1662; m. 19 Feb. 1682 Samuel Brown/Browne [MD 5/197]
He d. 3 Dec. 1691 ae abt. 31 years. [MD 5/197]
Children: [MD 5/197] Bethiah b. 22 Jan. 1683; d. 27 June 1685
Bethiah b. 9 Sept.1685; m. 7 Nov. 1709 E. Col. Samuel^3 Knowles (q.v.)
Martha b. 24 June 1688; d. 4 Nov. 1691
Samuel b. 7 Nov. 1690
2. Mary^3 b. 19 Aug. 1665;
3. Joseph^3 b. 8 July 1667; d. early in 1745, will proved 8 May 1745.
m. 1660 Dinah Hedges, prob. dau. of Tristram Hedges
b. 1662; d. 28 July 1738/9, aged 76 years.
(Captain Joseph settled at Monomoit [Chatham] prior to 1693)
(L.C.C.H.& G. # 36 - Early Chatham Settlers - by Wm. C. Smith, Esq. 1915)
4. Josiah^3 b. 15 Aug. 1669; m. Hannah ?
5. (A)Maziah^3 b. 1 Nov. 1671; m. Hannah ? Rogers Alice M. Gibbs CC65 #159
Was he executed in 1744 for Murder of his wife? & what caused the tragedy?
6. John^3 b. 9 Oct. 1673; d. 14 June 1697
m. Sussana ? [L.C.H. Vol. II]
7. Joshua^3 b. 15 Feb. 1675; m. 26 June 1702 Eastham - Sarah Smith [MD 7/18]
8. Nathaniel^3 b. 25 Dec. 1676; m.1) 20 Mar. 1700/1 Hannah^3 Collins [MD 9/9]
Of Truro. m.2) 30 Nov. 1725 Hannah^3 Young of E. [MD 16/144]
dau. of David^2 [John^1] and Ann(a)^3 (Doane) Young
b. 6 Sept. 1693 [MD 7/237]
9. Abiah^3 b. 26 Jan. 1679; m. 24 Sept. 1713 Rebecca^3 Young [MD 4/142; 15/73]
dau. of David^2 and Ann Anna/Anne^3 (Doane) Young
b. 14 Oct. 1689 [MD 7/237]
10. Samuel^3 b. 1 Sept. 1683; m. 28 Aug. 1709 Elisabeth Eldred [MD 3/231]

- -

JOSEPH^3 HARDING - Children: [L.C.C.H.& G. # 36] (From Will - order uncertain)

1. Joseph^4 b. 16--; m.1) 23 July 1713 Jane Adams, dau. of John of Boston & sister of [illegible] Rev. Hugh Adams
m.2) between 1716 and 1720 Mary (?) Stewart
widow of Michael Stewart
2. Maziah^4 b. abt. 1693; m. abt. 1721 Bethiah Hawes, dau.of Lieut. Isaac
[son of Capt. John & Desire (Gorham) Hawes]
and Bethiah (Howes) Hawes [dau.of Jeremiah Howes of Yarmouth]
She m.2) 26 Dec. 1763 (Chatham) Thomas Nickerson Sen.
3. Dinah^4 b. abt. 1700; m.1) William Baker, Jr. of Yarmouth, he d.soon aft. m.
m.2) I.P. 10 Mar. 1721, E., John^3 Young, son of David^2 & Ann Young
b. 20 Mar. 1694/5 [MD 7/237]
4. Bethiah^4 b. ; m. bef. Oct. 1725 William Nickerson, son of Thomas
5. Priscilla^4 b. ; m. 2 Feb.1726/7 (Chatham) Joseph Howes b.abt. 1708
son of Thomas and Content (Smith) Howes
6. Grace^4 b. ; m. & had a dau. Mary
d. bef. her father.
7. Mary^4 b. ; m. after 1726 - John Buck
8. Nehemiah^4 b. abt. 1708 of Chatham; m. 14 Jan. 1730/1, Eastham, Priscilla Collins, of Eastham
dau. of Joseph Collins of Eastham

Children of Josiah^{3} & Hannah Harding: [MD 6/12]

1. Martha^{4} b. 23 Dec. 1693
2. Elizabeth^{4} b. 3 Jan. 1695/6; m. William^{3} Meyrick
3. Joshua^{4} b. 27 Oct. 1698
4. Bethia^{4} b. 9 Apr. 1701; d.y.
5. Josiah^{4} b. 7 Mar. 1703/4;
6. Mary^{4} b. 15 Sept. 1707; m. ?
7. Jesse^{4} b. 26 Mar. 1709;
8. Ebenezer^{4} b. 20 July 1712; m. Lidea Brown, both of E.
9. Bethya^{4} b. 12 May 1716; m. ?

Children of Maziah^{3} & Hannah Harding: [MD 3/180] [LCHills calls him Amaziah]

1. Hannah^{4} b. 15 Feb. 1694;
2. Thomas^{4} b. 13 Nov. 1699;
3. James^{4} b. 2 Nov. 1702; m. Mary ?
4. Mary^{4} b. 2 Apr. 1706; m. ?
5. Elisabeth^{4} b. in Apr. 1708;
6. Phebe^{4} b. in Apr. 1710; m. Benjamin^{5} Rogers
7. Nathan^{4} b. 29 Oct. 1711;
8. Cornelius^{4} b. 31 Mar. 1716/17; m. ?

p. 91 [illegible] 35 [illegible] d. [illegible] 30 [illegible] 32

Children of Joshua^{3} & Sarah (Smith) Harding: [MD 7/18]

1. Theodore^{4} b.E. 25 May 1705; ? m Sarah ?
2. Seth^{4} b. 2 Jan. 1707/8; d. 3 Apr. 1721
3. Gideon^{4} b.E. 14 July 1711;

ch. MD 7/35 p. 91 Theodore b. [illegible] June 1730 [illegible] Joshua [illegible] Mar 1734 Seth [illegible] Apr [illegible]

Children of Nathaniel^{3} & Hannah^{3} (Collins) Harding: [MD 9/9]
1. Thankful^{4} b.E. 3 Apr. 1703; later of Truro ?
m. 25 June 1724 - Humphrey^{4} Puddington/Pudinton (both of Truro)

[I believe that Nathaniel^{4} b. 1711, Truro belongs in this family but have no verification. m. 28 June 1730 - Mercy^{4} Puddington/Pudinton, sis. of Humphrey^{4} & dau. of Hezekiah^{3}; b. 10 Nov. 1711 Truro

[Perh. by 2nd wife?]

?Children: Mercy^{5} and Ephraim^{5}

[Buried at Thomas Pt. Cemetery East Harpswell, Maine - Casco Bay:
Nathaniel Harding, b. 1711 Truro, wife Mercy Purrington, dau of Hezekiah of Truro
Col. Nathaniel Purrington, Esq. 1701 - 1806
Wife Priscilla Woodbury, d. 1806 ae 77 yrs.]

also Hezekiah Harding b. 10/1775, d. 1825 wife Eunice d. 1834 ae 87

also Samuel Harding d. 11/11/1802 wife Deborah Thomas d. 1838 ae 36 yr.

[From Cape Cod Genealogical Society Bulletin Sept. 1978 p. 57]

Children of Abiah^{3} & Rebecca^{3} (Young) Harding: [MD 15/73]
1. Isaac^{4} b. E. 26 Sept. 1716; m. 23 Nov. 1738 Experience Swet both of E. [MD 19/185]
2. Ezekiel^{4} b. E. 23 June 1719; m. 8 Nov. 1744 Mary Young, both of E. [MD 24/86]
3. Josiah^{4} b. E. 3 Mar. 1723;
4. Abiah^{4} b. E. 6 Mar. 1725; m. Int. 29 Dec. 1753 Rebaca Lumbard, both of E.
1 Jan. 1754 - Rebaca forbid int. to be published.
m. Int. 16 Dec. 1758 Rebaca Lumbart of Truro
[Do you suppose he finally married her after waiting that long?]
5. David^{4} b. E. 28 July 1729; d. y.
6. David^{4} b. 1 Jan. 1731/2; m. E. 29 May 1755 Sarah Brown [MD 15/141]
Their M. Int. 15 Mar. 1755 said "Both of E." [MD 28/14]

Children of Samuel^{3} & Elisabeth (Eldred) Harding: [MD 3/231]

1. Nicholas^{4} b. E. 24 June 1708;
2. Samuell^{4} b. E. 21 Dec. 1709;
3. John^{4} b. E. 4 Nov. 1711; d.y.
4. John^{4} b. E. 7 July 1713;
5. Zephaniah^{4} b. E. 11 May 1715;
6. Elisabeth^{4} b. E. 9 May 1717; [MD 19/105]
7. Joseph^{4} b. E. 19 May 1719; m. 22 Apr. 1740 E. - Eunice Newcomb both of E.
Ch.: [MD 19/186] Jase, Hannah, Samuel, Joseph, Joshua
[MD 16/143] Solomon, Simon and John

John Harding - b.
d.

m. - Ann

MD
Children

MD 17/148 (100) Zephaniah - b. 30 Aug. 1736

" " Nicholas - b. E. 6 Oct. 1738

" " John - b. E. 12 July 1745

" " Thankful - b. E. 12 Mar. 1748

" " Ann - b. E 26 Jan. 1749

Ch. of John Harding + Elizabeth

MD 33/13 (174) Archelaus b. E. 31 May 1740

Nathaniel b. E. 5 Feb. 1746

m. Mercy ? MD 33/13 (174)

ch. Mercy b. E. 14 Sept. 1770
Azubah b. E. 24 July 1772

MD 28/79, 134 → Thos. Harding m. I. 25 Aug. 1750 + Sarah Smith

MD 25/41 (119) Thomas Harding m. E. 21 Sept. 1750 Sarah Smith both of E.

Children: {Ebenezer - b. E. 28 Oct. 1750
Thomas - b. E. 14 Mar. 1752

all 4 ch. MD 33/13 (174)
{James - b. E. 1 Aug. 1762
Gideon - b. E. 12 Aug. 1765

MD 27/188 (126) Thankful Harding + Richard Paine m. I. 16 Oct. ----

MD 32/42 (160) Richard Paine + Thankfull Harding m. E. 15 Nov. 1762

MD 24/87 (111) Jonathan Harding of Truro + Abigail Treat of Eastham

MD 28/81 (135) m. 13 Oct. 1748
I.P. 13 Sept. 1748

4.

Joshua Harding b.
d.

m. -Hannah

MD 33/13 (174) Children:
Josiah b. 12 June 1768
Joshua b. 12 July 1770

MD 7/13 P.28 Joseph^3 Harding b. 8 July 1667
m.

ch. Thankful (l)^4 b.
m. ? Humphrey^4 Purrington

Bethiah^4 b.
m. John^4 Burbank

Ruth^4 b.
m. David Doyle

Martha^4 b.
m. Joshua Atkins

Sarah^4 b.
m. Benjamin Atkins

Ann^4 b.
m. Judah Dyer

MD 19/105 (104) a Joseph Harding m. 22 Apr. 1740 E. (both of E.) -- Eunice Newcomb

MD 10/143 (79)
?Ch. Solomon - b. E 31 May 1752
Simon - b. E. 17 July 1754
John - b. E. 26 Oct. 1756

MD 28/13 (130) Bethiah Harding & Ephraim Atwood m. I 25 Oct. 1755

MD 28/114 (140) Mary Harding of Eastham + Elisha Cob of Barnstable
I.P. 25 Jan. 1724/5

Lowell Henley m. 1) Virginia ?
later divorced

m. 2) Alice E. Pearl 3 Dec, 1932
1 dau. Leta Joyce Henley

2 ch. by 1st wife

Alair Blanche Henley
M. Harold Van Outrive
son David C.? to be married April 1990
John Henley m. Barbara ?
2 ch. Sharon & Scott

If I remember correctly you & Harold were
visiting your father & stepmother (my sister)
Dick
when Richard my husband and I were
visiting there also. Didn't I dress a doll
for you (years ago) and then we went
picking blueberries on someone else's property
& the owner made us leave.
Did David work for a Cable station?
I thought about him when my older
sister acquired cable television.

Earthquake

12/14/78

ALAIR BLANCHE HENLEY VAN OUTRIVE

A's for ALAIR, for autos and after,
L is for living, and then lots of laughter.
A is for aunt, and all adoration.
I is for icing, ideas, invitation
R is for restaurants, roses and rest.

B is for BLANCHE, for boats and for best.
L is for lilies, lightning and love.
A is for autumn, and airplanes above.
N is for night, for notions and near.
C is for Concord, Christmas and cheer.
H is for Home, for Harold and high.
E is for each, for even and eye.

H is for HENLEY, Hawaii and hedge
E is for everything, easy and edge.
N is for nimble, for neither and nor.
L is for lamplight, for land and for lore.
E is for equal, for epic and ears.
Y is for yonder for young and for years.

V for VAN OUTRIVE, for views and for vase.
A is for aims and amusements, apace.
N is for normal, for needing and nay.
O is for open, for odds and obey.
U is for useful, for urging, undo
T is for tasks, for trips, two by two.
R is for riding, for racing and read.
I is for interest, illusions, indeed.
V is for varied, for valiant and vault.
E is for entrance, for exit, exalt

Margaret E. Bready

(Gravestone – Cemetery on Keene St., Duxbury, MASS.)

HENNEY
Joseph died 29 December, 1847, aged 92 years, 11 months, 23 days.

[illegible]

HENNEY
JOSEPH died 29 December, 1847, age 92 years 11 Months
23 Days.

Colonel John Henry – b.
m.
(a well educated Scotsman)

Sarah (Coles – ?) m. (1) ? ?
d.
m (2) col. John Henry

son – Patrick Henry – b. 29 May, 1736 Hanover co., Virginia
d. 6 June 1799 Charlotte Co., Virginia

American Rev. orator and patriot.

Largely self-educated.

(at ae 18) – m. abt. 1754 Sarah Shelton, dau. of

b.
d.

From 1751 – 1760, he was successively a storekeeper and a farmer. Failing at both occupations, he undertook the study of law in 1760, and after a period, said to have extended over no more than 6 weeks, he was admitted to the Virginia bar. By 1763 he had become a prominent lawyer in Virginia. In 1765, he became a member of the Va. House of Burgesses at the time of the arrival of the Stamp act, & was reelected in 1769. Between 1774 and 1776 he was a delegate to the 1st Continental Congress. From 1776 until 1779 and again from 1784 until 1786, he served as governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia. In 1799 he was elected to the Va. legislature but d. before taking his seat.

He gained a rudimentary knowledge of the classics & Math. from his uncle, rector of the parish. At 18 & w/out money he m. Sarah Shelton, a poor girl of the neighborhood. He kept a store and failed; he tried farming and failed; he returned to the store and failed again. He turned to law and spent a few weeks reading up on the subject. Having received his license he began to practise in his native county while he assisted in the tavern kept by his father-in-law.

Herrick, Edward W. b. 25 June 1863
d. 7 Nov. 1891
m. 3 Nov. 1885 – Edna S. Chapin
b. 10 Apr. 1863
d. 27 June 1929

dau. Alice E. Herrick
b. 18 Oct. 1887 Chicopee, Mass.
d. 9 Dec. 1969 " "
m. Albert F. Sigman
b. 26 Jan. 1885 Holyoke, Mass.
son of Albert F. Sigman
b. 10 Dec. 1856
Library, Penn

From Mrs. Herman A. Franks, Jr.
Chart p. 42

(Hewet - Hewett - Hewitt)

JOHN^{1} HEWET - b. ; d. ?surv. w.
m. 4th of 1668 - Martha^{2} Winter, dau.of Christopher^{1} &
b. 1635 ; d. 25 June 1691

He succeeded to island home of his father-in-law, at whose death it became known as Hewet's Island (Brant Rock lies bet. H's. Isl. & Branch's Isl.). Her will dated 1 May 1691, proved 15 Sept. 1691.

7 CHILDREN:

1. *Solomon^{2} - b. abt. 25 Nov. 1670 (q.v.)

2. Bridget^{2} - b. 17 May 1673 ; d. aft. 1 May 1691

3. Elizabeth^{2} - b. 1675 ; d. aft. 1 May 1691

4. Winter^{2} - b. 17 June 1678 ; d. 3 Mar. 1717/8, in 39th yr.
(g.s. - Winslow Cem., Marshfield, Mass.)
m. - Hannah ? , dau.of
b. ; d.

He was adm. to First Church, Marshfield, 12 Apr. 1700.

? Children:
Hannah^{3} - b. 23 May 1711 ;
Susanna^{3} - b. 4 July 1713 ;

5. Christopher^{2} - b. 5 June 1681 ; d. aft. 1 May 1691

6. Mercy^{2} - b. 25 May 1686 ; d. aft. 1 May 1691

7. Lidia^{2} - b. 25 June 1689 ; d. aft. 1 May 1691
?m. 26 May 1714 - Caleb Tilden, ?s. of Stephen & Abigail ( ) Tilden
b.? 7 Aug. 1690 ; d.? 28 June 1769, in 79th yr.
(g.s. - Marshfield Hills Cem.)

? Children:
a child - b. 7 Apr. 1715 ;
Mercy - b. 8 Sept.1716 ;
a dau. - b. 10 Sept.1719 ;
a son - b. 19 May 1721 ;
Ledia - b. Aug. 1722 ; m. Seth Vinal -
Caleb - bap.10 Oct.1725 ; d. y.
Caleb - b. 24 Aug. 1727 ; d. 23 Nov. 1738

SOLOMON² HEWET - b. abt. 25 Nov. 1670, Marshfield; d. there 5 Dec. 1715, ae 45yrs.-10 days
(g.s. - Winslow Cem., Marshfield)
m. - Sarah³ Waterman, dau.of Joseph² & Sarah (Snow) Waterman
b. 4 May 1674, Marshfield; d. 25 Apr. 1758, ae 84
(g.s. - Old Burying Ground, Cong. Ch., Marshfield)

His will dated 1 Dec. 1715, proved 20 Feb. 1715/6.

8 CHILDREN: (all bap. in Marshfield)

1. John³ - b. 16 Sept. 1700, Marshfield; d. 5 Apr. 1760, Norwich, Conn.
m. 5 Sept. 1727, in Norwich - Ruth Gifford, dau.of Samuel & Mary (Caulkins) Gifford; b. 1 Sept. 1706, Norwich; d.
He was a member of Norwich Church, 1726.
8 Children:
Solomon⁴ - b. 13 Mar. 1729 ; m. ? Abijah Johnson - ?6 ch.
John⁴ - b. 30 Jan. 1730/1; m. ?Mehetibel Wentworth - ?2 sons
Amos⁴ - b. 5 May 1733 ;
Elisha⁴ - b. 8 June 1735 ; m. Tryphena Bingham - 6 ch.
Ruth⁴ - b. 25 Oct. 1737 ; m. ?John Griswold - ?2 daus.
Lydia⁴ - b. 27 Mar. 1740 ; m. ?Andrew Calkin - ?3 sons
Benjamin⁴ - b. 9 Feb. 1742/3; d. 22 Sept. 1768
Jedediah⁴ - b. 19 Nov. 1748 ;

2. *Joseph³ - b. 14 July 1702 (q.v.)

3. Abigail³ - b. 5 Oct. 1704 ; d. 6 Dec. 1709

4. James³ - b. 21 Nov. 1706 ; d.
?m. - Abigail ? , dau.of
b. ; d.
7 Children:
Abigail⁴ - b. 24 May 1730 ;
Sarah⁴ - b. 15 Apr. 1732 ;
Susannah⁴ - b. 23 Oct. 1733 ;
Bathsheba⁴ - b. 2 June 1735 ;
a son⁴ - b. 2 Mar. 1737 ; d. 13 June 1737
Abiah⁴ - b. 25 Aug. 1739 ;
Abraham⁴ - b. 18 June 1742 ;

5. Sarah³ - b. 17 Nov. 1708 ; d. 1 Jan. 1777, Norwich, Conn.
m.(1) 8 Feb. 1732/3, at Norwich - Eleazer Hyde, s.of John & Experience(Abel) Hyde; b. 12 Dec. 1704, Norwich; d. there 11 May 1772
m.(2) 29 Sept. 1774, at Norwich - John Birchard, s.of
b. ; d.
m.(1)
m.(2)
5 Children: (by 1st husb.)
Zilpah - b. 3 Nov. 1735 ;
Elizab - b. 28 Mar. 1738 ; d. 21 Apr. 1760
Sarah - b. 29 Apr. 1740 ;
Issacher - b. 7 June 1745 ; d. 16 Sept. 1746
Issacher - b. 16 Aug. 1747 ; d. 16 Oct. 1772

6. a son³ - b. 23 Mar. 1710/11 ; d. 4 A 1711

7. Mercy³ - bap. 7 Dec. 1712 ; d.
m. prob. - Gershom Thomas, s.of Israel & Bethiah (Sherman) Thomas
b. 17 Apr. 1700, Marshfield; d. there 1 May 1750
2 Children:

8. Lydia^{3} - bap. 19 June 1715 ; d. 11 Apr. 1760 in 45th yr., Norwich (g.s.)
m. 21 Mar. 1743 - Robert Roath, ?s.of Peter & ?Anna(Halford)Roath
b. ?19 May 1717, Norwich, Conn.; d.
8 Children:
Lydia - b. 5 Mar. 1744 ;
Azubah - b. 18 Sept. 1745 ;
Rhoda - b. 6 Dec. 1747 ;
Elizabeth - b. 26 Oct. 1749 ;
Eunice - b. 27 Oct. 1751 ;
Lucy - b. 13 July 1754 ;
Anna - b. 29 Apr. 1756 ;
Sarah - b. 20 Dec. 1758 ;

===

JOSEPH^{3} HEWET - b. 14 July 1702, bap. 6 Sept. 1702; d. 3 Mar. 1749 in 47th yr. (g.s.-O.B.G.)
(Hewett)
(Hewitt)
m. 19 Dec. 1728, at Marshfield - Sarah^{4} Dingley, dau.of John^{3} & Sarah^{3}(Porter) Dingley; b. 22 Feb. 1707/8; d. 28 Aug. 1776 in 68th yr. (g.s.-O.B.G.)

8 CHILDREN:

1. Abigail^{4} - b. 26 Sept. 1729 ; d. 29 July 1745 in 16th yr.

2. Solomon^{4} - bap. 20 Feb. 1731/2 ; d.
m. - Lydia Nash, of Hanover, dau.of
b. ; d.
?Children:

3. Tabitha^{4} - b. 11 Mar. 1733/4 ; d.
m. 29 May 1753 - Kenelm Baker, of Alfred, Maine, son of
b. ; d.
? Children:

4. Hannah^{4} - b. 24 Dec. 1736 ; d.
m. - Barnabas Freeman of Waldoboro, Me., son of
b. ; d.
? Children:

5. Joseph^{4} - b. 7 June 1739, Marshfield; d. there 17 June 1806, ae 67 (g.s.)
m. - Ann^{5} Waterman, dau.of Dea. Thomas^{4} & Abigail (Thomas) Waterman; b. 6 Aug. 1740 Marshfield; d. there 18 Dec. 1810 in 71st yr.(gs)
10 Children:
Joseph^{5} - b. 13 Nov. 1764 ; m. Abigail Harlow -
Waterman^{5} - b. 30 Nov. 1766 ;
Abigail^{5} - b. 30 Sept. 1768 ; m. Luther Thomas -
Sarah^{5} - b. 30 Nov. 1770 ; m. Capt. Wm. Simmons -
Winter^{5} - b. 20 May 1773 ; d. 22 Aug. 1776
Ann^{5} - b. 11 Feb. 1775 ; d. 6 Sept. 1776
Asa^{5} - b. 6 July 1776 ; m. ? White -
Lucy^{5} - b. 19 May 1779 ; d. unm.
Ann^{5} - b. 16 Feb. 1781 ; m. Capt. Nicholas Hinkley -
a son - b. Oct. 1782 ;

6. John^4 - bap. 29 Nov. 1741 ; d.

7. Winter^4 - b 174 ; d. 17 Aug. 1747 in 3d yr. (g.s.-O.B.G.)

6. *Sarah^4 - b. ?abt. 1747 ; d. ?14 Aug. 1824, ae 77
(g.s.-Maple Grove Cemetery, Bath, Me.) "Bosworth" Lot
m. 20/30 Sept. 1765, at Duxbury - John^4 Peterson, s.of Jonathan^3 & Jael^5
(Dillingham) Peterson (q.v.)
b. 3 Jan. 1744/5, Duxbury; d. 25 June 1823, ae ?80, Portsmouth, RI

?11 Children: (b. Duxbury, Mass. except last 4 b. Brunswick, Maine)

? Clara	- b. abt	1766	?m. [illegible]	
John	- b. 30 July 1767	; d.	"lost at sea"	
Levi	- b. 7 Nov. 1769	; m. Polly (Mary) Reed		- 4 ch. +?
James	- b. 30 Dec. 1771	; m. Jennet ?		- 1 son
Nancy	- b. 20 Mar. 1774	;		
Charles	- b. 20 Aug. 1776	;		
Hewitt	- b. 19 Sept. 1778	;		
Sarah	- b. 20 Jan. 1781	; m. Capt. Robert Bosworth		- 5 ch.
Daniel	- b. 28 Oct. 1783	;?m. Sarah Ann ?		- 2 sons +?
Abigail	- b. 17 Sept. 1786	; m. ? Stewart		- ? ch.
William	- b. 4 Mar. 1789	;		
Lucy	- b. 27 Apr. 1791	;		

(lived in Boston

Source: 1. Ancestral Landmarks of Plymouth (Wm. T. Davis - 1883)
2. Bingham Family - Volumes I & III (1926-1930)
3. Gen. of Desc's. of Richard Porter, etc. (Joseph W. Porter - 1878)
4. History of Norwich, Conn. (Frances Manwaring Caulkin - 1866)
5. Marshfield, Mass., Vital Records (1969)
6. Mayflower Descendants - Vols. 2,3,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,13,15,24,30,31,
7. Memorial of Marshfield (Marcia Thomas - 1854)
8. N.E.H.G.R. - Volumes 4,6,8,
9. Norwich, Conn. Vital Records - Part I (1913)
10. Pioneers of Mass. (Charles Henry Pope - 1900)
11. Waterman Family - Vol. I (Donald Lines Jacobus - 1939)

"Lidia Stanlake Relict widdow of Richard Stanlake late of Scituate deceased" made oath to the inventory, 15 September, 1691.

[*There are no original papers in the files.*]

[WILL OF MARTHA HEWET]

[p. 111] On 1 May, 1691, "Martha Hewet wife of John Hewet of Marshfield" made her will, as follows:

"for as much as my Father Christopher Winter late of Marshfield deceased By his last will . . . . did dvise unto me his Daughter Martha and my Children all his Goods and chattels whatsoever and further did . . . . appoint me the said Martha to be his sole Executrix" and "an Inventory of his Goods and chattels being taken" amounting to £237, 2s., 2d., "which have been in the Possession and Improvement of my self and Husband from the decease of my said Father to this time: . . . . I do hereby . . . . Bequeath the same as followeth:"

To "my Sister Anne Maccall two Cows which she shall chuse and five Ewes."

To "my Neece Anne Turner one Ewe"

"my son Winter Hewet and his heires unto whome after my decease the Lands Given him by his Grandfather will Come: shall out of the Proffits of the same Maintain Widdow Bumpus during her life according to the agreement made with the Town onely that my Son Winter have five pounds paid him out of the moveables"

The £5 "a peece Given to my children by their Grandfathers Will" to be paid to them.

To "my Children viz^t Solomon Christopher Bridget Elizabeth Mercy and Lidia" £100 of the goods and chattels "to be Equally divided amongst them"

"All the Remainder of the said Estate . . . . unto my Loving Husband John Hewet to Bring up our younger children and for his own use and Comfort"

"my said Husband and my son Solomon to be Executors"

The will was signed by a mark, and witnessed by Samuel Arnold and Nathaniel Thomas, Jr. "M^r Sam^l Arnold and M^r Nathanael Thomas" made oath to the will, 15 September, 1691.

[*There are no original papers in the files.*]

[WILL OF BENJAMIN BARTLETT]

Complete abstracts of the will and inventory of Benjamin Bartlett of Duxbury, recorded on original pages 113-115, were printed in our sixth volume.

Will of Solomon Hewett of Marshfield, made 1 Dec. 1715, proved 20 Feb. 1715-16

"This Farme where on wee now live is my wifes & her mind is that my son Joseph have this Place & live with her& it is my will that may be soe"; to son Joseph, land in Marshfield and Duxborough; to son John, 100 acres and other pieces of land in Middleborough; to son James, 100 acres and other land in Middleborough; to daughter Lydiah, land in Middleborough; to daughters Sarah and Mercy, land; to my wife, all my land in Pembrooke, and land in partnership between the testator and Mr. William Thomas, in Marshfield; moveables to "my true & Loving wife Sarah," except son Joseph is to have a cow at 21 years. Witnesses: James Gardner, Sml West, and Patience Tilden. The widow Sarah confirmed the farm mentioned inthe will to son Joseph, 7 Sept. 1716, stating that the Said ffarme was by deed from my Father Joseph Waterman late of Marshfield Deceased."
(Prob. Rec. Plym. Co., 3-416 to 418, 439.)

Waterman Fam.-Vol. I (Donald Lines Jacobus-1939)

Here Lyes Buried
the Body of Mr
SOLOMON HEWET
Aged 45 Years & 10 Days
who Deceased December
the 5th 1717.

(Hix)
(Hickes)
Robert¹ Hicks - b. Eng. ; d. 1647 leaving w & 4 ch.

m. 1) 1596 Eng. - Margaret Morgan - b. ; d. 1607

m. 2) 1610, Eng. - Margaret Winslow - who φ in the "Ann" (anne) ~~[illegible]~~ 1623 with 3 children
dau. of
b. ; d.

Margaret Hicks w/3 ch. listed as passengers of "Anne or Little James" in "A Brief Hist. of the Pilgrims" taken from Bradford's & Winslow's own writings.

φ 1621 in the "Fortune", without his family, from London where he had been engaged in business of a fellmonger.

Children:

? Son of Robert¹ & Ann (----) Hicks

Samuel² - b. Eng.; d. liv. 1670
of Eastham at time of m.
m. 11 Sept. 1645 - Lydia Doane, dau. of Dea. John¹ & Abigail
b. ; d.

φ with mother to meet his father who had come over previously; his age at the time not known. He was in Plymouth in 1646; rep. to the Colony Court in June 1647 & also in 1649 with John Doane. Did not remain long in Eastham. A res. of Barnstable as late as 1662 and an inhabitant of Dartmouth in 1670.

ch. incl.
Dorcas - b. 14 Feb. 1652
Margaret - b. 9 Mar. 1654

Ephraim² - b.

see "Bangs"
Lydia² - b. ; d.
m. abt. 1633/4 Edward¹ Bangs
? He m. 3rd Rebecca² Hicks, dau. of Robert¹ Hicks
? & had son John mentioned as grandson in Robert's will

Phebe² - b.

? Rebecca² - b.
see "Bangs"
? m. as 3d wife of Edw.¹ Bangs

1 B.

Higgins – cont'd. from Page 1 & 2 →

Elisha^3 Higgins (Jonathan^2, Richard^1)
b. 1677-9 Eastham, d. Aug 1750 Eastham
m. 30 Sept. 1701 Eastham – Jane Collins – b. 3 Mar. 1684/5 E.

Beriah^4 – b. 15 Jan. 1705/6 E.; d. —
m. int. 15 Oct. 1755 E. – Abigail^5 Higgins
b. 27 Nov. 1738 E; d. 5 Nov. 1759? Eastham
dau of Paul^4 + Rebecca (Mayo) Higgins

Beriah^5 – b. 7 Feb. 1759 E.; d. 18 Nov. 1827 Wellfleet
m. 17 Nov. 1778 E. – Abigail^6 Higgins
b. 28 Aug. 1758 E.; d. 23 July 1819 E.
dau. of Elkanah^5 Higgins (E.V.)

Isaac^6 – b. 17 July 1784 Wellfleet; d. 15 Nov. 1860, E.
m. int. 20 Nov. 1813 Wellfleet – Mehitable ~~Hill~~ Gill
b. 29 June 1790; d. 20 Nov. 1861

* Notes from Elmer Pratt (see over)

Rebecca^7 – b. ~~13 Nov. 1814~~ ; d. 1855
m. Dec. 12 Feb. 1835 Wellfleet – Capt. Isaiah Holbrook Horton
b. 1814
d. 1879

Paul^4 Higgins (Benjamin^3, Benjamin^2, Richard^1)
b. 25 June 1708 E.; d. 1801 E.
m. 31 Oct. 1732 Harwich – Rebecca Mayo
b. 9 Apr. 1714 Harwich
d. 1776 Eastham
dau. Abigail^5 – (see above) Beriah^4 Higgins [illegible]

Ichabod^3
Ebenezer^4 Higgins – b. 15 April 1701, E.; d. ?
m. 5 Oct. 1721 E. – Abigail Cole
b. ; d.

~~Dau. 4~~
Elkanah^5 Higgins – b. 12 Nov. 1729 E.; d. 4 Nov. 1815 E.
m. int. 17 Sept. 1757, E. – Sarah Knowles (E.V.) dau of Joshua + Sarah (Paine) K.
b. 3 June 1732 E.; d. 16 May 1816, E.
dau. Abigail^6 – (see husband above) m. Beriah^5 Higgins

Source: Unless otherwise mentioned
Library of Cape Cod History & Genealogy #33 - Early Settlers of Eastham -

RICHARD^1 HIGGINS - b. 1603 [Virkus 7]; b. 1613 Leaminster, Eng. [per C.C.G.S.mem.'s chart]
d. 1674-75, prob. in "New Pascataway in the Porinve of New Jersey," a place some 13 miles n.e. of Princeton, which had been settled but a few yrs, and mostly by New England people.

m.1) 11 Dec. 1634 - Lydia^2 Chandler, dau. of Edmund^1 of Scituate, Mass.
b. ; d.
m.2) [illegible] Oct. 1651 - Mary (-----) YATES Yeates, wid. of John Yates of Duxbury, by whom she had a son, John, who came to the Cape with her.
b. ; d. surv. 2d husb. & believed to have returned to Eastham, as ment. on Plymouth Record in 1682 as Richard Higgin's widow.

Mary YATES in MD. E/O 8/13

Richard^1 ø 1632 [Virkus 7]; was in Plymouth in 1633; and is mentioned as being one of the freemen and tax payers of that town, his rate being nine shillings. He was a tailor by trade. In 1639, with Josiah Cooke, he had land granted him at Plymouth. In 1644 he was of the grand inquest and then a resident of Plymouth. In 1645 he went to Nausett, with the other pioneers and in 1647, with Josiah Cooke was sent to the Colony Court in Plymouth as representative, or deputy as they were at that time called. He represented Eastham in several years at the same court according to the Colonial records. In 1651 he was a surveyor for Eastham and in 1666 and 1668 a selectman. He was one of the first overseers of the poor appointed by Eastham in 1658 and one of those this year who agreed to furnish men and equipment for "the troop of horse." He agreed to furnish "one man and a horse for the country's service," upon condition the town furnished the "furniture", so long as he was able. In 1657, he was granted a tract 13 mi. from Rehoboth, and in 1658, with four of his associates in the settlement, he had a grant of land between Bridgewater and Weymouth. It appears he was not satisfied with his situation in Eastham as in Nov. 1672 he was residing in New Pascataway, New Jersey.

Children by 1st wife: [MD 5/23]

1. Jonathan^2 b. July 1637 Plymouth; d. abt. 1689 ["Families of the Pilgrims"-Rogers]
m.1) 9 Jan. 1660/1 - Elizabeth^3 Rogers (q.v.)
[MD says "1660" - since I.P. Dec. 1660 - I added the 1 to 1660]
m.2) abt. 1668-69 her sister Hannah^3 Rogers (q.v.)
2. Benjamin^2 b. June 1640 Plymouth; d. 14 Mar. 1690/1 at Eastham, Mass.
m.24 Dec. 1661 Eastham - Lydia^2 Bangs (q.v.)

Children by 2nd wife: [MD 5/23 for 1st two plus duplicate listing later]

3. Mary^2 b. 27 Sept.1652 [MD 8/13]
4. Eliakim^2 b. 20 Oct. 1654 [MD 8/14]
5. William^2 b. [MD has no record [LCCHG #33 only lists names,no dates];
6. Jadiah^2 b. in Mar. 1657 [MD 8/14]
7. Zerviah^2 b. in June 1658 " " called "Zera"
8. Thomas^2 b. in Jan. 1661 " "
9. Lydia^2 b. in July 1664 " "

- -

Children of Jonathan^2 & 1st wife: [MD 6/15]

1. Beriah^3 b. 29 Sept.1661
2. Jonathan^3 b. latter end of Aug. 1664
3. Joseph^3 b. 14 Feb.1666
4. Hannah^3 b. abt. 16-- [not listed in MD 6/15]
m. abt. 1698 Nicholas^3 Paine (q.v.)
[LCCHG # 32 - says Nicholas Paine m. Hannah Higgins, dau. of Jonathan^2 (5th son of Thomas^2 Paine)
5. Elisha^3 b. abt. 1677-79 E.; d. Aug. 1750 E.
m. 30 Sept. 1701 E. - Jane^3 Collins, b. 3 Mar. 1684/5 E.
[Not in MD 6/15 - but from one of C.C.Gen.Soc. members' charts]
? He m.(2) Elizabeth Brown + m.(3) Mrs. Rachel Hopkins

son of Thomas + [illegible]

Children of Jonathan^2 Higgins & 2nd wife: [MD 6/15]

6. Elizabeth^3 b. 11 Feb. 1680/1; d. 4 Nov. 1721 m. 3 Apr. 1701 Thomas Mayo, Jr. of E.
7. Mary^3 b. 22 Jan. 1682/3; d. —— ; m. 12 Feb. 1706/7 James Young b. — Apr. 1685 d. 18 June 1750 Truro son of Joseph & Sarah (Davis) Young of E. & Truro
8. Rebecca^3 b. "last day of Nov." 1686;
9. James^3 b. 22 July 1688;
10. Sarah^3 b. 18 Oct. 1690;

E/O MD 6/15 Rebecca b. 30 Nov. 1686; d. at Westchester, town of Colchester, Ct. 25 Dec. 1776 "aged 92"?

E/O MD 15/55 --- m. 11 Aug. 1715 at E. Jacob Hurd b. 12 Jan. 1695 E/O MD 3/229 "Hord" d. bet. 1764 & 1766 Westchester, Ct. son of John & Deborah Hord

Jacob's bro. & sister John b. 17 Jan. 1688 Grace b. 11 Jan 1692 John & Grace listed as "Heard" & ch. of John Heard, P. 3/229

John ~~Heard~~ Hurd/ a Tailor of Boston & E.

Ch. of Rebecca & Jacob

1. Rebecca b. abt. 1718
   m. 1) 10 July 1744 James Brainerd b. 9 July 1725 at Haddam Ct. d. 16 Apr. 1740

Rebecca m. 2) 4 Sept. 1752 John Rowley of Westchester, Ct. son of John & Deborah (Fuller) Rowley of Falmouth, Mass. & East Haddam & Colchester Ct.

2. Elizabeth b. 17--

E/O MD. 24/88 - Elizabeth Heard m. E. 9 Nov. 1749, Jonathan Sparrow Jun. (both of E.)

3. Jacob Jr. b. 17--
   m. 28 Feb. 1745/6 Thankful Hurlbut
   (5 daus. & 4 sons)

(Jacob's ancst)
John Hurd b. 17 July 1643 at Boston, a Tailor of Boston & E. son of John Hurd, Sr. (also a tailor) who came to Boston as early as 1639 & died there 23 Sept. 1690

John ~~Hurd~~ of Eastham (perhaps in Harwich part), had a son John who was the ancestor of The Hurd families on Cape Cod.

from Mayo's Book P. 13

Ezekiel Higgins b. d.
m. Dorcas Paine b. d.
dau. of

son Joseph Higgins b. abt. 1810
d. 9 August 1820. aet. 10.

L. C. C. H. + G. #33 from Mgt. Weiler's Charts 1r

(virkus 7)
Richard^1 Higgins - b. 1603, Eng. b. 1613 Leaminster, Eng.
d. by 1674-5 1675 - perh. in "New Pascataway" N.J.
where he was res. in Nov. 1672

1632 (virkus 7); was in Plymouth in 1633; and is mentioned as being
one ~~one~~ of the Freemen 1636 and tax payers of that town, his rate
being 9 shillings. (virkus 7 - Freeman 1636) A tailor by trade.
A planter in Piscataway N.J. 1669 - (virkus 7).

m. 1) 11 Dec. 1634 - Lydia^{2} (?) Chandler, dau. of Edmund^1 &
of Scituate, MA.
b. ; d.

MD 8/13 m. 2) — Oct. 1651 - Mary (---) Yates, widow of John Yates
of Duxbury by whom she had 1 son - John - who
came to the Cape with her.
b. ; d. surv. 2nd husb. & believed to have returned to Eastham, as ment.
upon Plymouth record in 1682 as Richard
Higgin's widow.

Ch. (by his 2 wives) ? 2 by 1st ? 6 by 2nd

1. Jonathan^2 - b. July 1637 Plymouth; d. about aft. 1689 "F. of Pilgrims" - "Rogers"
(MD 6/15 & 7/16) m. 1) 9 Jan. 1660 ?1660/1 - Elizabeth^3 Rogers, dau of Lt. Joseph^2 & Hannah (?) Rogers
EP. ? Dec. 1660 E.
b. 29 Sept. 1639 Duxbury; d. between aft. 2 Jan. 1677/8 & 4 July 1679
(Ch. see P. 3)
Elisha^3 - b. 1677-9 E.; d. Aug. 1670 E.
m. 3 Sept. 1701 E. - Jane Collins (q.v.)
m. 2) abt 1668-69 - her sister Hannah^3 Rogers
b. 8 Aug. 1652 Sandwich; d. aft. 17 Oct. 1690

2. Benjamin^2 - b. June by 1637 1640 Plymouth; d. 14 Mar. 1690/1 at Eastham, MA.
m. 24 Dec. 1661 E. Lydia^2 Bangs, dau of Edw.^{1} & 3d w. Rebecca (? Hobart)
(for ch. see "Bangs") (MD 8/12) b. abt. 1642 ; d. living 1709
m. 2) Nicholas Snow, son of
b. ; d.
Ch. (see p. 3)
Ichabod^3 - b. 14 Nov. 1667 - E.; d. 1 June 1728 E.
m. Melatiah ? Hamblen
b. ? [1 July 1668 Barnstable]
d. 28 Mar. 1744 E.
Ebenezer^4 b. 15 Apr. 1708 E.; d. ?
m. 5 Oct. 1721 E. - Abigail Cole (q.v.)
Benjamin^3 - b. 15 Sept. 1681 E.; d. 1760-1 E.
(over) m. 22 May 1701 E. - Sarah Freeman (q.v.)

by 2d wife
MD 5/23
MD 8/13 3. Mary^2 b. 27 Sept. 1652 (MD 8/13)
MD 8/14 4. Eliakim^2 b. 20 Oct 1654 (MD 8/14)
5. ~~William^2~~ b. in Mar. 1657 (8/14)
MD 8/14 {
6. Jadiah^2 b. in June 1658 (8/14)
7. Zerviah^2 ZERA
8. Thomas^2 b. — Jan. 1661 (8/14)
9. Lydia^2 b. — July 1664 (8/14)
}

J

ISAAC HIGGINS 1784 - 1860

A search to document the lineage of Rebecca Higgins (1814-1855), who married Isaiah Holbrook Horton (1814-1874), intentions recorded in Wellfleet February 12, 1835, revealed an error in the "Richard Higgins and His Descendants" by Mrs. Katharine Chapen Higgins, Worcester, Mass., 1918. Pages 191-192 of that book indicate incorrectly that Solomon Higgins' son Isaac Higgins, b. April 1, 1789, married Mehitable Gill, b. June 29, 1790, in 1813 and their oldest child, Rebecca, was born November 13, 1814. This does not conform to the dates on the monument in the Congregational and Soldiers Cemetery in Eastham, on which Isaac Higgins' dates are given as July 17, 1784 and November 15, 1860. The birth date of his wife, Mehitable, is shown as June 29, 1790. She died November 20, 1861.

Thus it became necessary to identify the Isaac Higgins born in 1784. The "Richard Higgins and His Descendants" lists an Isaac Higgins with the above birth and death dates as the son of Captain Beriah Higgins born February 3, 1759, died November 18, 1829. Incidentally Captain Beriah's gravestone is next to that of Isaac and Mehitable.

The correct lineage of Rebecca^{7}(Higgins) Horton's father Isaac^{6} is:

Beriah^{5} - b. February 3, Eastham 1759; d. November 18, 1829. Wellfleet (see below)

Beriah^{4} - b. January 15, 1705/16 Eastham; m. I. P. 15 Oct 1755 E. – abigail^{5} Higgins see below

Elisha^{3} - b. circa 1677-79 Eastham; will proved aug. August 7, 1750.; d. 1750 Eastham
m. 30 Sept. 1701 – Jane Collins b. 3 mar. 1684/5 "

Jonathan^{2}- b. July 1637 at Plymouth. (see over)

Richard^{1} and Lydia (Chandler) Higgins. (see over)

The list of Isaac and Mehitable (Gill) Higgins' children in Wellfleet Town Records Vol. I, p. 110, is:

Rebecca - b. November 13, 1814; d. 1855

illegible- b. July 15, 1817; died young.

Isaac - b. August 4, 1820

William - b. August 8, 1825

Beriah - b. September 10, 1832

This note also corrects the Higgins lineage in the "Genealogy of Captain Isaiah Horton, His Wife Rebecca Higgins Horton, etc." compiled by C. Truesdell Fife, 1963.

A. K. Pratt, Member # 191

(Cape Cod Genealogical Society Bulletin June 1980)

son of Benjamin^{3} + Sarah (Freeman) Higgins
Paul^{4} - b. 25 June 1708 E.; d. 1801 E.
m. 21 Oct. 1737 Harwich – Rebecca Mayo (q. v.)
dau. abigail^{5} Higgins

abigail^{5} Higgins b. 27 Nov. 1738 E.; d. 5 Nov. 1759? E., dau of Paul^{4} & Rebecca (Mayo) Higgins

Beriah^{5} Higgins m. 17 Nov. 1778 E. – abigail^{6} Higgins b. 28 Aug. 1758 E; d. 23 July 1819 E
dau of Elkanah^{5} Higgins

Higgins (P.3

d. bet. 2 Jan. 1677/8 + 4 July 1679

Ch. of Jonathan^2 + 1) Elizabeth^3 (Rogers) Higgins I.P. ? or Dec 1660 m. 9 Jan. 1660, E. (1661)
2) Hannah^3 (Rogers) Higgins m. 4 July 16~~7~~78 ? or 79

MD 6/15 ch. by 1st wife:

Beriah^3 - b. 29 Sept. 1661

Jonathan^3 - b. latter end of Aug. 1664

Joseph^3 - b. 14 Feb. 1666 (1666/7 ?)

Hannah^3 ? Elisha^3

Hannah^3 b. ? 16 m. ca 1698 Nicholas^3 Paine

Elisha^3 b. ca 1677-79 E. d. Aug. 1750 E. m. 30 Sept. 1701 E. Jane Collins b. 3 Mar. 1684/5 E.

(See P. 1B) My Whiteman chart

MD 6/15 ch. by 2d wife:

Elizabeth^3 b. 11 Feb. 1680; m. 3 Apr. 1701 Thomas Mayo

Mary^3 b. 22 Jan. 1682

Rebecca^3 b. "last day of Nov." 1686 m. 12 Dec. ~~1726~~ MD 16/146

James^3 b. 22 July 1688; ? I.P. 15 Oct. 1726 Sarah Bitle MD 28/115

Sarah^3 b. 18 Oct. 1690

Hannah^3 - m. Nicholas^3 Paine dau of Thos.^{2} + Mary^2 (Snow) Paine
Nicholas's Paine grandson of Thomas^1 + Margaret Paine (Paine?) Father, gr. ... Thomas Paine, mgt. ... b. 1663
Nicholas Paine - b. 1663 d. autumn of 1733
Hannah b. 16-- (167

Ch. of Elizabeth^3 + Thomas Mayo

MD 9/9
Elisabeth b. May 1702
Thankfull b. E. 10 Jan. 1703/4
Bathshaba b. E. 27 Apr. 1705

MD 9/10
Eleakim b. E. 1 Apr. 1707
Sarah b. E. 12 June 1710; d. 27 July 1711
Joshua b. E. 28 May 1712 (? Jane Meker I.P. 21 May 1737 MD 28/180)
Mercy b. E. 27 Feb. 1718/19
Hannah b. E. 8 Nov. 17~~24~~ dau. of Thomas + Elizabeth

[Mrs. Elisabeth Mayo, wife of Thomas Mayo Jun^r d. 4 Nov. 17~~21~~]

MD 8/12 all later except Jesse

Ch. of Benjamin^2 + Lydia^2 (Bangs) Higgins [Edw.^{1} + 3d wife Rebecca ? Hobart] d. 1 June 1728 E. [b. 1 July 1668 Barnstable] [d. 28 Mar 1744, E.]

Ichabod^3 - b. E. 14 Nov. 1662; m. Melatiah [Hamblen?] - 6 ch. ?

Richard^3 - b. 14 Oct. 1664; m. Sarah Hamblen - 10 ch.

John^3 - b. 20 Nov. 1666; d. 13 June 1689 [MD - 8/12]

Joshua^3 - b. 1 Oct. 1668; m. 1) Elizabeth Smith - 2 sons
m. 2) Priscilla Bixby (I.P. 13 Aug 1720 28/111) (MD 26/111 Priscilla "Bigsbee" of Boxford)
m. 3) Mary^4 Baker (Samuel^3 Nath.^{2}) (? Mary Becker I.P. 24 Sept. 1737) (MD 28/180)

Lydia^3 - b. "the latter end" May 1670;

— Isaac^3 - b. 31 Aug. 1672; m. Lydia Collins dau of Joseph + Ruth^2 (Knowles) E.

Rebecca^3 - b. 14 June 1674; d. Mar 1675

Samuel^3 - b. 7 Mar. 1676/77 m. 1) E. 4 Nov. 1703 Hannah Cole - 4 sons (1st m. I.P. MD 28/109)
Samuel of E m. 2) I.P. 8 Feb. 1717/18 Thankful Mayo - 3 sons
(29/10) → m. 3) I.P. 12 Mar. 1739/40 Elizabeth Harding of E -

Benjamin^3 - b. 15 Sept. 1681 m. 1) Sarah^4 Freeman m. 22 Mar. 1701 - 14 ch.
m. 2) Mercy Hopkins

? Jesse^3 - b.

4/

MD 6/14 Ichabod^3 Higgins d. 1st June 1728 (son of Benjamin^2)
ch.
John^4 b. 8 June 1692

MD 6/15 Nathaniel^4 b. 1 June 1694 ? I.P. 31 Jan. 1718/19 – Elisabeth Atwood MD 28/109
M. 26 Feb. 1717/18 – " " MD 15/21
Thankfull^4 b. 24 Aug. 1696
Liddia^4 b. 13 Apr. 1698
(I.P. 1 Sept. 1721 MD 28/111)
Ebenezer^4 b. 15 Apr. 1701; Eastham M. 5 Oct. 1721 Abigail Collins, b. ; d. MD 15/232
(see p. 8)

MD 9/8 Ch. of Richard^3 + Sarah (Hamblen) Higgins (son of Benjamin^2)
Joshua^4 b. 3 Dec. 1695
Eleezer^4 b. 9 Feb. 1696/7
m. 25 Apr. 1724 (MD 16/71)
(see p. 9) Theophilas^4 b 6 May 1698 ? I.P. 7 Mar. 1723/4 – Joanna Young MD 28/113
Jedidiah m. 9 Jan. 1728/9 Phebee Freeman MD 16/205
? Jedediah Jediah^4 b E 8 Feb. 1699/1700 ? I.P. 29 Nov. 1728 – Phebe Freeman 28/117
Zacheus^4 b E 11 Jan. 1701/2; d. 22 Aug. 1715
Esther^4 b E 23 Feb. 1703/4
see p. 11 for ch.
David^4 b E. 5 Apr. 1706; m? 5 Oct. 1727 Mercy Twining (MD 28/116)
Ruben^4 b. E 6 Jan. 1708/9
Moses^4 b. E. 24 Mar. 1710/11 – ? I.P. 17 June 1735 – Elizabeth Arey MD 28/178
Abigaile^4 b. 8 Aug. 1715 – ? I.P. 3 Mar. 1732/3 – Ruben Meyrick MD 28/176
m. 22 March 1732/3 MD 17/31

a Richard Higgins d. 27 Apr. 1732 (MD 17/33) perhaps Richard^3

(son of Jonathan^2)
MD 28/112 ~~John~~ Jonathan^3 Higgins Jr. – ? I.P. 10 Feb. 1721/2 – Rebecca Hopkins of ~~Harw~~ Harwich
28/178 " " Jr. – ? I.P. 28 June 1735 – Rachel Doane MD 28/178

Lydia Collins dau. of Joseph & Ruth^2 (Knowles) Collins
MD 9/12 ch. of Isaac^3 + Liddiah ( ) Higgins
Mercy^4 – b. 20 Mar. 1697 ? I.P. 19 Mar. 1719/20 – Joshua Treat MD 28/110
Sarah^4 – b. 3 Aug. 1699 ? I.P. 4 July 1724 – Jesse Smith MD 28/113
Benjamin^4 b. E. 19 Apr. 1701 ? I.P. 13 Aug. 1726 – Sarah Mayo 28/115
m. 22 Feb. 1727/8
– Elkenah^4 b. E. 10 Nov. 1703 ? I.P. 3 Feb. 1727/8 – Rebecca (Doane) Allen 28/116
Rebecca^4 b. E. 10 Oct. 1705 – ? I.P. 28 Aug. 1725 – Joseph Pepper 28/114
m. 5 July 1733 (17/80)
see p. 16 for ch. – Isaac^4 b. E. 3 July 1708 – ? I.P. 16 June 1733 – Abigail Freeman 28/176
Hannah^4 b. E. 11 Sept. 1712 – ? I.P. 22 Apr. 1732 – Cornelas Tower of Hingham 28/175
Lidia b. E. 3 July 1718; ? I.P. 4 Apr. 1741 – Wm. Meyrick Jr. of E. 29/11
Nathanael Higgins – I.P. 1 Nov. 1729 – Sarah Walker (MD 28/171)

MD 15/231 Ch. of Nathaniel^4 + Elisabeth (Atwood) Higgins (see above)
Nathaniel^5 b. E. 12 Feb. 1719/20
Daniel^5 b. E. 30 Mar. 1722; m. I.P. 8 Oct. 1743 – Ruth Rich of E (MD 29/14)
Enoch^5 b. 5 Sept. 1724 m. Sarah (MD 17/144 5 ch. listed) dau: Abigail^6 b. E. 3 Jan. 1768
Daniel^6 b. E. 24 Oct. 1757
Sarah^6 b. E. 24 Apr. 1759
Elisabeth^6 b. E. 15 Mar. 1761
Enoch b. E. 7 May 1763
Abigail
Thomas^5 b. 13 Apr. 1730
Nathan^5 b. 15 Mar. 1730/1

mD 28/171 Nathaniel Higgins I.P. 1 Nov. 1729
to marry Sarah Walker

mD 28/110
Joshua Higgins Jr. & Ruth Twining, Jr.
I.P. 12 Sept. 1719

(son of Joshua^{3}

mD 15/143

mD 15/143 Ch. of Joshua^4 Higgins, Jr. & Ruth Twining (m. 15 Oct 1719)

Sarah^5 b. E. 28 Mar. 1721; ? m. I.P. 19 Dec. 1746 - Richard Rogers of Harwich (mD 29/17)
Zaccheus^5 b. E. 13 Dec. 1722; d. 6 Apr. 1726
Ruth^5 b. E. 15 Aug. 1725; ? Ruth of E I.P. 6 June 1747 - Eliezer Rogers of Harwich mD (29/17)
Zaccheus^5 b. E. 8 Oct. 1727;
Hannah^5 b. E. 8 Mar. 1729/30;

mD 15/144
Joshua^5 b. 3 July 1732;
William^5 b. 5 Sept. 1734;
Rachel^5 b. 23 Aug. 1737;
Esther^5 b. 7 Feb. 1739/40;
Levie^5 b. 27 June 1742
Prissila^5 b. 1 May 1743

mD 7/15 Benjamin^3 Higgins (son of Benj.^{2}) and Sarah Freeman m. 22 May 1701

mD 7/15
ch.: 1 Priscilla^4 - b. 17 Nov. 1702 E. ? I.P. 15 Sept. 1722 - Jonathan Smith mD 28/112
2 Thomas^4 - b. 24 June 1704 E.; ? m. 28 Jan. 1724/5 Sarah Vickery (mD 16/73) (see p. 6)
3 Sarah^4 - b. 13 July 1706 E.
4 Paul^4 - b. 25 June 1708 E.; d. 1801 E.; m. 31 Oct. 1737 Harwich Rebecca Mayo (~~Mayo~~ E.)
Rebecca Mayo b. 9 Apr. 1714 Harw.; d. 1776 E.
dau. Abigail^5 b. 27 Nov. 1738 E.; d 5 Nov. 1759? Int. 15 Oct. 1755 Eastham m. Beriah^4 Higgins b. 15 Jan. 1705/6 E.
5 Reliance^4 - b. 13 May 1710 (E.)
6 Elisabeth^4 - b. 1 Apr. 1712 E.
7 Experience^4 - b. 31 Jan. 1713/14 E.; Israel Cornes I.P. 3 May 1734 mD 28/177
8 Benjamin^4 - b. 1 Mar. 1715/16 E. I.P. 12 Jan. 1739/40 Hannah Higgins dau. of James (mD 29/10)
9 Thankfull^4 - b. 28 Oct. 1717 E. mD 29/11, ? I.P. 25 Apr. 1741 - Theophilus Mayo Jr. of E.

mD 15/143
10 Zacheus^4 - b. 15 Aug. 1719 E.
11 Solomon^4 - b. 8 Sept. 1721 E. m. E.? 13 Jan. 1758 Bethiah Chase (mD 16/143)
12 Lois^4 - b. 6 Aug. 1723 E.
13 Isaac^4 - b. 12 July 1725 E.
14 Freeman^4 - b. 28 July 1727 E. I.P. 20 Feb. 1646/7 - Martha Cole of E (mD 29/17)

16/30 ch Timothy^5 b. E. 28 Mar. 1749
Opphia^5 b. E. 1 Oct. 1752

mD 28/11 Mr. Freeman I.P. 17 June 1757 to m. Mrs. Thankfull Paine both of E.

mD 16/76 m. 2) 14 July 1757 Thankfull Paine, both of E.

mD 16/76 ch. twins {Martha, Thankfull} b. 9 Apr. 1758
Zedekiah^5 b. E. 11 Apr. 1760
Priscilla^5 b. E. 1 Mar. 1762
Mancy^5 b. E. 9 Aug. 1764
Elisha^5 b. E. 9 Nov. 1766

6.

(Benjamin^2) (1st wife)

MD 8/94 Samuel^3 Higgins + Hannah$_4$ Cole m. at Eastham 4 Nov. 1703

ch.

(m. 2 Nov. 1727 MD 15/67)

8/94 Israel^4 b. E. 26 Apr. 1706; ? I.P. 24 Aug. 1727 - Ruth Brown (MD 28/116)

Theodor^4 b. E. 26 Oct. 1707; ? I.P. 4 Sept. 1731 - Jane Brown of E (MD 28/174)

Ichabod^4 b. E. near latter end of June 1709; ? I.P. 20 Nov. 1731 - Jane Snow MD 28/174

Seth b. 12 Aug. 1732 son of Ichabod & Jane (MD 17/35)

8/95 Samuell^4 b. E. 19 July 1713

? I.P. 11 Apr. 1740 - Mary Smith of Truro (29/10)

Mrs Hannah^4 wife of Samuel d. 25 Feb. 1716/17

Samuell^4 d. 10 Dec. 1761

(Jonathan^2) ~~I.P. 16 Sept. 1701~~ (~~MD 25/111~~)

MD 7/18 Elisha^3 Higgins + Jane Collins m. at Eastham 30 Sept. 1701

ch.

7/18 Elisha^4 b. E. 3 Jan. 1701/2

Martha^4 b. E. 5 Jan. 1703/4 I.P. 1 June 1723 Jonathan^4 Doane (MD 28/113)

m. 8 Aug. 1723 " " (MD 16/32)

Beriah^4 b. E. 15 Jan. 1705/6; d. m. I.P. 15 Oct. 1755 E. Abigail^5 Higgins

Alice^4 b. E. 22 Nov. 1707; I.P. 24 June 1727 Solomon Doane (M.D. 28/115)

Apphiah Apphya^4 b. E. 22 Nov. 1709; I.P. 12 Sept. 1730 Simeon Doane (MD 28/172)

Jonathan^4 b. E. 8 Oct. 1711 (see p. 4)

Elisebeth^4 b. E. — — 1713; ? I.P. 5 Feb. 1731/2 Henry Young (MD 28/174)

(ch. of Elisha^3 & Jane Higgins)

MD 16/34 Joseph^4 b. E. — — 1717

Ruth^4 b. E. — — 1719

Barnabas^4 b. E. — — 1722; ? I.P. 12 Feb. 1742/3 - Mary Smith of Truro (MD 29/14)

Phillip^4 b. E. — — 1724/5

(see bottom of p. 11)

15/54 ch. of John Higgins & Hannah ( ) Higgins

Hannah b. E. 6 Mar. 1714/15; ? I.P. 25 Aug. 1739 - James Michell (MD 28/182)

Bathsheba b. E. 13 June 1718

Abigail b. E. 25 Oct. 1720; ? I.P. 27 Mar. 1742 Gideon Smith of E 29/13

m. 7 Jan. 1742/3 " " 29/56

John b. E. 25 Nov. 1722; John Jr. of E I.P. 20 Mar. 1646/7 - Mercy Mulford of E (MD 29/17)

Robert b. E. 24 Aug. 1724

Ichabod b. E. 26 Apr. 1729

Thomas Higgins, Jun^r - I.P. 7 Sept. 1727 - Abigail Pain (MD 28/116)

ch. of

MD 16/73 Thomas^4 & Sarah (Vickery) Higgins I.P. 9 Jan. 1724/5 Sarah Vickery (MD 28/114)

Elisabeth^5 b. E. 20 Feb. 1726/7

Seth^5 b. E. 22 Oct. 1729

from Peggy Swift Jethro b. E 1730; m. 4 Mar. 1755 Ruth Snow dau. of James (q.v.)

ch. of Israel^4 + Ruth (Brown) Higgins (see p. 6)
MD 15/67 Israel^5 b. 3 Oct 1728
? Jesse^5 (blurred) b. 26 June 1731
15/68 Ruth^5 5 June 1733
Silvanus^5 b. 8 June 1735

Elisha Higgins Jr. + Sarah Lewis
I.P. 16 Sept. 1721 (MD 28/111)

MD 16/27 Elisha^4 Higgins, Junr of E & Sarah Lewis (? Lewis) M.I.P. 16 Sept. 1721 m. 19 Oct. 1721 E.
ch.
16/27 Jane^5 b. E. 18 Feb. 1722/3;
Sarah^5 b. E. 1 May 1725; I.P. 1 Aug. 1741 Thomas Winslow Jr. of Harwich (MD 29/12)
Elisha^5 b. E. 1 Nov. 1727;
Edward^5 b. E. 13 Oct. 1733;
Joseph^5 9 Feb. 1734/5;
Abigal^5 29 July 1737; ? I.P. 4 July 1761 Eleazer Atwood, Jr. both of E
? m. in E. 5 Nov. 1761 " " " "
Abiel^5 29 Dec. 1740;

Elisha Higgins, Junr of Eastham + Hannah Atwood - I.P. 5 Jan. 1733/4 (MD 28/176) m. 24 Jan. 1733/4 (17/82)

Elisha Higgins + Elizabeth Brown, both of E. I.P. 23 Nov. 1739 (MD 29/10)

MD 33/14 Elisha Higgins + Mary (   ) Higgins, his wife
son Thomas b. 10 Nov. 1773

MD 29/16 Elisha Higgins of E. - I.P. 21 Mar. 1745/6 - Rachel Hopkins of ~~Harwich~~

Ch. of Elkanah^5 + Sarah (   ) Higgins
MD 32/42 Abigal^6 b. E. 28 Aug. 1758; d. 23 July 1819 E; m. 17 Nov. 1778 E Beriah^5 Higgins
Elkanah b. E. 29 Aug. 1760
Lydia b. E. 26 July 1762
Jedida b. E. 22 July 1764
MD 32/43 Benjamin b. E. 23 Sept. 1767
Asenath b. E. 23 Oct. 1769
Susanna b. E. 12 Aug. 1771
Sarah b. E. 3 Nov. 1773
Joshua b. E. 15 Oct. 1775

MD 15/68 Lidea Higgins, dau. of Samuel Higgins b. 9 Oct. 1737
MD 33/14 Lydia dau. of Elkenah + Elisabeth (   ) Higgins b. 18 Nov. 1787

MD 33/14 son of Eliakim and Sarah (   ) Higgins
Warrin b. 14 July 1786

MD 33/14 Bethiah dau. of John + Sarah Higgins - b. 15 June 1787
Hannah Mayo dau. of John + Sarah Higgins - b. 16 July 1789

8.

(Ichabod^{3}, son of Benjamin^{2}) (I.P. 1 Sept 1721 MD 28/111)

ch. of Ebenezer^{4} Higgins + Abigail (Cole) Higgins (m. 5 Oct. 1721)

MD 15/232 Cornelius^{5} - b. E. 21 July 1722; ? I.P. 19 Feb. 1742/3 Sarah Hawes of E Cornelius of E MD 29/14

Experience^{5} - b. E. 23 Mar. 1723/4; ?m 11 May 1749 David Brown of E. (MD 24/88)

Asenath^{5} - b. E. 6 July 1726

Isaiah^{5} - b. E. 5 Apr. 1727

see below Elkenah^{5} - b. E. 12 Nov. 1729; d. 4 Nov. 1815, Eastham ~~m. 17 Sept.~~

Ebenezer^{5} - b. 16 June 1731; m. 22 Feb. 1755 Elisabeth Myrick, both of Eastham (MD 15/232)
(MD 16/27) - says they were m. 20 Feb. 1755

ch. of
Ebenezer^{5} & Elisabeth (Myrick) Higgins

MD 15/232 (Joheth^{6} b. E. 8 Apr. 1756

MD 15/233 {
Ichabod^{6} b. E. 27 Aug. 1759; m. 4 Nov. 1784 - Elisabeth Young both of E. (MD 33/82)
Joseph^{6} b. E 9 Jan. 1762
Tamesin^{6} b. E. 12 June 1764; 1760 in bk.
Cornelius^{6} b. E 30 May 1766
Lucy^{6} b. E. 30 July 1768
Ephraim^{6} b. E 25 July 1771

MD 15/234 {
Abraham^{6} b. E. 3 Feb. 1773
David^{6} b. E 3 Dec. 1776

Elkenah^{5} Higgins - m. I. 17 Sept. 1757 Eastham - Sarah Knowles
dau of Joshua & Sarah (Paine) Knowles
b. 3 June 1732 Eastham
d. 16 May 1816 Eastham

from Mrgt. Waite's charts

ch. Abigail^{6} - b. 28 Aug. 1758 Eastham; d. 23 July 1819 Eastham
m. 17 Nov. 1778 Eastham - captain Beriah^{5} Higgins
b. 3 Feb. 1759 Eastham; d. 18 Nov. 1829 Wellfleet
son of Beriah^{4} Higgins + Abigail^{5} (Higgins) H.

From Alvan Pratt's article in CC Gen Soc. 1980 Bulletin June

Isaac^{6} Higgins son of captain Beriah^{5} + Abigail^{6} (Higgins) Higgins
b. 17 July 1784 Wellfleet; d. 15 November 1860 Eastham
m. I.? 20 Nov. 1813 Wellfleet - Mehitable Gill dau. of
b. 29 June 1790; d. 20 Nov. 1861
dau. Rebecca^{7} b. 13 Nov. 1814; d. 1855
m. Capt. Isaiah Holbrook Horton (b. 1814
I. rec. 12 Feb. 1835 Wellfleet (d. 1874)

(son of Richard3)

mD 16/72 Children of Theophilus4 + Joanna (Young) Higgins

Richard5 - b. E 29 Mar. 1725; d. 11 Aug. 1747
Jennet5 - b. E 20 Jan. 1726/7; ?m. 18 Mar. 1756 Elisha Smith of E. (mD 15/231)
Unice5 - b. E 27 Mar. 1729;
Mary5 - b. 12 Sept. 1731; ?m. 4 Mar. 1756 Elifalet Nickerson of Harwich (mD 15/231)
Josiah5 - b. 28 Dec. 1733; d. 3 Sept. 1757
Nathan5 - b. 2 Aug. 1736
Eliazer5 - b. 18 Oct. 1738
Levi5 - b. E 27 June 1743

Ch. of Simeon + Martha (Snow) Higgins
(mD 29/16) I.P. 3 May 1746 Martha Snow of E.

mD 16/42 Samuel b. E. 22 Nov. 1748
" Seth b. E. 22 Nov. 1750
" Nathan b. E. 1 Nov. 1752
" Ruth b. E. — Jan. 1755; d. — Dec. 1759
" Thankfull b. E 1 Jan. 1757
" John b. E. 23 May 1759
" Ruth b. E. 20 Aug. 1761
" Theoder b. E. 11 July 1765

mD 32/65 (Simeon Higgins Jr. + Martha (Knowles) (both of E) m. E. 30 Jan. 1766
James son of Simeon + Martha b. 7 Feb. 1781
mD 33/14 Jerusha b. 12 Nov. 1777, dau. of Simeon + Martha

mD 28/10 Solomon Higgens + Bethiah Chase m. I. 31 Dec. 1757 both of E
mD 16/143 Solomon4 Higgins & Bethiah Chase m. in E. 13 Jan. 1758 (1757/8)
ch. Solomon5 b. E 4 July 1758 [? 1759]
Obediah5 b. E 21 Mar. 1761
Henery5 b. E 15 Dec. 1762; d. 4 Jan. 1768 (mD 16/44)
Mary5 b. E 10 Dec. 1765
mD 16/144 Bethiah5 b. E 15 Apr. 1769
Rebekah b. E 26 Jan. 1771
Zacchens b. E 28 Nov. 1772
Dean b. E 11 Sept 1774
Relians5 b. 12 Sept. 1777
Elijah b. 12 May 1779

mD 27/108 — Solomon Higgens + Marget Holbrucks Jun I.P. 10 Jan. 1760
mD 15/230 Solomon Higgins + Margaret Holbrook, both of E. m. 24 Jan. 1760

10/

MD 20/94 Ebenezer Higgins junr + Martha Burg both of Eastham
m. in Eastham 8 Oct. 1742
ch.
Elizabeth b. 24 Jan. 1742/3
Seth b. E. 17 May 1744

MD 20/95 Hannah b. E. 8 July 1747
Ebnezar b. E. 23 Aug. 1749
Jonathan b. E. 4 Aug. 1751
Abisha b. E. 12 June 1753; m. Mary ? ; dau. Mary b. 27 Nov. 1778 (MD 33/14)

MD 16/198 Susannah b. E. 27 May 1755

MD 32/62 Heman b. E 18 Apr. 1757
Thankful b. E. 16 May 1759

MD 20/95 Ch. of Moses Higgins & ( ) Higgins
Easther b. 7 Feb. 1739/40
Aron b. 14 Mar. 1741/2

MD 20/95 Ch. of Isaiah Higgins + Ann (? Mayo) Higgins
David b. E. 12 Aug. 1759 — (MD 15/228 says 13 Aug. 1759)
Richard b. E. 5 Apr. 1762 — (MD 15/228 info same as 20/95)
(see p. 11)

MD 20/95 Ebenezer Higgins junior of Eastham m. 2) Hannah Yates, of Harwich
m. at Harwich 27 Oct. 1763
ch.
MD 32/62 Elkanah b. E 18 Nov. 1764
Marther b. E. 18 Feb. 1767 dau. of Ebenezer + Hannah (? Rickerson) Higgins

MD 32/66 David Higgins + Lydia (Hopkins) Higgins both of E.
were m. in E. 15 Jan. 1767
twin sons - David + Richard b. E 27 Sept. 1767
MD 32/66 Hannah - b. E. 14 Aug. 1770
Sparrow - b. E. 30 Apr. 1772
Ruben - b. E. 20 Mar. 1774
Lydia - b. E. 10 Sept. 1775

MD 32/112 Shaw - b. E. 10 Apr. 1777
Opphiah - b. E. 9 Apr. 1779

MD 32/113 (?) Oliver - b. E. 3 Apr. 1781
Prissilla - b. E. 2 May 1783

Thomas^{4} Higgins + Sarah (Vickery) Higgins

MD 16/197 Thomas^{5} Higgins, Jr. + Abigail Paine
m. 12 Oct. 1727

ch.
Philip b. 28 Jan. 1727/8 (see below)
Thomas b. 1 Jan. 1729/30 [Bk. said 1729/03]
Benjamin b. 8 Feb. 1731/2
Jonathan b. 10 Apr. 1734
Jesse b. E. 21 Feb. 1736
MD 16/196 Thankfull^{6} b.E. 9 Apr. 1738
Sarah b.E 17 July 1740
Solomon b.E 15 July 1743

Ch. of David^{4} Higgins + Mercy* (Twining) Higgens (*also sp. Marcy)

16/196 Samuel^{5} b.E. 28 Jan. 1728/9
Dorathy^{5} b. 16 Mar. 1730/31
Jedediah^{5} b. 16 Apr. 1733
Anna^{5} b. 6 June 1735
Elkenah^{5} b. 13 Oct. 1737
? Nehemiah^{5} b. — — — item said only son o[b] ?

Ch. of Isaiah + Joanna(h) (Mayo) Higgin
MD 24/87 Joanah b. 24 March 1749
Apphiah b. E 15 Sept. 1751
Aron b. E 25 Mar. 1754
Isaiah b. 11 Mar. 1757

24/87 note at bottom of page
prob. same Isaiah who m. *Ann Mayo (both of E) m 17 Apr. 1748
*originally written "Joanna" but the 1st 2 letters + last letter were crossed out.

MD 20/95 (see across middle of page for 2 more ch. of Isaiah)

MD 28/82 25 Feb. 1747/8 then Isaiah Higgins I.P. to m. Joanna Mayo both of E

MD 29/16 5 July 1746 then Philip Higgens I.P. to m. Johannah Mayo both of E

" 29/17 14 Feb. 1746/7 then " " of E. I.P. to m. Phebe Lewis of Truro

MD 28/82 24/87 5 July 1748 " " " of E. I.P. to m. Mary Wiley of E.
" " " " m. 27 July 1748 " " " "

19c/

MD 33/86 Ch. of Seth Higgins + Martha (   ) Higgins

Selina b. 14 June 1773
Rebeckah b. 21 Dec. 1774
Seth b. 28 Aug. 1776
Thankfull b. 28 Dec. 1779
Martha b. 31 Dec. 1781
Elisabeth b. 14 Jan. 1785
Elisha b. 14 Nov. 1787
Mary b. 2 Apr. 1790
Abisha b. 8 Aug. 1793

MD 15/231 Ch. of Jennet(t)^5 Higgins & Elisha Smith

MD 15/231
Josiah Smith b. E 13 Apr. 1758; d. 18 Aug. 1762
Moses Smith b. E. 31 Mar. 1760; d. 30 Jan. 1761
Moses Smith b. E. 21 Jan. 1762;
Josiah Smith b. E. 30 Apr. 1764;

MD 15/232
Eunice Smith b. E. 27 May 1766;
Elisha Smith b. E. 5 Aug. 1772

MD 15/61 Ch. of Joseph Higgins, Jr. + Sarah Burga both of E.
m. E. 18 Mar. 1756

Joseph b. E 27 June 1757
Absulom b. E 22 Aug. 1759; d. 16 Mar. 1760
Marcy b. E. 15 Feb. 1761
Absulom b. E. 20 July 1763
Sarah b. E. 20 July 1766; d. 31 Jan. 1767
Sarah b. E. 14 Mar. 1768

Joseph Higgins d. 12 Aug. 1768 (? fa. or son)

Solomon Higgins m. 1777 Wellfleet - Abigail Peirce

MD 33/14
Ch. Tabith b. 2 Oct. 1777
Miriam b. 2 March 1782
Solomon b. 18 July 1784
Hiram b. 7 July 1786.

MD 33/87 Ch. of Ichabod^6 Ebenezer^5 + Elizabeth (Young Higgens

Polly^7 b. E. 27 Aug. 1785
Solomon^7 b. E. 25 Apr. 1788
Betsey^7 b. E. 27 Jul. 1789
Lucy^7 b. E 25 Dec. 1790

MD 33/130 Ch. of Zaccheus Higgins + Hannah (   ) Higgins, his wife
Richard b. 16 Nov. 1786
Charles b. 29 July 1789
Polly Twining b. 24 Dec. 1792
Caimy b. 9 Apr. 1793
Barnabas b. 27 Dec. 1797
Zera b. 15 Sept. 1801

33/14 Knowles Higgins, son of Zacheus + Hannah, his wife b. 25 Sept. 1723 in E

33/14 Nathan Higgins [son of Zaccheus + Rebecca, his wife] b. 6 June 1756 I.P. 3 Nov. 1737

33/14 Ch. of Nathan Higgens + Zeriah, his wife,
Seth b. 31 July 1780
Elliot b. 3 Sept. 1782
Rebekah b. 4 Oct. 1785
Syrenus b. 10 Sept. 1787
Polly b. 11 Nov. 1789

33/14 Ch. of Zacheus Higgins + Mercy, his wife
Jerusha b. E 19 Nov. 1750
Mercy b. E 7 June 1752
Richard b. E. 31 Aug. 1754
Seth b. E. 1 June 1756
Mary b. E. 27 Feb. 1759
Zacheus b. E. 1 Apr. 1761
Tully b. E. 31 Aug. 1762

14.

Ch. of Eliakim + Bathshaba or Barsheba (Freeman) Higgins

MD 16/200

Sarah b. E. 18 Nov. 1757
Mary b. E. 25 Sept. 1760
Eliakim b. E. 14 June 1764
Freeman b. E. 21 May 1771
Ruben b. E. 31 May 1773

Ch. of Samuel & Elisabeth (   ) Higgens

MD 16/201

Phebe b. E. 11 Feb. 1762
Mary b. E. 30 Apr. 1760
Lydia b. E. 24 Feb. 1767 [? 1765 1764]
Rachel b. E. 18 Aug. 1767
Daniel b. E. 2 Oct. 1769
Joanna b. E. 17 Aug. 1773
Thomas b. E 25 July 1775

MD 33/14

Ch. of Richard + Rebecca (   ) Higgins
Elisabeth b. 29 July 1793
Lydia b. 21 July 1795

(both of E.) I. P. 16 May 1730 (MD 28/172)

MD 16/200 Ch. of Beriah & Jemima (Witherel) Higgins m. 1 June 1730
Briah b. E. 5 Dec. 1731
Marcy b. E. 31 May 1733
Jemima b. E. 30 May 1735; d. 23 May 1736
Joseph b. E. 1 Mar. 1737
Jemima b. E. 7 July 1738
Anna b. E. 17 Apr. 1740
John b. E. 27 May 1742
Lot b. E. 20 June 1745; d. 10 Dec. 1746
Lot b. E. 17 Feb. 1746; d. 3 May 1765
Jane b. E. 18 Mar. 1748
Rachel b. E. 5 July 1750

Jemima wife of Briah - d. 7 Sept. 1754
(? fa or son)

MD 28/13 15 Oct. 1755 I.P. Mr. Bryer Higgens + Mrs. Abigail Higgens both of Eastham.

MD 6/200 { Epherim b. E. 5 Feb. 1757; d. 15 Nov. 1759
Brich " 3 Febr 1759

MD 15/142 { Ch. of Samuel Jr. of E. + Mehitabel (?"Phinney" of Barnstable Finne) Higgins I.P. 5 June 1718
Hannah b. (E) 12 July 1719; ? of E. I.P. 24 July 1742 – James Snow of E MD 29/13
Ebenezer b. E. 21 July 1721; ? Ebenezer of E I.P. 22 Sept. 1742 Martha Burges of E MD 29/13
Martha b. E. 2 Oct. 1723; ? Martha of E. I.P. 9 Feb. 1744/5 – Elisha Linnell of E MD 29/16
Susanna b. E. 3 Feb. 1725/6
Jonathan b. E. 3 Apr. 1728
Samuel b. E. 6 Aug. 1730
(see P. 14) Eliakim b. E. 21 Jan. 1732/3; Eliakim of E. m. I.P. 20 Oct. 1756 Bathsheba Freeman of Harwich (MD 28/12)
Silvanus b. (E) 12 Oct. 1736

MD 32/63 { Azuba Higgins m. E. 22 Mar. 1764 – Philip Young, both of E.
dau. Ruth Young b. E. 17 Nov. 1765

MD 16/200 { Ch. of Beriah & Abigail (;) Higgins:
Epherim b. E. 5 Feb. 1757; d. 15 Nov. 1759
Briah b. E. 3 Feb. 1759

MD 33/14 { Ch. of Beriah + Abigail (?) Higgens:
Isaac b. 17 July 1784
Rachel b. 24 Sept. 1787

MD. 15/143 Experience Higgins of E. – I.P.? (listed as m.) 25 Feb. 1719/20 John Crowell of Yarmouth
28/110 " " " " – I.P. 6 Feb. 1719/20 " " " "
15/144 " " " " m. 3 Mar. 1719/20 " " " "

16

MD 17/80 ch. of Isaac^4 Higgins & Abigail (Freeman) Higgins (See P. 4)

Mercy b. 24 Feb. 1735
Eunice^5 b. 21 Oct. 1736
Abraham^5 b. 10 Oct. 1738
Luce^5 b. 10 Nov. 1740
Abigail^5 b. 21 May 1743
Isaac^5 b. 15 June 1745
notes in red Mayo's bk p. 13 — Capt. Jacob^5 b. 6 Sept. 1747 ~~wellfleet~~ m. 20 Oct. 1774 Mercy Holbrook of Wellfleet, dau. of Ezekiel & Martha (Mayo) Holbrook
son Jacob Jr. drowned at Baltimore 1 June 1813 aet 28 b. ca 1785
— Joseph^5 b. 8 Nov. 1749
Ephraim^5 b. 13 Nov. 1750

ch. of Sylvanus & Abigail ( ) Higgins

MD 33/83 Abner b. 25 July 1766
" Abigail b. 18 Apr. 1768
" Mercy b. 18 Mar. 1770
" Ruth b. 18 Feb. 1772
33/84 Joseph b. 18 Mar. 1774
" Tamsin b. 7 Feb. 1776
" Sylvanus b. 9 Apr. 1778
" Salome b. 18 Mar. 1779
" Silvanus b. 19 Sept. 1783

ch. of Aaron & Abigail ( ) Higgins

MD 33/184 Precilla b. 16 Oct. 1775
" Betsy b. 24 Aug. 1777
" Abigail Stevens b. 17 Aug. 1783
" Anna Parker b. 28 Mar. 1785
" Reuben b. 23 Apr. 1788
" Aaron b. 24 Aug. 1790

ch. of William & Abigail ( ) Higgins

MD 31/173 Expearnc [sic] b. E. 28 Jan. 1757
" Abigal b. E. 20 Sept. 1758

MD 33/184 Jerusha Higgins m. 16 Aug. 1795 - Lewis Young
ch. of Jerusha & Lewis Young

Lewis Young - b. 4 Aug. 1797
Jerusha " - b. 14 Oct. 1799
Voltaire " - b. 25 Sept. 1801
Josiah " - b. 2 June 1803

ch. of William and Elizabeth (Young) Higgins both of E.
m. 6 Aug. 1761
MD 31/173
" Ruth b. E 9 Sept. 1762
" Hannah b. E. 17 Nov. 1764
" Robert b. E 12 Jan. 1267

MD 31/173 ch. of Edmŏnd Higgins & Esther (Epsther) Higgins both of E. m. 17 Dec. 1761
MD 33/13 Josiah b. 18 Sept. 1762
" Dorcas (Darcos) b. 20 Sept. 1765
33/14 Hannah b. 15 Oct. 1767
" Rachel b. 15 Sept. 1770
" Jonathan b. 7 Apr. 1773

ch. of Prince & Kezia (   ) Higgins
MD 33/13 Mehetiable b. 16 July 1765
" Peggy b. 25 July 1770
" Kezia b. 17 Sept. 1772

ch. of Asa & Lucia (   ) Higgins
MD 33/85 Asa b. 19 Oct. 1792
" Knowles b. 11 Nov. 1794
" Simeon b. 24 July 1796
" Lucy b. 6 Apr. 1798
" George Washington b. 29 June 1800
33/86 Horten b. 23 Aug. 1806

18.

MD 33/89 Moses Higgins Jr. + Hannah Rogers b. of E. m. 29 Sept. 1791
ch.

Polly b. 23 Aug. 1793
Jabez b. 28 Feb. 1796
Moses b. Orleans 14 Dec 1797
Benjamin b. " 26 Mar. 1800
Charlotte b. " 4 Aug. 1802 (d.y.)
Hannah b. 4 Nov. 1804
Marcy b. 17 Dec. 1806
Almira b. 3 Sept. 1808
Nathan Sparrow b. 26 Jan. 1812
Charlotte b. 23 Aug. 1817

MD 33/136 ch. of Aquilla Higgins + Tamzin, his wife
Phebe b. 1 Nov. 1797
Tamzin b. 29 Oct. 1799
Tamsa b. 3 Feb. 1801
Aquilla b. 15 Oct. 1803
Ruby + Thirse } b. 3 Oct. 1806
Zedekiah b. 11 Aug. 1808
Haskel b. 31 June 1810
Philana b. — Aug. 1811

MD 33/136 ch. of James Higgins + Jerusha (   ) Higgins, his wife
Olive b. 21 Feb. 1804
Jonathan b. 2 May 1806
James b. 20 Oct. 1808
Ebenezer b. 1 Jan. 1811
Jerusha b. 29 Mar. 1813
Zebina b. 19 Mar. 1815
Israel Linnell b. 10 July 1817
Solomon b. 4 Feb. 1820
Wilson b. 2 May 1822

MD 33/189 ch. of Hatsel Higgins & Mercy (   ) his wife
Hatsel b. 28 Sept. 1794
Joshua b. 25 Jan. 1795
Sparrow b. 1 Oct. 1799
Leonard b. 30 Nov. 1801

MD 28/115 James Higgin m. I. 15 Oct. 1726 – Sarah Bixbe (see p. 3)
16/146 James Higgens (b. 22 July 1688) – m. 12 Dec. 1726 – Sarah Bixbe " " "

MD 29/13 James Higgins, Jr., b. (of Eastham) I.P. 3 Apr. 1742 m. abt. 1742? Sarah Seers of Yarmouth

ch. of James Jr. & Sarah (which one?)
MD 20/158 Hannah b. E. 6 June 1744
" Hezekia(h)(a) b. E. 26 Feb. 1750

29/10 Mrs. Phebee Higgins of E. – I.P. 26 May 1740 – Mr. Peleg Forge (Ford?) of Marshfield

29/13 Phebee Higgin of E. – I.P. 6 Feb. 1741/2 – John Tailler (Taylor) Jr. of E.

28/109 Joseph Higgins Jr. I.P. 31 Jan. 1718/19 – Mercy Remick

28/175 Mrs. Sarah Higgins I.P. 28 Oct. 1732 – Lieutt John Cole
28/176 Hester Higgins I.P. 5 Dec. 1733 – Stephen Totman Jr. of Truro

28/178 Mrs. Ruth Higgins of E. I.P. 15 Dec. 1734 – Mr. Samuel Mayo
28/178 Elizabeth Higgins I.P. 21 Dec. 1734 – James Mayo

28/179 Rebecca Higgins of E. I.P. 25 Aug. 1736 – Thomas Rogers of E.

28/180 Joshua Higgins I.P. 21 May 1737 – June Maker
28/180 Zacheus Higgins I.P. 3 Nov. 1737 – Rebecka Young

Higgens / Higgins

MD 8/12 Samuel Higgens, son of Benjamine b. 7 Mar. 1676/77
(the 8th child)

MD 7/18 Martha Higgins dau. of Elisha & Jane (   ) Higgens
b. E. 5 Jan. 1703/4

MD 15/142 Martha Higgins dau. of Samuel & Mehitabell
b. E. 2 Oct. 1723

MD 16/32 Martha Higgins m. Jonathan Doane 8 Aug. 1723
(28/113) 1 June 1723 I.i. for Jonathan Doane & Martha Higgin to marry]

MD 16/32 9 ch. of Jonathan & Martha (Higgins) Doane

1. Elisha b. E 25 Nov. 1724
2. Hannah b E 25 Aug. 1726
3. James " 11 Mar. 1728
4. Dorthey " 8 Oct. 1731
5. Elisabath " 7 Mar. 1733
6. Jesse " 2 Feb. 1735
7. Seth " 2 Mar. 1737
8. Silvanus " 4 July 1740
9. Nathan " 31 Jan. 1742/3

Richard Higgins & his Desc. by Mrs Katharine Chapin Higgins - 1918

Mehitabel Skinner P. 69, 94, 96

P. 169 69 m. Samuel⁴ [28. 11.] b. 5 Oct. 1694

Richard¹, Jonathan², Jonathan³ Jr.

p. 67 Jonathan³ b. "latter day of August" 1664 at E.; d. there bet. 2 Nov. 1753 & June 1754

m. date unknown but prob. aft. 3 May 1687 to

Mrs. Lydia (Sparrow) Freeman, dau. of

Capt. Jonathan & Rebecca (Bangs) Sparrow

& wid. of William Freeman

Ch. 1. Thankful⁴ b. abt. 1692; d. 13 July 1712 in 20th yr.
2. Samuel⁴ as above
3. Hannah⁴ b. — m. 29 Sept. 1715 Ebenezer Baker
4. Jonathan⁴ b. 1697 m. Rebecca Hopkins
5. Experience⁴ b. — m. 3 Mar. 1719/20 John⁴ Crowell of Bass Pond, Yarmouth b. 21 Oct. 1695
listed 8 ch. b. 1721-1736

Pages 94 & 95 Geneal. Higgins

#38 Samuel⁴ Higgins b. 5 (?) Oct. 1694 at Eastham
& d. there 25 July 1776

M. 9 Oct. 1718 at Barnstable, Mass. Mehitabel Phinney b. — d. 28 May 1778
dau. of Ebenezer and Susanna (Linnell)
Phinney of Barnstable & grand daughter
of John & Mary (Rogers) Phinney

10 ch. b. E.

1. Hannah b. 12 July 1719 – m. (Int. 24 July 1742) James Snow
She d. 12 July 1766
2. Ebenezer b. 21 July 1721; m. 1) Martha Burgess
m. 2) Mrs. Hannah Yates   Higgins Gen. p. 95 p. 90 #38 218
3. Martha b. 2 Oct. 1723; m. 14 Mar. 1744-5 Elisha Linnell
4. Susannah b. 3 Feb. 1725/6 m. 22 Apr. 1756 as 2d wife of John Taylor
She lived to be 102
5. Jonathan b. 3 Apr. 1728
6. Samuel b. 6 Aug. 1730 m. 1) Elizabeth Bassett
m. 2) Eunice Young
7. Eliakim b. 21 Jan. 1732-3 m. Bathsheba Freeman
8. Sylvanus b. 12 Oct. 1736. m. 1) Abigail Knowles
m. 2) Hannah Higgins
9. Lydia b. 9 Oct. 1737
10. Prince b. 28 Apr. 1741 m. Keziah Freeman

[illegible] Linnell p. 287, 302, 303

Ch. of Elisha Linnell & Martha (Higgins) Linnell [Higgins Geneal.]

p. 246 Martha b. 2 Jan. 1751 m. Seth⁶ Higgins (Ebenezer⁵, Samuel⁴, Jonathan³⁻², Richard)
b. 17 May 1744

Higgins Geneal. p. 42

Jonathan² Higgins b. July 1637 Plym. Mass. d. ? still living 21 May 1711 & perhaps in 1721
m. 1) at E. 9 Jan. 1660/1 Elizabeth Rogers
b. 29 Sept. 1639 Duxbury, Mass.
d. abt. 1678 at Eastham
dau. of Joseph & Hannah (—) Rogers of Plym. and Eastham.
m. 2) Hannah Rogers sis. of Eliz'h.
Both were grdaus. of Thomas Rogers who w/ his son Joseph
was a passenger of Mayflower – 1620
Thomas Rogers was at Leyden Holland on or bef. June 25 1615

abt. 5 yrs. old when f. to Plym., [illegible] from Pl. to Eastham

Higgens / Higgins (et al)

MD 6/15 Rebecca Higgens dau. of Jonnathan Higgens
b. last day of Nov. 1686
MD 8/12 Rebeckah Higgens, dau. of Benjamine Higgens
d. in March in the year 1675
MD 9/12 Rebecca Higgins, dau. of Isaac + L dia
b. at Eastham 10 Oct 1705
MD 15/55 Rebecca Higgins m. at Eastham 11 Aug. 1715
to Jacob Hurd
MD 16/70 Rebecca + Jonathan Higgins' dau. Phebe Higgins
was b. at Eastham 9 Feb. 1722/3
MD 16/142 Rebecca Higgins m. 30 Sept. 1725
to Joseph Pepper
MD 16/144 Rebekah Higgens, dau. of Solomon + Bethiah (Chase) Higgens
b. 26 Jan. 1771
MD 16/147 Rebaca Higgens, dau. of Benimin + Sarah Higgens
b. Eastham 1 May 1734
MD 17/30 Rebecka Higgins of Eastham m. in Eastham 9 June 1730
to Edward Bangs junr of Harwich
MD 17/145 Rebeka Higgins m. 2nd Dec. 1736 (8ch. listed)
to Thomas Rogers
MD 24/138 Rebaca Higgens of Eastham m. 13 Nov. 1747
to Elezar Rogers jun of Harwich
MD 24/138 Rebaca Higgens dau. of Isaac Jr + Rebaca (Mayo) Higgens
was b. in Eastham 30 August 1753
MD 27/107 Rebecca Higgins I.P. 4 July 1761 for marriage with
Josiah Knowles (both of Eastham)
MD 28/114 Rebecca Higgins I.P. 28 Aug. 1725 for marriage with
Joseph Pepper
MD 28/172 Rebecka Higgins of Eastham I.P. 23 May 1730 for marriage
with Edward Bangs, junr of Harwich
MD 28/179 Rebecka Higgins I.P. 25 August 1736 for marriage
with Thomas Rogers – (both of Eastham)
MD 32/43 Rebacca Higgins m. in Eastham 29 Oct. 1761
TO Josiah Knowles (both of Eastham)
(4ch. listed)

MD 32/115 Rebeca Higgins m. 16 March 1769 (both of Eastham)
TO Elkanah Young

MD 33/14 Rebekah Higgens, dau. of Nathan & Zuriah Higgens his wife
was b. 4 Oct. 1785

MD 33/86 Rebeckah Higgins, dau. of Seth & Martha Higgins
b. Eastham 21 Dec. 1774

MD 33/14 Rebeccah & Richard Higgins, dau. Elisabeth
was b. 29 July 1793

MD 33/14 Rebecca & Richard Higgins dau Lydia
was b. 21 July 1795

Misc. "Higgins"

~~Sollomon Higgins (m. 1773 Wellfleet - Abigail Peirce~~

Joseph - son of Price & Abigail (Doane) Collins

d. 17 Feb. Eastham — 3 Feb. (Engt. Wells)

Bethiah Higgins (1756-1816) m. 3 Feb. 1777, Eastham - Joseph^5 Collins
She is buried in Bridge-Road Cemetery, next to Elkanah Higgins (1729-1815) who m. Sarah Knowles 1757.
Is Bethiah a dau. of Elkanah by a 1st wife?
Joseph - b. ; d. 19 Dec. 1824 Eastham, MA

Hannah^3 Higgins (dau. of Jonathan^2) m. Nicholas^3 Paine b. 1663 d. autumn of 1733

ch.
MD 4/33 {Thankfull b. E 14 Mar. 1699/1700
{Priscilla b. 16 Oct. 1700/1
MD 4/34 Phillip b. E 18 Nov. 1704; d. 10 Apr. 1725
MD 4/34 {Lois b. E 29 Sept. 1705
{Abigaile b. E 3 Aug. 1707
{Hannah b. E 24 Sept. 1709
MD 434 Mrs. Hannah Paine wife of Mr. Nicholas Paine d. 24 Jan. 1731/2

Jonathan Higgins m. abt. 1696 as 2d husband of Lydia^3 Sparrow,
dau. of Jonathan^2 + Rebecca^2 (Bangs) Sparrow
b. aft. Nov. 1660
Lydia m. 1) abt. 1684/5 - William^3 Freeman
2 ch. - Lydia m. Richard^2 Godfrey - 6 daus.
William m. Mercy Pepper - 11 ch.

from Peggy Swift's chart

Thomas Higgins m. Sarah Vickery
son Jethro Higgins b. 1730 Eastham, Ma.; m. 4 Mar. 1755 Ruth Snow dau. of Jams
son James Snow Higgins b. 1766 E."; m. 1 Jan. 1789 - Abigail Paine b. 12 July 1770 dau. of Joseph Paine Jr. & Betsey (Betty) Hedge
Luther Higgins b. 10 Feb. 1797 Bucksport, Maine m. 11 Nov. 1818 Jane Saunders b. 5 June 1796 Orland, Me.
Elizabeth Abigail Higgins - b. 30 May 1831 m. John W. Storer
Emma Jane Storer #11 [Peggy's chart June 1980]

Elizabeth Smith - dau. of John Smith + Hannah (Williams) Smith
b. 24 Feb. 1668 ← m. 24 May 1667
Sarah Smith - b. 27 Mar. 1671/2

from Nancy Hurlburt chart - typed May 1981
for CCGS Bulletin ? Sept.

? Owen/Richard Higgins, m. ? ?

Richard Higgins ? b. ? d. 1744 (he lived in Newport, R.I.)
m. Edith Hiscock, dau. of Wm. Hiscock ?
of Newport, R. I. + Rebecca (?) Hiscock

Mehitable Higgins - b. ca. 1698
m. ? John Mayhew (q.v.)
b. 1695/6 Chilmark, Ma.
d. 3 Mar. 1775/6 Chilmark

dau. Zilpha Mayhew b. 30 Mar. 1718, Chilmark, Ma.

Isaac Higgins b. 1 Apr. 1787 Wellfleet; d. [15 Nov. 1860] ?
m. Int. 20 Nov. 1813 Wellfleet Mehitabel Gill
b. 29 June 1790 Wellfleet
d. [20 Nov. 1861] "

dau. Rebecca Higgins b. 13 Nov. 1814 Wellfleet, MA
d. 3 Apr. 1855, Eastham, MA
m. Int. - 12 Feb. 1835 Wellfleet, MA
Capt. Isaiah Holbrook Horton b. 10 May 1814 Wellfleet
d. 24 Apr. 1874 Eastham, MA

son Reuben Higgins Horton b. 3 May 1845 Wellfleet, MA
d. 31 Jan. 1925 Reading, Mass.
m. 6 Nov. 1867 Eastham, Mass.
Cynthia Alice Clark b. 28 Sept 1848 E
d. ~~[illegible]~~
19 Apr. 1917
Reading MA

Clarence Reuben Horton d. 3 Apr. 1968 Boston, MA
b. 4 July 1889 Rockland
m. 15 Mar. 1913 ~~Boston~~, ~~Mass.~~ Somerville, Mass.

From Margaret Walter's Chart
p. 48

Family Record.

BIRTHS.

Parents

Aquillah Higgins
Born
July 11th 1794

Sabrina Higgins
Born
July 11th 1796

BIRTHS.

Children

Abigail A. Higgins
Born
Oct. 8th 1820

Lorenzo Higgins
Born
Sept 9th 1822

Mary A. Higgins
Born
Mar. 12th 1824

Mercy Higgins
Born
Mar. 29th 1826

Sabrina R. Higgins
Born
June 8th 1839

Family Record.

MARRIAGES.	MA
Aquillah Higgins and Sabrina Atwood Was Married Nov. 11th 1817	

Deaths

Sabrina Higgins - d. 19th July 1858

Children

Sabrina R. Higgins - d. 11th Mar. 1839

Lorenzo Higgins - d. 10th May 1860

Mercy Higgins - d. 6th Feb. 1873

abigail a. Rogers - d. 25 Dec, 1880 - 60 years, 2 months, 17 days

* Richards Genealogy - Rev. Abner Morse - 1861

HINCKLEY

Thomas^{2} Hinckley - b. 1618, Eng.

d. 25 April 1706, ae 86
bur. Lothrop Hill Cemetery

B/S MD 6/98 marr. + her death

m.(1) 7 Dec. 1641 - Mary^{2} Richards, of Weymouth, Mass.
dau. of Thomas & Welthean ( ) Richards } * from Richards inform.
(8 ch. by this m.)
b. ; d. 24 June 1659

m.(2) 16 Nov. 1659 ~~1660~~ - Mary Glover, widow of Nathaniel of Dedham
dau. of
(8 ch. by this m.)
b. ; d. 1703, ae 72
Mary had 3 ch. by Nathaniel Glover { Nathaniel ?

Mary Glover was only 29 when Thomas began courting her and the Glovers thought it absurd for her to wish to wed a widow with 8 children, and his suit languished at first because of their objections. They finally gave in and before the marriage Mary settled the comfortable estate left her by Nathaniel. The inventory showed her with property valued at 548 pds. She left her 3 children under the guardianship of Glover kin and came to Barnstable.

Thomas & Mary (Glover) Hinckley had 8 children, which made him the father of 16 and her the mother of 11.

Nathaniel, one of Mary's sons by Mr. Glover, grew up and came down to Barnstable and wed Hannah Hinckley, one of Thomas Hinckley's daughters by his 1st wife (Mary Richards).

Mercy Hinckley, the 3rd child of Thomas & Mary (Glover) Hinckley, married Samuel Prince and was mother of the Rev. Thomas Prince, a noted annalist, historian and clergyman, who lived as a youngster with his grandparents.

By 1st wife - Mary^{2} Richards B/S MD 6/98 [Names spelled HINKLEY]

1. Mary^{3} b. 3 Aug. 1644
2. Sarah^{3} b. abt. 4 Nov. 1646
3. Melatiah^{3} b. abt. 25 Nov. 1648
4. Hannah^{3} b. abt. 15 Ap. 1650
5. Samuel^{3} b. abt. 14 Feb. 1652; m. 13 Nov. 1676 Sarah Pope; d. 19 Mar. 1697 [ch. listed also] 6/98
6. Thomas^{3} b. abt. 5 Dec. 1654 B/S MD
7. Bathshua^{3} b. 15 May 1657
8. Mehitable^{3} b. 24 Mar. 1659

By 2d wife Mary (?) Glover

1. Admire^{3} (dau.) b. 28 Jan. 1660; d. 16 Feb. 1660
2. Ebenezer^{3} b. 22 Feb. 1661; d. abt a fortnight later
3. Mercy^{3} Hinckley - b. "ye last of Jan." 1662; m. Samuel Prince - ? ch. a ~~son~~ Rev. Thos. Prince
4. Experience^{3} - b. "ye last of Feb." 1664
5. John^{3} - b. 9 June 1667
6. Abigail^{3} - b. 8 Apr. 1669 m. Rev. Joseph Lord (1672-1748) Pastor of 1st Cong. Ch. of Chatham from its incorporation 1720 until he died; he also practiced med. His 6th son Samuel was 1st physician in Chatham where he began practice 1735 never m. bur. [illegible] by the road side, in a pine forest nr. Chatham airport
7. Thankful^{3} - b. 20 Aug. 1671
8. Ebenezer^{3} - b. 23 Sept. 1673
9. Reliance^{3} (dau.) - b. 15 Dec. 1675

Elizabeth^{2} Hinckley sister of Gov. Thomas Hinckley m. 1657 Elisha Parker, Barnstable, Mass.

from Mgt. Weiler's Charts

Samuel¹ Hinckley - b. 1595 bur. ye end of Oct. 1662 B/S MD 6/98
d. 31 Oct. 1662 Barnstable, Mass.
m. 1) - Sarah Poper? Soule
b.
d. 18 aug. 1656 Barnstable B/S MD 6/97
m. 2) Bridget Bodfish see below

dau.
Sarah - b. ; d.
ch. b. Barnstable m. 12 Dec. 1649 Barnstable - Henry Cobb (q.v.)

B/S MD 6/97 Son Samuel b. 24 July 1642
son John b. 24 May 1644

B/S MD 6/98 Samuel m. 2/ abt. 15 Dec. 1657 w/ Bridget Bodfish

Tuck Genealogy
(Jo. Dow – 1877)

Mary Hobbs – b.
m. as 1st wife of Joseph^2 Cass, son of John^1 + Martha^2 (Thos.^{1} Philbrick) Cass
b. 5 Oct. 1652
m. (2) Elizabeth Chase

dau. Mary^3 Cass – b. 26 Feb. 1687
m. ~~Ichabod~~ ^{3} Robie (q.v.)

Morris Hobbs – b.
m. Sarah Eastow

dau. Bethia b. Hampton 28:12 mo. 1658 (28 Feb. 1659)
d. 29 May 1738
m. 9:11 mo. 1677 – John^3 Tuck son of Edw.^{2} + Mary^2 (Philbrick) Tuck
(9 Jan. 1678) b. 1651 or 2

Morris/Maurice Hobbs, Jr. – b. ?1684
?m. Theodate^4 Batchelder (son of Nathaniel^3 + Mary^2 (Carter) (Wyman) Batchelder)
(9 ch.)

Hodges

183 Hannah Hodges m. Timothy Bryant 182 (G. Tully)
dau. Hannah Bryant. 91 (" ")

Martha Hodges - m. Ephraim^3 Tisdale son of Joshua^2 + Abzl^3 Andrews Tisdale
(10 ch) b. 1707

John Hodges of Norton - m. Martha^3 Tisdale dau. of James^2 + Mary Avery T.
b. 1674

Abigail Hodge(?s) - m. (1) Elkanah^3 Tisdale son of Joseph^2 + Mary Leonard T.
[2 sons Elkanah^4 + Elijah^4] b. 1684
m (2) as 3rd wife of Benjamin^4 Sprague son of Lt. John^3 + 1st w. Lydia ( ) S.
aft. May 1726 b. 15 July 1686

William Hodges of Norton - m. 8 Feb. 1710/11 Hannah^3 Tisdale, dau. of Joseph^2 + Mary (Leonard) T. dau. of Major Thomas Leonard
(2 ch) b. 1688

William Hodges - 1st husb. of Mary^2 Andrews
[illegible] John Hodges - m. Elzb. Macey - 7 ch. duplicate
Henry Hodges - m. Esther Gallop 11 ch.

Edmund Hodges - m. Rachel Godfrey b. 2 Sep. 1748
dau. of Lt. James + Mary^5 (Nathaniel^4 Gilbert) Godfrey

Nancy Shaw Hodges - m. in Norton (Int. 20 Oct. 1797) Ira Smith, b. 2 Mar. 1766
son of [illegible] David Smith [s. of Seth & Elzb. (Allen) S]
& Abigail^5 (John^4 Eleazer^3 Gilbert) Smith

Virkus Vol. 7 William^1 Hodges - b. Eng.; d. apr. 1654, Taunton, Mass.
m. ? 1648/9 Mary^2 Andrews dau. Henry^1 & Mary of Taunton
b. abt. 1631 (Gordon Tully has ca 1628-30)
d. after 1700
She m (2) 1655 Peter Pitts of Taunton

~~from~~ Eng. to Salem, Mass. bef. 1643; settled at Taunton, Mass.

2 sons (see above) b. 1650
John^2 (see Gordon Tully's 1979 report chart 3) m. Elzb. Macey (7 ch)
Henry^2 - b. 1652 m. Esther Gallop (11 ch)
11 ch.
William^3 - b. 18 Mar. 1679/80; d. 12 Feb. 1768
m. 29 July 1708 - Susanna^4 (Thos.^{3}) Gilbert (8 ch.)

(2) Hodges

~~Hoskins:~~

~~Richard Hoskins of Taunton – m. Mary^3 Tisdale (James^2)~~
~~b. 1672~~

~~Elizabeth Hoskins – m. Ebenezer Pitts~~

Joseph Hodges son of Joseph + Lurania (Williams) Hodges
of Taunton
b. 17 Apr. 1781, d. 25 Oct. 1857, Palmer, Mass.
m. 15 Aug. 1805 in Norton – Sally^7 Gilbert
b. 5 Aug. 1785 Norton, Mass.
d. 10 June 1861 Cambridge, Mass.
dau. of John^6 + Molly (or Polly) ~~Bass~~ Gilbert
(Seth^5 John^4 Eleazer^3 Thos.^{2} John^1)

ch:
- Joseph – b. 19 May 1806
- Sally Bass – b. 26 Oct. 1807; d. y.
- Daniel Gilbert – b. 1809 or 10; d. y.

Samuel Hodges – b. d.
m. – Dorcas

Benjamin Hodges – m. Abiah^3 Deane (Isaac^2, John^1) info from Miriam Eddy

Info from Gordon H. Tully

Rebecca Hodges m. Seth^4 Tisdale
John^5 Tisdale m. Hannah White
Daniel^6 Tisdale m. Rebecca Tolman
Elizabeth^7 Tisdale m. George W. Goffe → son of John Goffe m. Jane Riddle
Florence Goffe m. Marcus Edward Tully
Herbert Tully m. Eleanor^3 Hopson
Gordon H. Tully m. Janice Hill

John Goffe m. Hannah Sumner
Squire John m. Hannah Parish
Col. John m. Hannah Griggs
Major John m. Jemima Holden
Theodore Goffe m. Ann Griggs
John Goffe m. Jane Riddle

Francis Tully m. Hannah ?
Marcus Cicero Tully m. Sarah Maria Irwin
Marcus Edward Tully m. Florence Goffe

~~Abigail Hodge m. 1) Elkanah^3 Tisdale – (sons: Elkanah^4 + Elijah^4~~ duplicate
~~m. 2) Benjamin^4 Sprague – Th.~~

William¹ Hodges

John² Hodges – b. 1650 Taunton
d. bet. 27 May & 10 Oct. 1719 T.
m. 15 May 1672 Elizb. Macey, dau. of George & Susannah (Street) Macey
b. ; d. 29 Jan. 1718/19 Norton Mass.

ch.
John³ – b. 5 Apr. 1673 T
Sam³ – b. 20 May 1678 T
Wm.³ – b. 6 June 1682 T
George³ – b. 21 Nov. 1685 T; d. 10 Aug. 1713 Norton
Ebenezer³ – b. 13 Mar. 1687/8 T
Nathan³ – b. 23 Oct. 1690 T
Nathaniel³ – b. 2 Apr. 1675 T

Nathaniel³ – b. 2 Apr. 1675 Taunton; d. 3 Mar 1749/50 Norton
m. Hannah Dean, dau. of Isaac and Hannah (Leonard) Dean
b. 24 Apr. 1683 T; d. 3 Jan. 1768 Norton

ch.
Jonathan⁴, John⁴, Hannah⁴, Abiah⁴, Eliz.⁴, Phebe⁴, Mehitable⁴, Remember⁴, & Rebecca⁴

Rebecca⁴ – b. ; d.
m. 1744 – Seth⁴ Tisdale (Joseph³, Joseph², John¹)

Extracted by Gordon Tilly – from
"Genealogical Record of The Hodges Family of New England" compiled by Almon D. Hodges 1896
315 3d edition [G/HOD] P. 132 Vol I
[also . # 314 G/HOD P. 132 Vol. I]

from Miriam B. Eddy

Nathaniel Hodges b. ; d.
m. - Mercy Delano

Ch.

Huldah b. ; d.
m. 1807, Duxbury - Samuel^{6} Stickney
b. 1785-7

Samuel^{5} m. 1) 1784 Irene Rawlings
Capt. Wm.^{4} m. 1743 Mary Sawyer
dau. of Benjamin &
Elizabeth (Jameson/Gierson) Sawyer
Samuel^{3} - m. 1715 Susannah Perley
dau. of Samuel & Abigail
(Cummings) Perley
John^{2} - m. 9 June 1680 Hannah Brocklebank
dau. of Samuel & Hannah
Wm.^{1} - m. Elizabeth ?

M.27 Obligation Sprague - 1-4.

HODGKIN (Gravestones - Cemetery, Keene St., Duxbury.)

James,* died 3 May, 1818, aged 26 years.
Betsey,* widow of James, died 8 March, 1868, aged 78 years, 10 months.

* All on Chandler monument.

HOGEBOOM

HOGEBOOM

Will of Pieter Hoogeboom

In the name of God, Amen. On this twentieth day of June one thousand seven hundred and forty-six, I, Peter Hogeboom, of Claverack in the county of Albany in the province of New York, being of sound mind and memory, God be praised for the same, considering the frailty of my body and well knowing that it is appointed that all men must die, thus make and ordain this my last will and testament, that is to say, principally, I first give my soul into the hands of God the Lord who first gave it, and my body I commend to the earth to be buried in a Christian manner.

First. I give to my eldest son's son Peter Hogeboom for his birthright as eldest son the sum of ten pounds York money.

Second. I give to my eldest son's son Pieter Hogeboom and his heirs the neck and the strip (streek) at Canaan and all that lies between that and the old farm for his inheritance, on condition that he pays six years after my death to his sister Rachel Hogeboom and to his brother Cornelis Hogeboom to each per head thirty pounds York money.

Third. I give and bequeath to my son Barth. Hogeboom and to his heirs the old farm at Canaan as the deed shows on the record and also sixty acres lying upon the east side of the Coninghs pat (King's path), and also thirty-five acres on the south next the heirs of the widow Beldins and Sam^{ll}. Robens which lies undivided with Abram Halenbeek, on condition that Bartholomeus Hogeboom and his heirs shall pay six years after my death to Catrynte Hogeboom, wife of Ph: Conyn, and her heirs, the sum of fifty-five pounds York money, and to my daughter Hillatie Hogeboom, the wife of Jochem Radcliff, and her heirs, the sum of fifty-five pounds York money, and to my daughter Arriatic Hogeboom, the wife of Low^{r}. van Alee, deceased, and her heirs, the sum of fifty-five pounds York money, and to my daughter Geertruy Hogeboom, the wife of Willem Van Ness, and her heirs, the sum of fifty-five pounds York money.

Fourth. I give and bequeath to my son Johannis Hogeboom and to his heirs the east or rear end of the farm at Claverack in the manor of Renselaer, as the division fence now stands, right through north and south so far as my right extends and as the deed shows, on condition that Johannis Hogeboom and his heirs pay six years after my death to Catryntie Hogeboom, wife of Ph: Conyn, and her heirs, the sum of thirty-two pounds, ten shillings York money, and to my daughter Hilletie Hogeboom, wife of Jochem Radcliff, and her heirs, thirty-two pounds, ten shillings York money, and to Arriantie Hoogeboom, wife of Lowerens van Alle, deceased, and her heirs, the sum of thirty-two pounds, ten shillings York money, and to Geertruy Hogeboom, wife of Willem van Ness, and her heirs, the sum of thirty-two pounds, ten shillings York money.

Fifth. I give and bequeath to my son Jeremyas Hogeboom and his heirs the foremost or westerly end of the farm with all the buildings thereon, at Claverack, straight through as the division fence now stands north and south so far as my right extends as the deed shows, on condition that Jeremyas Hogeboom pays six years after my death to Catryntie Hogeboom, wife of Ph: Conyn, and her heirs, the sum of forty-two pounds, ten shillings York money, and to my daughter Hilletie Hogeboom, wife of Jochem Radcliff, and her heirs, the sum of forty-two pounds, ten shillings York money, and to my daughter Arriantie Hogeboom, wife of Lou^{w}. van Alle, deceased, and her heirs, the sum of forty-two pounds, ten shillings, York money, and to Geertruy Hogeboom, wife of Will^{m}. van Ness, and her heirs, the sum of forty-two pounds, ten shillings York money.

Sixth. I give and bequeath to my daughter Marytie Hogenboom, wife of Jochem van Valckenburgh, and her heirs, the bush farm where Bart^{h}. Hogeboom now dwells, the old and the new for which I have conveyance and for which I have no conveyance as yet: just as it is with all my right and title, for her inheritance; and if so be that Bartholomeus Hogeboom will not deliver it up peaceably, then he shall be cut off from the farm at Canaan, and if it happen that the farm where Bart^{h}. now dwells shall be lost through any process of law, then shall the ten heirs be holden to make good again to Marytie and her heirs, her inheritance and if Bartholomeus keeps it for his portion, then shall all the heirs be holden if he lose it by process of law also to make good his inheritance to him, but the heirs shall be holden to make good the inheritance for no longer time than 6 years, after my death.

Seventh. I order that Geertruy Hogeboom, wife of Willem van Ness, and her heirs, shall be holden to pay six years after my death the sum of ten pounds York money to all my ten heirs, to each twenty shillings, before she receive the lot of ground.

Eighth. My daughters, Catryntie and Hilletie and Arriantie and Geertruy shall all be holden six years after my death when they shall have received their inheritance as aforenamed to pay the four of them, twenty pounds York money to Marytje Hogeboom, the wife of Jochem Valkenburgh, and her heirs.

Ninth. I give to my son Jeremyas Hogeboom a negro called Sees and a plow with all its appurtenances which I left there on the farm and three cows and three mares and three geldings from the stock which I have left on the farm.

Tenth. I bequeath to all my children, my eldest son's son Piete, and Bartholomeus and Johannis and Jeremias, to my daughters Catryntie and Hilletie and Ariantie and Marytie and Geertruy and Annatie all my negroes and negresses, big and little, young and old, and all my horses and cattle and furthermore all my movable goods from the largest to the smallest that may be found after my death, to each his just tenth part, and furthermore all the heirs shall be held after my death to contribute equally until all my debts which may then appear shall be paid.

Lastly, I order and appoint my three sons Bartholomeus, Johannis and Jeremias all three as executors of this my last will and desire, to direct matters as I have desired them in this my last will and testament that my children may receive each what is provided for him individually and in the fear of the Lord use the same.

N.B. If there be any heirs who should wish to sell their estate, they shall be holden to sell to the nearest heirs if they will give as much as anyone else.

PIETER HOGENBOOM (L.S.)

To which I set my hand and seal in the presence of these witnesses:

Johannys Ten Eyck
Abram Vosburgh Jun
Pietter Soundhard

City & County of Albany } Be it Remembred that on the 23 day of February one Thousand and seven hundred and fifty Eight personally Came and Appeared before me John De peyster Surrogate of the Said City and County Johannis Ten Eyck of the Manner of Livingston in the Said County of Albany and being duly Sworn on his Oath declared that he did See Peter Hogeboom Sign and Seal the above written Instrument Porporting to be the will of the Said Pieter Hogenboom bearing the date the 20 day of June 1746 And heard him Publish and declare the Same to be and Contain his Last will and Testament That att the Time thereof he the Said Pieter Hogenboom was of Sound disposing Mind and Memory to the best of his knowledge and Blief of him the Deponant and that his name Subscribed to the Said will is of his Respective proper handwriting which he Subscribed as wittness to the Said will in the Testators presents, and that he the deponent Saw Abraham Vosburgh Jun^{r}, and Pieter Lounhard the other witnesses to the Said will Subscribe there names as witnesses thereunto in the Testators presents.

JOHN DE PEYSTER Surrogate

Recorded the 23 day of February 1758

P^{r}. HA: GANSEVOORT Clerk

Source: Early Records of Albany - vol.4 (1919)

In the Name of God Amen - -
I Hendrica Huccaboom of Canaan in Litchfield
County in the State of Connecticut Being of Perfect Mind
& Memory but Weeke in Body therefore Cauling to
Mind the Mortality of my Body & knowing it is
appointed for all men to die I do make & ordain this my
last Will & Testament that is to Say principally &
first of all I give my Soule into the hand of God
who gave it & my Body I recomend to the Earth to be
buried in a Chriftian Buriel at the discrefion of
my Executor And as Touching Such Worldly Eftate as
it hath pleafed God to Blefs me with in this Life I give
& bequeth of the Same in the Folowing Manner &
Form that is to Say - - - - - - - - - - -
Imprimis I give & bequeth to my beloved Son Jeremiah
Huccabom one Acer & a Half of Land to be teken of from my
Buck Hill Lot so Cauled which Acer & a Half of Land is to be tacken
on that Side adjoining Abraham Hallonbecks Land & is to be of
Equal Widths from the Highway to the ?Reare of Sd Lot I
likewife give to my S^d Son Jeremiah my Negro Boy Benjamin
Item I give & bequeth to my well beloved dafter Rachel
Huccabom the Whole of that Part ~~of that~~ Part of the Houfe that
I own which I live in likewife I give to my S^d dafter Rachel
one Half Acer of Land ~~back~~ back off & adjoining S^d Houfe with
an Orchard Standing on the Same likewife I give to my S^d
dafter Rachel my Negro Girl named ?Onnough - - - - -
Item I give all the remaining Parts of my Eftate both Reyal
& Perfonal after my Just debts & Funeral Charges Shall be
paid to my beloved dafters (viz.) Elizebeth Noble, Hannah Belding,
Elener Hurlburt Thankful Pangman Yonacee Bradly &
Rachel Huccabom to be equelly divided among them excepting
that Thankful Yonacee & Rachel receive Fifteen Pounds mone
each than either of the other three as they have allread
receved S^d Fifteen Pounds When Maried & my will further is that
the S^d Elizebeth Hannah Elener Thankfull Yonacee & Rachel
receve or have the above bequethed Eftate on Conditions that they
equely pay out on their receving S^d Eftate to my Two Grand
children (viz) Samuel Blifs & Timothy Blifs Sons to my
beloved dafter Mary Blifs secured So Much money as Shall be equal
to that Part that Thankfull hath & Shall receve
I do further Conftitute make ordain & appoint the Reverend
Daniel Farnum of Canaan to be the Sole Executor of this my
last will & Testament & I do hereby revoke & make
Null & Void all other Wills & Testaments by me made
declaring this to be my last Will For Witnefs Whereof
I do here unto Set - - -

Name over ________________

My hand & Seal this Twenty Sixth day of October
AD 1781 Singed Sealed & Delivered in Prefense of

Jofhua Porter
Andrew Frank
Samuel Hollenbeck

Hendrica H Huccabom

Estate of Huccaboom, Hendrica Date 1785 No. 1613
Town: Canaan Dist.: Sharon
Copied from Probate Records on file at State Library, Hartford, Conn.
by Margaret E.P. Bready, 15 Nov. 1971.

Inventory Total £ [illegible]07 - 13 - 1½

Canaan in the
County of Litchfield
? April AD 1785   Timothy Holabird
                               Nathan Hale

Probated Salisbury May ye . AD 1785
Joshua Porter Judge of Probate

Inventory included:

? Bett a Negro girl Servant & her boy Ned
Hester a Negro girl Servant
Polly a Negro girl Servant
? On a Negro girl Servant & her boy Joe
Ben a Negro boy Servant

The distribution of the estate, 1786, ~~lists~~ lists the daughters who were living as:

Elizabeth Noble
Thankful Pangborn
Jane wife of Miles Bradley
Mellico wife of Elisha Hurlburt
Hannah wife of Charles Belden
Rachel wife of Doct^r^ Jonathan Bird

Estate of Bartholomew [illegible]   Date: 1750   No.: [illegible]
Town: Canaan   Dist.: Litchfield

Bond for Distribution of his estate signed by: John Ashley
Hendrick [illegible]

Christopher his mark Dutcher

Herman his mark Hollenbeck

Other daughters listed in early distribution
but not in Mother's will; Charity + Olive

Plans For Nickerson Park Annex Draw Some Questions On Parking

Plans for a 90-acre annex to Nickerson State Park were shown to Brewster's Park Advisory Committee last week by Park Planner Karst Hoogeboom. The plans include an access tunnel under Route 6A and parking for 200 cars.

TCC/BARNHART

By John Black

Plans for a 90-acre annex to Nickerson State Park were revealed last week to Brewster's Nickerson State Park Advisory Committee, as well as a handful of concerned residents who abut the property. The park land lies between Crosby Lane and Linnell Landing Road.

The site, acquired by the state over the past few years, will cost about $5 million to develop, it was estimated. The land is north of Route 6A in Brewster, across from the main park. It extends through to Cape Cod Bay and includes about one mile of bay frontage.

The plans for the annex include several nature trails, three large open playing fields, and an activity center. Planned access to the new park will be via a tunnel under Route 6A. Parking for 200 cars will be provided inside the park annex.

The Crosby mansion, on Crosby Lane, is also included in the state-owned property, but there have been no final plans as to what should be done with the building.

"This is just the beginning," said Gilbert Bliss, director of forests and parks for the state's Department of Environmental Management. "We'll be planning for the next two months and hope to finalize in June." Mr Bliss said he hopes to go to the state's Capital Outlay Committee in August. Because no money is available for development at this time, he said, there won't be any big changes in land use this year. He added that it would probably take several years before the property is fully used.

Advisory Committee chairman Marion Wylie said her committee was disappointed in the plans and thinks the state has a long way to go before getting the committee's approval. "We don't like the idea of having 200 parking spaces inside the park. To buy land for conservation and preservation and then use it for parking is wrong."

She said the committee realized the state wanted the land for conservation and recreation, and urged that the parking and access plans be given further consideration. The committee will meet sometime in the next two weeks to discuss the plans as presented by the state.

Brewster Police Chief James Ehrhart also had questions about the plan, particularly about the traffic impact such an addition would have on Route 6A. "I like the idea of a tunnel," he said, "although I'm a little concerned about where you place it regarding the topography of the road." Chief Ehrhart also expressed concern about controlling the traffic at the entrance to the park and asked whether a traffic light would be installed. Mr Bliss said that was not known yet, but it could be incorporated in the redesign of the original park entrance. Because of the size of the project, it will have to undergo a state environmental impact review. That, he added, would provide a more definite answer.

Abutters raised several questions about the addition, many of them centering on the parking situation. One resident thought the 200-car parking facility was "totally inadequate. This will get a lot of people coming down from all over the state," he said. "It's going to turn into a mini-Horseneck Beach."

Mr Bliss said the number of parking spaces was limited through a previous agreement with the town.

The people at the hearing also discussed the possibility of having "people movers," small trams in the annex to transport people to the beach. No final decision on this idea was reached. □

Appeals Board Group To Meet In Eastham

A new coalition linking zoning boards of appeals throughout Cape Cod and the Islands has been formed, and will meet Wednesday night at 7:30 in the Eastham Town Hall.

Al Perperian, chairman of the Eastham Board of Appeals, initiated the group, which will consist of chairmen from other towns' appeals boards.

He said the purpose of the new organization is to discuss mutual problems faced by such boards and create better and more consistent zoning definitions used by the towns.

Anti-Charter Panel Talk Today

A panel discussion by opponents of a town charter for Orleans will be held this afternoon at 2 at Snow Library. Seated on the panel will be all three Orleans selectmen, plus three citizens opposed to the charter being voted on at the annual town election May 6.

In an advertisement in the newspaper Friday the opposition group, called Friends of Orleans, headed by Milton Gray, invited the Orleans Charter Commission to attend. Members of the commission, however, said it had never received an invitation and that in any case the commission had no meeting scheduled until last night. The commission has held from 50 to 60 open meetings over the past two years to answer public questions during the drafting process and since the charter was submitted in November.

Eastham, Wellfleet Talk About Regional Waste Transfer Station

By William Donaldson

As the deadline nears for Outer Cape towns to decide whether to go it alone or regionalize their efforts to ship rubbish off-Cape, Eastham and Wellfleet have been meeting frequently to discuss the creation of a regional transfer station.

Articles have been placed on the warrants for both towns' upcoming annual town meetings to help them make their decisions soon after the meetings are over.

The station would serve both towns when they begin hauling their trash in 1989 to SEMASS, the waste-to-energy plant in Rochester.

While costs still are not definite, estimates are that separate facilities could cost each town about $600,000.

If they regionalize, the cost could be significantly lower, but coming to terms and drafting a contract agreement undoubtedly would be complicated.

Eastham, ahead of most Outer Cape towns in its planning, told Wellfleet officials at a recent meeting that "the time for talking is over."

Donald Sander, chairman of the Eastham Solid Waste Committee, told his Wellfleet counterparts that "by the end of spring town meetings you should know whether you want to participate or not."

Eastham voters will make their decision May 4. Mr Sander has initiated an article on the Annual Town Meeting warrant asking voters to authorize selectmen to negotiate a joint contract with Provincetown, Truro, and Wellfleet, or any combination thereof, to build a regional station—on Eastham soil, if necessary. "No matter what we do, the trash from those three towns will go through Eastham," he said. Building a regional station in Eastham might make more sense because back-hauling trash from Eastham to Wellfleet, for example, would only cost more money, he said.

Mr Sander acted on his own in asking the selectmen to place the article on the warrant. "I'm not using committee time to discuss costs of regionalism until we have some decision from the voters. What we are desperately looking for is input from the public. Regionalism is something people like to talk philosophically about." But when it comes time for action "provincialism prevails," he said. The article will resolve the issue once and for all for Eastham voters, he said.

Another article seeks $50,000 for engineering fees to design a site and plans for the station. The station would probably be placed in the town's landfill area.

If the two articles pass, Wellfleet will have to make its decision before Eastham's planning and engineering process starts in June, because changing engineering plans mid-stream to accommodate Wellfleet (or any other town) would be costly, Mr Sander said.

At the meeting, Wellfleet Solid Waste Task Force members asked about Eastham's requirements for locating a regional station there.

"If we did have the thing in Eastham, we'd want it as attractive to Eastham as possible," Selectman Ralph Earle said.

Wellfleet would not be allowed to send residents in individual cars delivering trash, but would instead have to consolidate transportation of its trash into trucks, which then would deliver the trash to Eastham. The measure would minimize traffic along Brackett and Orchard roads—the route trucks would probably use to bring their trash to Eastham's landfill area.

In addition, the contract would probably involve provisions for recycling in the future, Mr Earle said. "One of the things we're looking for in the future is household education. Five years down the road we are going to have to ask people to separate their bottles, their cans, their paper. The time is coming when with the amount of trash we're generating in this country, we're going to have to be more selective."

The recycling provision would mean that Wellfleet might have to build a "mini-transfer station" of sorts to collect and separate trash before it comes to Eastham.

Other logistical considerations include weighing trash from the two towns to determine each town's share of the hauling costs and fees charged by SEMASS for the trash it receives.

While the towns have rough estimates for developing sites and constructing facilities, these and other costs may vary from town to town, depending on the size of the station and the kind of equipment which is needed.

"At this point we don't know what the costs are going to be, so it's hard to make a rational decision," said Benjamin Gitlow, member of the Wellfleet Solid Waste Task Force.

Diane Galvin agreed, adding "At

Puritan
Clothing of Cape Cod

Plans For Nickerson Park Annex Draw Some Questions On Parking

Plans for a 90-acre annex to Nickerson State Park were shown to Brewster's Park Advisory Committee last week by Park Planner Karst Hoogeboom. The plans include an access tunnel under Route 6A and parking for 200 cars.

TCC/BARNHART

By John Black

Plans for a 90-acre annex to Nickerson State Park were revealed last week to Brewster's Nickerson State Park Advisory Committee, as well as a handful of concerned residents who abut the property. The park land lies between Crosby Lane and Linnell Landing Road.

The site, acquired by the state over the past few years, will cost about $5 million to develop, it was estimated. The land is north of Route 6A in Brewster, across from the main park. It extends through to Cape Cod Bay and includes about one mile of bay frontage.

The plans for the annex include several nature trails, three large open playing fields, and an activity center. Planned access to the new park will be via a tunnel under Route 6A. Parking for 200 cars will be provided inside the park annex.

The Crosby mansion, on Crosby Lane, is also included in the state-owned property, but there have been no final plans as to what should be done with the building.

"This is just the beginning," said Gilbert Bliss, director of forests and parks for the state's Department of Environmental Management. "We'll be planning for the next two months and hope to finalize in June." Mr Bliss said he hopes to go to the state's Capital Outlay Committee in August. Because no money is available for development at this time, he said, there won't be any big changes in land use this year. He added that it would probably take several years before the property is fully used.

Advisory Committee chairman Marion Wylie said her committee was disappointed in the plans and thinks the state has a long way to go before getting the committee's approval. "We don't like the idea of having 200 parking spaces inside the park. To buy land for conservation and preservation and then use it for parking is wrong."

She said the committee realized the state wanted the land for conservation and recreation, and urged that the parking and access plans be given further consideration. The committee will meet sometime in the next two weeks to discuss the plans as presented by the state.

Brewster Police Chief James Ehrhart also had questions about the plan, particularly about the traffic impact such an addition would have on Route 6A. "I like the idea of a tunnel," he said, "although I'm a little concerned about where you place it regarding the topography of the road." Chief Ehrhart also expressed concern about controlling the traffic at the entrance to the park and asked whether a traffic light would be installed. Mr Bliss said that was not known yet, but it could be incorporated in the redesign of the original park entrance. Because of the size of the project, it will have to undergo a state environmental impact review. That, he added, would provide a more definite answer.

Abutters raised several questions about the addition, many of them centering on the parking situation. One resident thought the 200-car parking facility was "totally inadequate. This will get a lot of people coming down from all over the state," he said. "It's going to turn into a mini-Horseneck Beach."

Mr Bliss said the number of parking spaces was limited through a previous agreement with the town.

The people at the hearing also discussed the possibility of having "people movers," small trams in the annex to transport people to the beach. No final decision on this idea was reached. □

Appeals Board Group To Meet In Eastham

A new coalition linking zoning boards of appeals throughout Cape Cod and the Islands has been formed, and will meet Wednesday night at 7:30 in the Eastham Town Hall.

Al Perperian, chairman of the Eastham Board of Appeals, initiated the group, which will consist of chairmen from other towns' appeals boards.

He said the purpose of the new organization is to discuss mutual problems faced by such boards and create better and more consistent zoning definitions used by the towns.

Anti-Charter Panel Talk Today

A panel discussion by opponents of a town charter for Orleans will be held this afternoon at 2 at Snow Library. Seated on the panel will be all three Orleans selectmen, plus three citizens opposed to the charter being voted on at the annual town election May 6.

In an advertisement in the newspaper Friday the opposition group, called Friends of Orleans, headed by Milton Gray, invited the Orleans Charter Commission to attend. Members of the commission, however, said it had never received an invitation and that in any case the commission had no meeting scheduled until last night. The commission has held from 50 to 60 open meetings over the past two years to answer public questions during the drafting process and since the charter was submitted in November.

Eastham, Wellfleet Talk About Regional Waste Transfer Station

By William Donaldson

As the deadline nears for Outer Cape towns to decide whether to go it alone or regionalize their efforts to ship rubbish off-Cape, Eastham and Wellfleet have been meeting frequently to discuss the creation of a regional transfer station.

Articles have been placed on the warrants for both towns' upcoming annual town meetings to help them make their decisions soon after the meetings are over.

The station would serve both towns when they begin hauling their trash in 1989 to SEMASS, the waste-to-energy plant in Rochester.

While costs still are not definite, estimates are that separate facilities could cost each town about $600,000.

If they regionalize, the cost could be significantly lower, but coming to terms and drafting a contract agreement undoubtedly would be complicated.

Eastham, ahead of most Outer Cape towns in its planning, told Wellfleet officials at a recent meeting that "the time for talking is over."

Donald Sander, chairman of the Eastham Solid Waste Committee, told his Wellfleet counterparts that "by the end of spring town meetings you should know whether you want to participate or not."

Eastham voters will make their decision May 4. Mr Sander has initiated an article on the Annual Town Meeting warrant asking voters to authorize selectmen to negotiate a joint contract with Provincetown, Truro, and Wellfleet, or any combination thereof, to build a regional station—on Eastham soil, if necessary. "No matter what we do, the trash from those three towns will go through Eastham," he said. Building a regional station in Eastham might make more sense because back-hauling trash from Eastham to Wellfleet, for example, would only cost more money, he said.

Mr Sander acted on his own in asking the selectmen to place the article on the warrant. "I'm not using committee time to discuss costs of regionalism until we have some decision from the voters. What we are desperately looking for is input from the public. Regionalism is something people like to talk philosophically about." But when it comes time for action "provincialism prevails," he said. The article will resolve the issue once and for all for Eastham voters, he said.

Another article seeks $50,000 for engineering fees to design a site and plans for the station. The station would probably be placed in the town's landfill area.

If the two articles pass, Wellfleet will have to make its decision before Eastham's planning and engineering process starts in June, because changing engineering plans mid-stream to accommodate Wellfleet (or any other town) would be costly, Mr Sander said.

At the meeting, Wellfleet Solid Waste Task Force members asked about Eastham's requirements for locating a regional station there.

"If we did have the thing in Eastham, we'd want it as attractive to Eastham as possible," Selectman Ralph Earle said.

Wellfleet would not be allowed to send residents in individual cars delivering trash, but would instead have to consolidate transportation of its trash into trucks, which then would deliver the trash to Eastham. The measure would minimize traffic along Brackett and Orchard roads—the route trucks would probably use to bring their trash to Eastham's landfill area.

In addition, the contract would probably involve provisions for recycling in the future, Mr Earle said. "One of the things we're looking for in the future is household education. Five years down the road we are going to have to ask people to separate their bottles, their cans, their paper. The time is coming when with the amount of trash we're generating in this country, we're going to have to be more selective."

The recycling provision would mean that Wellfleet might have to build a "mini-transfer station" of sorts to collect and separate trash before it comes to Eastham.

Other logistical considerations include weighing trash from the two towns to determine each town's share of the hauling costs and fees charged by SEMASS for the trash it receives.

While the towns have rough estimates for developing sites and constructing facilities, these and other costs may vary from town to town, depending on the size of the station and the kind of equipment which is needed.

"At this point we don't know what the costs are going to be, so it's hard to make a rational decision," said Benjamin Gitlow, member of the Wellfleet Solid Waste Task Force.

Wellfleet Selectman Diane Galvin agreed, adding "At

Puritan
Clothing of Cape Cod

(Cape Cod Times Monday June 29, 1987

Brewster Route 6 interchange blueprint revived

By JOHN LEANING
STAFF WRITER

BREWSTER — At least one state agency is dusting off decade-old plans for a proposed Route 6 interchange leading to Nickerson State Park from Freemans Way to reduce rising traffic pressures on Route 6A.

Officials with the Department of Environmental Management, which controls use of the state's 90-acre "window" on Cape Cod Bay, as well as the popular state park on the other side of Route 6A in Brewster, are evaluating traffic concerns as they review proposals to develop portions of the 90-acre parcel for public use.

The only access to those properties now is from Route 6A, Brewster's "Main Street." Included in the 90-acre parcel on Cape Cod Bay is the historic Crosby Mansion.

A Hyannis-based group, First Light, recently submitted to the state a detailed proposal for the use of the mansion, including a shipwreck museum and library, as well as facilities, including housing and administrative offices, for performing artists and technicians.

First Light is looking elsewhere on the Cape for facilities where performances would be presented.

In a recent interview, Karst Hoogeboom, the Department of Environmental Management's chief planner, said he had not had a chance to review First Light's proposal. He said two proposals have been submitted for the mansion; the other is from the Architectural Conservation Trust.

Hoogeboom said traffic was one of the concerns his department would look at closely as it evaluates uses for the state-owned land on Cape Cod Bay. But increased traffic from the development of the Cape Cod Bay property is not the only reason for the revival of the proposal for a Route 6 interchange.

According to Hoogeboom, reconsideration of a proposal for an interchange serving Nickerson State Park is timely because of the planned improvements for the Mid-Cape Highway. Now would be the time to incorporate the new interchange if it is deemed needed.

The so-called "double-barreling" of Route 6 from Exit 9 in Dennis to the Orleans-Eastham rotary is in the planning process.

Because of the high number of fatal accidents in recent years on the two-lane roadway, it has earned the title "Suicide Alley" from local drivers.

Hoogeboom said he will be one of several state officials in attendence this week in Eastham for a public "scoping" session on the Route 6 project. The meeting will begin at 10 a.m. Wednesdayin Eastham Town Hall.

The session will give public officials and private citizens the opportunity to review proposals for improving Route 6, and to make suggestions on environmental or other matters. Maps of the proposed highway project will also be available.

It is estimated that the Route 6 project may take a minimum of 10 years and cost at least $100 million.

Brewster Police Chief James Ehrhart said if the proposed interchange off Freemans Way ever becomes reality it would take a lot of the pressure off Route 6A.

The narrow, winding, two-lane highway is already overburdened with traffic, and state officials have warned of a virtual "gridlock" situation later this summer because of large condominium and conference center developments nearing completion.

Hoogeboom also said that he was in close communication with Steven Davis, assistant secretary of the Executive Office of Environmental Affairs, which is also concerned about mounting traffic problems on Route 6A from increasing development.

Earlier this spring, the Nickerson State Park Advisory Committee reviewed preliminary plans for the 90 acres of prime property acquired over the past several years by the state. There were concerns voiced at that time regarding increased traffic.

Hoogeboom said that before any decisions are made, the advisory panel will be consulted.

SED
AL
JUNE
BEST
BUYS
PPLIES LAST
ACE
Hardware
9^{88}
orced Hose
(G3058-80)
70804
einforced with tire cord for high burst
e & easy coiling. Easy-grip coupling.

NEW

"philips: the rolls royce in the appliance industry."

PHILIPS
PHILIPS

"Hooghboom"
Hogenboom

HOGEBOOM

a "Cornelis Hooghboom"
Grantee
Date of Patent
23 May 1687

PIETER^1 HOGEBOOM - b. ; d.
m.

Ø from Holland to New Netherlands, N.Y., in 1651.

BARTHOLOMEUS^2 HOGEBOOM - b. ; d.
m. - Catryn

Children:

Ariaentje - b.
Geertruy - b.
*Pieter - b. abt. 1676 (q.v.)

?daus. Ariaentje & Geertruy were fined in Court, 4 Aug. 1685, for going on the hill with trinkets (Nurenburgery) & trading with Indians. Bartholomeus was called "Meese."

==

PIETER MAASE (MEESE)^3 HOGEBOOM - b. abt. 1676; d. bef. 23 Feb. 1758
m. 26 Jan. 1698, in Albany, N.Y. -
(will) to Jannetje^2 Mulder, dau. of Cornelis^1 Stephense & Hilletje^2 (Loockermans)Mulder; b. abt. 1679; d.

His will dated 20 June 1746, proved 23 Feb. 1758. (FW: #916)
(of Claverack, Albany Co., N.Y.)

Children:

1. Cathryntje^4 - bap. 3 Sept. 1699 ; d.
m. abt. 1723 - Philip Conyn, son of Philip Leendertse & Wyntje Dirkse(Van Vechten)Conyn;
bap. 29 July 1694 ; d.

Ch.:
??Casparus - b. 19 Feb. 1725 ; m. Tryntjie Van Wie - 2 daus.+?
??Mariitie - b. ; m. Peter Van Aelstyn -

2. Cornelis^4 - bap. 15 Jan. 1701 ; d.
m. -

Ch.:
Pieter^5 - b. ; m. Helytje Van Deusen - ch.
?Is this the Peter who
bap. 18 Oct. 1730 dau. of Tobias + Ariaantje^2 (Mulder) Van Deusen
Rachel^5 - b.
Cornelis^5 - b.

3. *Bartholomeus^4 - bap. 10/18 May 1702 (q.v.)

4. Hilletje^4 - bap. 8/18 Jan. 1704 ; d.
m. - Joachem Radcliffe, son of Jan & Rachel (Lambertse(Van Valkenburg)Radcliffe;
b. 22 Nov. 1697 ; d.

10 ch.:
Rachel - bap. 14 Dec. 1723 ; m. Petrus De Witt - 2 ch.
Petrus - bap. 7 Feb. 1727 ; d. y.
Johannes - bap. 22 Feb. 1730 ; m.Neeltje Schermerhorn- 8 ch
Cornelius - bap. 6 Feb. 1733 ; m.Rebecca Traphagen - 5 ch.
Jannetje - bap. 13 May 1735; m.Eggo Tonkin Van Hoevenburg - 5 ch.

William - b July/A^{6}ug. 1736; m.(1) Sarah Kip - 7 ch.
m.(2) Margaret Haweis-
Peter - bap. 26 Jan. 1739/40; m.Cathalyntjie Traphagen-6ch
Hilletje - bap. 25 May 1743; m. Adam Bergh - 6 ch.
Elizabeth - bap. 22 Jan. 1746; unmarried in 1806
Joachim - bap. 29 Mar. 1748;

5. **Ariantje^{4}** - bap. 13 May 1705 ; d.
2nd wife
m. abt. $_{2}$ 1734 - Laurens Van Alen, son of Stephanus and Maria^{2} Cornelisse(Mulder)Van Alen;
bap. 30 Oct. 1703 ; d. bef. 1740
m.(2) 20 May 1748, in Kingston - Johannes Schut, son of

b. ; d.

Ch. by 1st husb.:

Maria - bap. 26 Apr. 1735; m. Johan Joost Herkimer - 6 ch.

6. **Maria^{4}** - bap. 23 Mar. 1707 ; d.
m. 2/9 Aug. 1736-8, in Claverack - Joachim Van Valkenburg, (his 2d wife), son of
b. ; d.

7. **Johannes^{4}** - b. 4 July 1708, Claverack; d. ^{3}1784-6
m. 28 Mar. 1730, Kinderhook - Elbertje^{3} Van Alen, dau. of Johannes^{2} & Sarah(Dingeman)Van Alen;
bap. 7 Jan. 1705 - in Kinderhook; d.
His will dated 19 Mar. 1784, proved 11 Sept. 1786.

11 ch.:

Janngtje^{5} - bap. 28 Mar. 1731; m. Jeremiah Muller
Sara^{5} - bap. 4 June 1732; d. y.
Petrus^{5} - bap. 18 Sept.1733;
Johannes^{5} - bap. 3 Sept.1735; m. Geertruy^{3} Muller - 8 ch.
Laurens^{5} - b 3 Aug. 1737; m. Hester Leggett - 2 sons
Cornelis^{5} - b 2 July 1739; m. Sara Vosburg - a son +?
Sara^{5} - bap. 30 May 1741; m. Jeremias^{4} Muller - 3 ch.
Elbertje^{5} - bap. 25 May 1743; m.cousin Peter Van Ness- 5 ch.
Bartholomeus^{5} - b. 3 Mar. 1745; m. Maria Van Valkenburg-1s.+?
Abraham^{5} - bap. 16 Jan. 1748; m. Maria Vosburg -
Jacobus^{5} - bap. 25 Feb. 1752; m. Elbertje Van Alen - 8 ch.
(or James)

8. **Geertruy^{4}** - bap. 22 Jan. 1710 ; d. (liv. 14 Apr. 1759)
m. abt. 1732 (as 2d wife) - William Van Ness of Claverack, son of Jan & Catalyntje (Groesbeck) Van Ness;
bap. 4 Mar. 1711 ; d. 1790

3 ch.:

?John - b 1732; m. Jane Bradt - a dau. +?
Peter - bap. 9 Feb.1734; m.(1) Catharina Van Alen - s.p.
m.(2) cousin Elbertje^{5} Hogeboom - 5 ch.
William - b Mar.1737; m. Elizabeth Cantine - 2 ch.

9. **Jeremia$\overset{s}{h}$^{4}** - bap. 14 Oct. 1711 ; d. 1783-4 Claverack, N.Y.
m.(1) 11 Nov. 1741 in Kinderhook - Jannetje Van Alen, dau.of Stephanus & Maria^{2} Cornelisse(Mulder) Van Alen;
bap. 26 Dec. 1720; d. 20 Sept. 1759
m.(2) 28 Nov. 1760 in Claverack - Annatje Van Hoesen, dau.of

b. ; d. (liv.21 Dec. 1782)

(Jeremiah^4 Hogeboom - cont'd.)

He was Capt. of 1st Battalion, Albany Regt., Col. Van Rensselaer's Regt.; will dated 21 Dec. 1782, proved 16 Jan. 1784.

6 Children: (by 1st wife)

Jannetje^5 - b. 21 Oct. 1742;
Stephanus^5 - b. 16 Aug. 1744; m. Hilletjie^3 Muller (Hillitje^3 Mulder) - 6 ch.
Maria^5 - b. 8 Jan. 1746; m. Solomon Strong -
Cathrina^5 - b. 2 Oct. 1750; m. Thomas Storm - a dau. +?
Peter^5 - b. 13 Jan. 1753;
Christyntje^5 - b. 14 Nov. 1756; m. Gideon N. Hubbard - ?2 ch.

10. Annatje^4 - bap. 19 Oct. 1712; d. 19 June 1790 in 78th yr. Sheffield, Mass.(g.s.Old Cem.)
m. 3 Sept. 1735, in Claverack, N.Y. - Col. John^4 Ashley, son of John^3 (David^2) & Mrs. Mary (Whiting)(Sheldon) Ashley
b. 2 Dec. 1709, Westfield, Mass.; d. 1 Sept . 1802 Sheffield, Mass. (same g.s.)

4 Children:

John - b. 26 Sept.1736; m.(1) Lovisa Ward - 2 ch.
m.(2) Mary Ballantine - 8 ch.
Jane - b. 3 May 1738; m.(1) Dr. William Bull -
m.(2) Capt.Ruloff^5 Dutcher - 9 ch.
m.(3) Col. Joshua Porter -
Mary - b. 2 Aug. 1740; m. Gen. John Fellows - 4 ch. +?
Hannah - b. 2 Nov. 1744; m. Martin Vosburgh -

BARTHOLOMEUS^4 HOGEBOOM - bap. 10/18 May 1702; d. abt. 1750 prob. in Canaan, Conn.
m. 1 Aug. 1727, Claverack, N.Y. - cousin Hendrickje^3 Mulder,
dau. of Jeremias^2 & Lysbeth^3(Hallenbeck) Mulder
bap. 4 July 1708 ; d. bet. 26 Oct. 1781 & May 1785

(Her will)
& Inv. total

"Lived Dutchess Co. 1714; listed in list of Residents, Sojorners & frieholders assessed in Dutchess Co., in y^e meedel ward Jan. 17, 1718." He died intestate - date of inv., 14 Aug. 1750, am't. £2847:0:0, signed by Christopher Dutcher, Abraham Hornbeg & Jonathan Rufsell; distrib. of est. to wid. & daus.: Elizabeth, Hannah, Elenor, Thankfull, Charity & Olive & son Jeremiah; ltr. distribution, 1785, mentions daus.: Elizabeth Noble, Thankful Pangborn & other daus.: Rachel, Jane & Mary; distributors James Beebe, John Beebe & Josiah Hurlbut. Her will dated 26 Oct. 1781; inventory - Apr. 1785 - total £407 - 13 - 1½. Distribution of estate 1785 - 86. Source 22 - "Bartholumus Hoogenboom, who evidently accompanied Salisbury Dutch families, settled on east side of river in Canaan.

11 CHILDREN:

1. Jannetie^5(Jane) - bap. 5 Apr. 1728 ; d.
m. 17 Oct. 1770 - Miles (or Moses) Bradley, son of
b. ; d.

? Children:

?Mary - b. 21 Oct. 1770 ;

2. Elizabeth^5 - bap. 18 May 1729 ; d. , Sheffield, Mass.
m. - Constantine Noble, son of Ens. Matthew & Joanna(Stebbins) Noble; b. 8 Oct. 1725, Westfield, Mass.
d. aft. 1777, Sheffield, Mass.

12 Children:

Bartholomew - b. 21 Sept.1751; d. 24 May 1754
Matthew - b. 20 July 1753; m. Elizabeth Ensign - 8 ch.
Bartholomew - b. 14 June 1755; m. Grace Noble - 6 ch.
Jeremiah - b. 15 Nov. 1756; m. Elizabeth Gunn - s. p.
William - b. ; m. Lavinia Gunn - 1 son
Calvin - b. ; m. Lorainia Ashley - 4 ch.
Elizabeth -?bap. 6 Feb.1760; m. William Fellows -
Polly - b. ; m. Thomas Dickinson -
Rhoda - b. ; m. John Griswold -

(cont'd. p.4)

Hannah - b. 1767; m. Asa Hamlin - 10 ch.
Sarah - b. ; m. Lyman Jerome -
Lucretia - b. ; m. Nathaniel Dunham - 5 ch.

3. Anna^5 - b. ?bap. 3 Oct. 1730 ; d.

? 4. Hendrickje^5 - bap. 4 June 1744 ; d.
3. (Hannah) b. 7 Sept. 1730
? is this Anna
m. 14 June 1752 - Charles Belden (or Belding), son of Silas & Abigl. (Robbins) Belden
b. 4 May 1728 ; d.
12 Children:
Abigail - bap. 13 Nov. 1752; m. Roswell Dean
Charles - bap. 28 Aug. 1754; m. Lois Bosworth - 7 ch.
(JETTIE) Jante - b. 20 Apr. 1756; "Polly" in m. rec.; m. Isaac Beebe
Hannah - b. 9 Sept. 1757; m. John Whiting ? (or Whitney)
Bartholomew - b. 30 Dec. 1759; m. ?11 Jan. 1780 Tabitha Kellogg - ? a dau.
Joshua - b. 17 Dec. 1761;
Mary - b. 3 Dec. 1763;
Elizabeth - b. 23 Feb. 1766; m. John Elmer
Rachel - b. 28 Nov. 1767;
Daniel - b. 6 June 1772
Jeremiah - 14/15 Apr. 1774 - m. Elz. b. Kellogg 9 ch.
David - bap. 22 Sept. 1773 ? 20 [illegible]

5. Helichor^5 (Elenor) - b. ; d.
m. 24 Feb. 1756 - Elisha^4 Hurlbut, son of Joseph^3 & Sybil^3 (Fitch) Hurlbut
11 Children:
Lucy^5 - b. 11 Dec. 1756; m. Stephen Holley - 4 ch.
Elizabeth^5 - b. 27 Jan. 1758; d. unmarried (non compos mentis)
Yonake (Jane)^5 - b. 20 Feb. 1759; m. Asa Dean - 10 ch.
Elisha,^{5} Jr. - b. 3 June 1760; m.(1) Hannah Landon - 9 ch.
m.(2) Hannah Rockwell - 7 ch.
Josiah^5 - b. 13 Feb. 1762; d. (deaf mute)
*Bartholomew^5 - b. 11 June 1763; m. Hannah Surdam - 12 ch.
John^5 - b. ; m. Aurelia ? -
Jeremiah^5 - b. 13 May 1767; m.(1) Abigail Dean - 1 dau.
m.(2) Chloe Hinsdale - 6 ch.
Samuel^5 - b. ; m. Polly Butler - 5 ch.
David^5 - b. ; m.(1) Polly Suydam - ?4 ch.
m.(2) Widow ? Cross
William^5 - b. ; d. y. (an imbecile)

6. Rachel^5 - b. ; d.
m. - Dr. Jonathan Bird, son of
b. ; d.
? Children:

7. Mary^5 - b. ; d. [illegible] 26 Oct. 1781
m. - ? Bliss, son of
b. ; d.
2 Children:
Samuel - b. ;
Timothy - b. ;

8. Charity^5 - b. ; d. young? Unmarried?

9. Olive^5 - b. ; d. young? unmarried?

(cont'd p. 5)

10. Thankful(1)^5 - b. ; d.
m. - ? Pangborn, son of

b. ; d.
? Children:

11. Jeremiah^5 - b. abt. 1739 ; d. ? 7 June 1804 ae 64 [illegible] Canaan [illegible]
m. - ?Mary^4 Knickerbocker, dau. of John^3 & 1st wife, Jacomyntje (dau.of Abraham & Aeche Willems Titsoort Freer) Knickerbocker.
b. abt. 1746 ; d. ? 13 Dec. 1803 ae 57 [illegible]
Grassy Hill Cem. Canaan
? Children:

SOURCES:
1. NYGBR - Vols. 19, 67, 73, 74, 75, 78, 80, 81, 82, 85, 88
2. DAR - Vols. 4-5-6-14-30-34-44-48-55-62-64-69-73-75-79-87-95-106-107-113-130-139
3. Amer. Ancestry - Vol. II (1887)
4. St. Nicholas Soc., Gen'l. Rec. (1905)
5. I. of A. & R. of M. - Soc. of Col. Wars (1922)
6. Virkus - Vols. I, IV, VII
7. DAR P. I. (1966)
8. N.Y. Marriages Prior to 1784 (1860)
9. Holland Soc. Year Bk. - Albany Rec's. (1905)
10. Calendar of Wills, N.Y. 1626-1836 (Berthold Fernow - 1896)
11. Prob. Rec's., Conn.State Lib - Est.of Bartholomew Hogeboom - 1750 #2881, Town of Canaan, Litchfield District
12. Court Minutes, Albany, Rensselaerswyck & Schen. - Vol.II (VanLear-1932)
13. N.Y.Hist'l.Soc.Coll.Wills-Vol.XII (1904); Vol.XIV (1906)
14. Ashley Geneal. (F. B. Trowbridge - 1896)
15. Dunham Geneal. (Isaac W. Dunham - 1907)
16. Hamlin Family (H. Frank Andrews - 1902)
17. Noble Geneal. (Lucius M. Boltwood - 1878)
18. Porter Geneal. - Vol. I (Henry P. Andrews - 1893)
19. Van Deusen Geneal. (Charles B. Benson - 1901)
20. Barbour Collection Conn. Vital Records - Canaan
21. History of Dutchess Co. (part 1) (Frank Hasbrouck - 1909)
22. The Rev. Jonathan Lee + His 18th Century Salisbury Parish — The Early History of the Town of Salisbury, Conn. (Julia Pettee - 1957)

See "Surdam"
"Hist. of Great Barrington 1676-1922" (Charles J. Taylor-1928)

[a Derrick Hogaboom among early settlers above the bridge — gone before 1735]

Source "Colonial Records of Conn." vol. VII

[Upon the memorial of Peter Hogenboom praying for liberty to purchase a
small tract of land at Weataugue on the east side of Ousatunnuck River,
in a bend of said river in form of a neck, etc. — to pay "five pounds
per acre for what said neck shall measure" — it was 9½ acres
and 36 rods — price £48 12s. — patent gr. to him May 1731

from Mgt. Weiler's Charts

Thomas^1 Holbrook – b.
d. Will dated 1668 Weymouth, Ma.
m. – Jane ?
b. ; d.
dau of

John^2 Holbrook – b. ; d. 23 Nov. 1699 Weymouth
m. – Sarah ?
b. ; d. 14 Jan. 1643/4 Weym.
dau of

John^3 Holbrook – b. ; d.
m. – Abigail Pierce
b. ; d.
dau of Michael and ? (?) Pierce
(q.v.)

John^4 Holbrook – b. 19 Nov. 1686 Scituate, Mass.; d.
m. 3 May 1709 Scituate, Mass. – Sarah Chittenden (q.v.)
b. 12 Mar. 1688, Scituate, Mass.

Thomas^5 Holbrook – b. 27 June 1713 Scituate, Mass.
d. admin. 1760
m. 2 Jan. 1734/5 Eastham – Margaret Doane (q.v.)
b. 6 Mar. 1710/11 Eastham

Isaiah^6 Holbrook – b. 23 May 1742 Eastham
d. admin. 1776
m. 14 Nov. 1771, Eastham – Tabitha (Snow) Chipman
b. 6 Mar. 1748, Eastham dau of Silvanus & Hannah
(q.v.) (Cole) Snow

Betsey^7 Holbrook – b. 27 Jan. 1777 Wellfleet
d. 30 Aug. 1834 Wellfleet
m. 1) 17 June 1798 Wellfleet – Thomas Dill
m. 2) 30 Nov. 1802 Wellfleet – Barnabas Horton

HOLMES * MISC.

see Banks Topographical Dict. etc
+ ref. NEHGR 58/21

George Holmes (1594-1645) from Nazing, Co. Essex, England
Settled at Roxbury ca 1637; freeman 1639
m.(2) 1641 - Deborah ? (who died 1662)

son - John (1642/3 - 1676) m. Sarah - ? (who d. after 1675)
removed to Dorchester, Mass.

John Holmes (d. 1667) from England to Plymouth, Mass. in 1632.
First messenger General Court 1638
m. Sarah ?

John Holmes (b. 1644) from England to Dorchester, Mass.; an original proprietor Woodstock, Conn. 1686.

Rev. Obadiah Holmes (1607-1682) from Preston, Lancashire Co., Eng.; educated at Oxford University; living at Salem, Mass. 1639; Newport, R. I. 1652-1682; 2nd Baptist minister at Newport, pastor from 1652-84 ?
Commr. from Newport to Gen. Ct. of R.I. 1655, 56, 58
1 of 12 orig. patentees of Monmouth Co. N.J. 1655 to whom Gov. Richard Nicholls gr. nly, the whole of the present County. Memb. of Gov.'s Council 1676 Lt. in Plymouth militia
m. in England 1630 Catherine Hyde (1608-1684)

notes from Virkus vol. 7

Children:
- Jonathan
- Mary m. John Brown, son of Chad Brown
  - son - Rev. James Brown was a Baptist min.
- Lt. John Holmes, Sr. m. Frances Holden (dau. of Randall)
- Obadiah Jr. (1644-1723) m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Cook
  - dau. Catherine m.(1) Nathaniel Bacon
  - m. (2) Richard Robbins
- Samuel - magistrate; m. 1665 Ales, dau. of Lt. Nicholas Stillwell
  - dau. Ann m. Peter Prine 1704
  - Ann b. 1670

Thomas Holmes (d. 1690/1) received land at York, Maine 1671; at Dover, 1675; bought land at Berwick 1676; his garrison was burned by Indians 1676.
m. Joanna - dau. William Freathy of York, Maine

John Holmes m.(1) Mary Wood
m.(2) Patience, dau. of John Faunce

son- Rev. Joseph Holmes (1665-1733)
m. 1696 Mary Brewster (1668/9-1761)(d. AE^{t} 82)
desc. of Wm. Brewster, Mayflower pilgrim

see "Bradstreet"

Oliver Wendell Holmes (1809-1894) b. Cambridge, Mass.

Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr. (1841-1935) b. Boston, Mass.

Alice Holmes (widow) m. William Osborn 1680, Long Island, New York

MD m/w 5/38 John Holmes, d. 14 February 1729/30 in the 36th yr. of his age.
(? b. abt. 1695?)

LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF RICHARD HOLMES,
Of Bradford, County of Essex, Massachusetts.

Copied from original record at Probate Office Salem, Mass.
Book 305 Leaf 253. By Edward E. Pearl, July 15 1924.

In the name of God Amen: I Richard Holmes of Rowley in the County of Essex within the Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England being aged of body, yet of perfect understanding as formally do make this my last will and testament as followeth C.M. Imps. I commit my soul into the hands of God who gave me it, and my body to decent burial in hopes of a comfortable and Joyful Resurrection throughthe power and meritsof my Lord and Savior Jesus Christ and as for my wordly goods which God hath given me, Ihereby give and bequeath the same in manner following. C.M.Item when my debts and funeral charges are paid out of my moveable estate, which is two cows and one horse and five pounds in Robert Mirmorceans hand, and one cow in Samuel Hadley's hand, with other items in my house where I live namely: one brass kettle, four pewter dishes, one pair of tongs, three rugs and one feather bed, the surpusage if any be. I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Pearl and her children. And having given my daughter Pearl upon her marriage thirty (30) pounds in cattle and household stuff,I give her now only the use of Estate as followeth. And having paid for my son John Pearl by his order and desire the sum of fifty pounds in money unto Mr. John Knight of Kettle Cove (decd) which he owed before he married my daughter Elizabeth and eighteen pounds and ten shillings money to Mr. Francis Wainwright decd that he owed him for corne and whereby I delivered my said son out of prison and also to Mr.Rossimone James of Marblehead fifty shillings in pay of Moses Bradstreet, and eight shillings of John Bradstreet and six shillings of NathanielHarris Junior,and twelve shillings of Nathaniel Barker and seven shillings of Humphrey Hobson, and one ox of Robert Mulliken, four pounds and fifty shillings in corne together with three pounds in/corn of Nathan Webster of Bradford, and also all the rents of my lands and housing at Rowley three years being eighteen pounds and the improvement of my lands, housing and mill at Bradford ever since he went to live there which amounts to ninety and nine pounds and three shillings, besides the improvement yearly at Bradford, all which I give and allow him, provided he be satisfied herewith and do not demand any further payment for what victuals clothes and assistance etc. that he hath afforded me. But if he be not content therewith my will is that my executors or overseers intrust hereafter named,,adjust theaccounts betwixt us and if I fall in debt to him, that he be paid out of the income of the lands given to his children, and that,if he have received more than is sufficient compensation that said income shall be and remain to his children. Item: All my housing ,lands, pasture,marsh,meadow,ground,and common rights in the township of Rowley within the lands commonly called the Cow Walk or five miles I give and bequeath to my three grand/children Alice,Eleanor,and Timothy Pearl to be possessed by my three grandchildren at the age of eighteen years or day of marriage, which shall first happen to be equally divided when the eldest shall arrive at said time prefix (by my overseers) among them both quantity and quality being had regard unto.

Will of Richard Holmes, Cont'd,

And if any of said three grandchildren depart this life before said time of receiving the same as above said, the survivors of them three shall have said lands: and all three die before said time prefixt I give it in equal parts to the childrenof my said daughter that shall liveto age aforesaid. And further my will is that if said three live to enjoy their parts, each of them of their heirs, executors, administrators or assigns shall pay to their mother Elizabeth, my daughter, the sum of twenty shillings per annum in corn and provisions during her natural life. And if allof them die, the others that survive to inherit it shall pay three pounds annually to their mother during her natural life. And my will is that the income and rents of said land be to the useofmy said daughter Elizabeth till the age aforesaid that said legatees come to inherit the same, and that it be at the disposal of my overseers to be rented out from time to time till they come of age aforesaid, who shall pay the same to her unless they shallsee need to improveit for the education of the children or any of them in learning through their parents neglect. Andmy willis that said Alice, Eleanor, and Timothy shall not alienate any part of the lands given them, unless by advice of my overseers except to each other, nor with their consent till thirty years after they have possession, unless it be by way of exchange for laying land more to their benefit. Item: My will is I hereby give after my decease unto my son and daughter Pearl during natural life all housing, lands, grist mill, and privileges thereunto belonging in the township of Bradford: but not to make any sale strip or waste of the wood or timber from or upon the land but to improve as need may befor the herbage, firewood, fencing, and repairs upon said land. The reversions of all which mill lands and privileges of buildings in Bradford, I give to Mary and John Pearl my grandchildren, and to suchothersas shall be born after in wedlock who live to age or ~~wedlock who live to age or~~ marriage as aforesaid as in said will I also give to said Mary and John etc. at age aforesaid or marriage which shall first happen all my right and interest of land belonging to me in the Three Thousand acres which belongs to the town of Rowley.

Further my will is that if my said son John Pearl shall see good to removefrom said land and leavehis wife my daughter and her family or both he and she remove to live otherwise, it shall be in the power of my overseers to take ye mill and lands into their improvement for the use of said Grandchildren till they come of age as aforesaid or marriage and the oldest shall then receive its part and the overseers improve the rest of said land till the other come to age or marriage. And further it shall be in the power of the overseer or overseers hereafter named, tho my said son and daughter or either of them do live upon the land to put the children or any of them, as they shall see cause, when at age aforesaid or marriage into actual improvementof any of said land given to my said daughter t hat my said son is not in actual improvement any other way than by cutting wood and timber of from and shallnot need to inclose for tillage and pasture etc. Further my will is that if any of s. id legatees, to whom the land at Bradford is bequeathed, depart this life before the time fixt for receiving their parts at age or marriage the Survive or Survivors shall inherit the deceased child or children's part; but if both said children die before said time and no other be borne of my said daughter as aforesaid the otherof my Grandchildren shall inherit the same and hereby it is confirmed to then in equal parts that shall live to age or marriage as unto these if they had lived;

Will of Richard Holmes, Conc'd

and my overseers are hereby empowered to take the same care of said lands to improve it for their benefit. Further my will is, and it is always to be so ~~construed~~ understood that notwithstanding any bequeathment of any of said estate to any that I reserve liberty to sell any part thereof if I see cause before my death. Further my will is and I hereby confirm the land that I have sold and given deeds of under my hand and seal, unto Nehemiah Jewett in two particular deeds and also that which I sold to Capt. Joseph Jewett and gave him a deed of, which land lies in the Rys plain.

Also the piece of salt marsh sold by me to Thomas Hardy, and that piece of land I sold to Robert Mulliken in Bradford, I confirm to them particularly.

And also my will is, and I hereby constitute and appoint my trusty and well beloved friends Capt. Daniel Wicon and Samuel Platts of Rowley and Nehemiah Jewett of Ipswich, my executors jointly or severally and desire themto see this my last will performed.

But if said parties do not see meet to accept of executorship then I constitute and appoint them overseers in trust, either to act jointly or severally and desire them to se this my last will performed. And if any or all do not ~~act~~ in management of said betrustment, my will is that they ~~shall~~ pay themselves for their labor and troubel, out of the income of such childrens lands, that they act in behalf of. And said overseers departing this life before said children become of age as aforesaid, my will is that said children have liberty to put in guardians for to improve the said estate for them. And my will is that it shall not be left in my said son John Pearl's hand to be at his management, tillthe children come of age. Also my will is that ye pay of mine from ye hand of John Dresser and Thomas Dickinson that John Pearl my son received and the twelve shillings I paid for his presentment be for as other monies be received unless he be content ~~therewith~~ therewith as before. Also my will is to prevent lawsuits that if any differences arise betwixt any of the legatees in my said will, that said differences shall be determined by my overseers, and said legatees shall rest satisfied with what they or any of them (the others being dead) shall determined.

In testimony hereof and for full confirmation of the premises (I hereby annul all former wills) and have hereunto sett my hand and sealthis fifteenth day of July Anno Dom one thousand six hundred and ninety-five.

Signed sealed and declared to be	( )	Richard R. Holmes (Seal)
H		
his last will and testament	( )	Mark
In presence of witnesses	( )	Essexes Before the honorable
Mary Jewett	( )	Barth Gedney Esq. Judge of
Hannah Babbagge	( )	Probate of wills etc. for said
Johannah Jewett	)	County January the 13th 1695/6

Records relating to the will of RICHARD HOLMES,-- 1695--

Before the Honorable Barth Gedney Esq. Judge of Probate of wills etc. for said 6ounty January the 13th,1695/6.

Mary Jewett Hannah Babbadge and Johannah Jewett personally appearing and made oath that they were present and saw Richard Hx Holmes late of Rowley dec'd sign and seal and heard him publish and declare the above written instrument to be his last will and testament, and that he then was of disposing mind to their best discerning and that they then subscribed as witnesses hereunto

Sworn Attest. John Crede Rgr.

Uponwhich his will is proved and allowed.
The last will and testament of Richard Holmes formerly of Rowley dec'd late of Bradford being presented for probate January 13,1965/6 and then was proved approved and allowed. Samuel Platts and Nehemiah Jewett then appearing renounced executorship to said will and Capt. Daniel Wicom signified his renunciation also as executor in writing under his hand, but the Judge hoping to persuade the said Wicom to accept the same asx Executor the next time he should see him, but this day beihg the 15th of april 1697the said Wicom and Jewett appearing and still persistingin the same,not to takeup as Executors. But said Wicom and Jewett do accept and take up with the said will as overseers in trust for the performance therof as is expressed in said will. And thereh is three months time allowed the said overseers for bringing in an inventory of the estate of the deceased.

As attest
John Croade Register

The Inventory is in Ipswich book Fol 411.

Copied from the original will at Probate Office Salem,Mass.
By Edward E.Pearl,
July 15,1924.

Essex County Probate Case 13604

Richard Holmes Bradford

Inventory filed July 12 1697

Ye homestead in Rowley being village land and orchard about three acres
Village land four acres
Pasture land in partnership with Grant heirs 9 acres
Common lot 5 acres
Planting hill 6 acres
Shatswell meadow 1½ acres
Carlton salt marsh 8 acres
Newbury salt marsh 2 acres
Symons brook lot 14 acres
Ruff marsh 1 acre
2 free holds on the common in Rowley
Dwelling house Gristmill and lands in Bradford which he purchased of widow Holson, number of acres uncertain

Division of real estate 1710, July 29
To Ellin, Timothy and Allis.

HOLMES

RICHARD^1 HOLMES - b. abt. 1604, England
d. abt. 1 Jan. 1695/6, Bradford, Mass., at dau. Eliz.'s home
m. 23: 6m: 1647 - Alice Northend, sister of Ezekiel and
Rowley. mass. dau. of John & Elizabeth (Faireweather) Northend
~~Eliz~~. ALICE - b. England
bur. 14 Feb. 1686/7 at Rowley, Mass.

(will)
(Inventory)

Ø from England & settled at Rowley; not of the 1st co. but a very early settler there, perh. as early as 1643. With Richard Bailey, bought the estate of Thomas Harris in 1644. In Mar. 1692, his age was called 88. His will - dated 15 July 1695 - proved 13 Jan. 1695/6. Inventory filed 12 July 1697. Division of real estate 29 July 1710 - to grchildren "Ellin, Timothy and allis" (Eleanor, Timothy + alice Pearl)

8 Children:

1. Henoch^2 (or Enoch) - b. 23: 5m: 1648 in Rowley, Mass.

2. Elizabeth^2 - b. 14: 4m: 1651 in Rowley; bur. 28 July 1659

3. Richard^2 - b. 28 Mar. 1656 in Rowley; d.

4. Japheth^2 - b. 15 Dec. 1658 in Rowley; bur. 20 May 1660

5. Sarah^2 - b. abt. 1660 in Rowley; bur. 10 May 1660

6. *Elizabeth^2 - b. 15: 7m: 1662 in Rowley
(g.s.) d. ~~24~~/26 Mar. 1744 AE 82, at home of her son Richard^2 Pearl West Boxford, Mass.
bur. Old Cem., Mt. Vernon Rd., West Boxford, Mass. (G.S.)
m. 1682 - John^1 Pearl, son of & Alice( )
Pearl; b. ?11 Nov. 1647, Skidby, Beverly Park, Yorkshire, Eng.; d. b.f. ?27 July 1710, West Boxford, Mass.

will

8 ch.:

ment. in Grfa's will - (P.1)	Alice	- b. abt. 1683	; m. Jonathan Peabody	- 9 ch.
men. later in will	Mary	- b. abt. 1685	; d. 5 Nov. 1754, AE 69, unm.	
	John	- b. 16 Jan. 1686/7	; bur. 10 Mar. 1687	
ment. in Grfa's will - (P.1)	Eleanor	- b. abt. 1690	; m. John Stiles	- 7 ch.
? (ment. later in will)	John	- b. 4 Jan. 1692/3	; rem. to England	
ment. in Grfa's will - (P.1)	*Timothy	- b. 23 Feb. 1694/5	; m.(1) Elizabeth^4 Stevens m.(2) Mary Leach	- 6 ch. - 9 ch.
	Jane	- b. 9 Oct. 1698	; m.(1) ?Thomas Messer m.(2) ? Nelson	- 11 ch.
	Richard	- b. 20 May 1702	; m. Sarah^4 Stevens	- 12 ch.

7. Samuel^2 - b. 4 May 1666 in Rowley; d.

*CSG #4085 from Roberta Jean Smith { m. ch. John^3 b. ?1687; m. 12 July 1708 (?) Hannah^3 Pearson
Benjamin^4 b. 1714 Newbury; m. 1734 Mary Burbank
Mehitable^5 b. 1736 Rowley; m. John Ordway, Sr.

John^1 Benjamin^2 (q.v.)

8. Timothy^2 - bap. 26 July 1668 in Rowley; d. ?in service (not ment. in fa's. will); a soldier in Capt. Philip Nelson's Co. in the Canada Exposition 1690.

Source: 1. Rowley, Mass. Vital Records
2. Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass. (1903)
3. History of Essex Co., Mass.- Vol. 2
★ 4. Roberta Jean Smith, 21 Main St, Pepperell, Mass. 01463 (617) 433-2301

Who is the George Holmes, who settled at Roxbury, Mass.: He was of Nazing, co. Essex, England. (Is he any relation to Richard^1 Holmes?) cf. NEHGR 53/21

"The Testimony of Richard Holmes aged about 88 years. This Deponant Testifieth & Saith, that about 50 years ago M^r Thomas Nellson Father to Cap^t Phillip Nellson of Rowley Deceased Built y^e Grist Mill in Rowley. that now John Pearson Improveth & had a Saw Mill, neer y^e South End of y^e abovesaid Grist Mill which Stood upon y^e Same Spott of Land y^t y^e ffulling mill Stands on (at y^e Southerly End of said Grist Mill) which is now in y^e hands of John Pearson sen^r, & that y^e above said M^r Thomas Nellson did Improve y^e said Saw Mill & y^e Land Adjoyneing to it on y^e South side of said Saw Mill, & I never knew, that said Nellson, nor his heires had any Molestatio about said place to this Day. & further said Richard Testifieth that I wrought at above said Mills, at M^r Nellsons Charge, to build said Mills & Dams & make y^e stones for said Grist Mill & y^t y^e above said Saw mill was driven with y^e head of water that drove y^e Grist mill: Sworne by Richard Holmes to y^e Truth of y^e above written--In Court at Ipswich March 29: 1692"
(Essex Deeds, 5 Ips.: 502).

"Ezekiel Northend, aged 64 years, Testifieth that y^e affirmation given above by Richard Holmes as written, is Truth to his knowledge, & that of late years said John Pearson, hath had Two ffulling Stocks. Sworne, by Ezekiel Northend to y^e abovesaid Evidence in Court at Ipswich Mar. 29th 1692" (Essex Deeds, 5 Ips.: 502).

Holmes

(Chart 1)

MD

Lucy Holmes 7:89 9:133, 154 12:85 15:163 22:181
26:85, 139, 140 29:128 30:75 119 189
31:113, 183 33:84

~~Lucy Holmes~~ ~~23~~ ~~married~~ ~~Holmes~~ ; ~~two~~) ~~1803~~ ~~Nathaniel~~

MD 30/119 Lucy Holmes Int. to m. 7 Oct. 1797 Thomas Faunce ~~Thomas~~ 15/42 23; 39, 40
30/189 Lucy Holmes Int. to m. 3 Nov. 1798 Samuel Cornish. (both of Plym.)
Lucy Holmes 9:133, 134
MD 31/113 Lucy Holmes Int. to m. Pub. 31 Aug. 1805 Edmond Sears (both of Plym.)
MD 31/183 Revd Caleb Holmes (of Dennis) int. Pub. to marry Miss Lucy Goodwill of Plym.
MD 7:89 Lucy Holmes wife of Nehemiah d. 8 June 1838
MD 33/34 Lucy Holmes Int. Pub. 14 Oct 1815 to m. Cornelius Holmes Plym. V.R.
MD 12/85 Luce Holmes b. 16 Oct. 1753 dau. of Wm. Holmes & Ruth his wife

MD 15/162 Ch. of Zephaniah Holmes & Sarah his wife
1. Bradford b. 9 Oct. 1739 died 14 May 1740
2. Zephaniah b. 30 July 1741
3. Sarah b. 23 Dec. 1743
MD 15/163 4. Luce b. 13 June 1747
5. Deborah b. 8 Apr. 1750

MD 22/181 Lucy Holmes wife of Bartlett Holmes

Ancient Landmarks Part II (p. 140, 142, 145)
John¹ of Plymouth 1632 ~~m.~~ Nathaniel² m. 1667 Mary dau. of John Faunce
Nathaniel³ b. 1676 m. 1696 Joanna Clark
James⁴ Holmes b. 1700 ; m. 1729 Content Sylvester dau. of Joseph Sylvester
Zacheus⁵ Holmes b. 1729 ; m. 1754 Ruth Bryant
Ruth⁶ Holmes b. bet. 1756-60 ; m. 28 July 1781 Simeon Valler

Stephen Bryant ϕ from Eng. to Plymouth 1632
m. Abigail dau. of John Shaw

Plym. V.R.
MD 30/75. William Holmes m. 12 Feb. 1791 Lucy Harlow both of Plimouth

Abraham Holmes, Rochester, son of Lt. William -
d. 1722
m. 1) Elizabeth dau. of Rev. Samuel Arnold of Duxbury b.
m. 2) 1695 - Abigail Nichols of Hingham

ch. Experience who d. 1715 in 34th yr.
Inv. on Experience

Elizb. [illegible]

Isaac

Bathsheba who m. 21 Jan. 1691 Samuel Daggett as his 2d wife

Rose who m. 22 Mar. 1699 Thomas Blanchard of Andover.

M/W MD I have

Sarah Thomas & John Holmes   m. Middleboro V.R.
1: 167, 220 John Holmes m. Sarah Thomas 13 Februar (Wm
ch. of Wm. Thomas Senior (no wife named)
2: 43, 107, 110, 112, 159, 202, 250
3: 43   4:69   6:67   8: 6, 137, 177, 249
11:38   12: 56, 138,   13: 131   14: 38, 214, 215, 217
15:8   16: 20, 25, 26, 84   17: 188
18: ~~171~~, 243 too late   19: ~~46~~, ~~173~~ too late too late   20: 131, 132   21: 23
24: 24, ~~33~~, ~~36~~ too late too late   27: 46   29: 57, 111, 125
30: 150, 152, 156   31: 19, 22, 75, 77, 162, 166, 167, 169, 171
32: ~~[illegible]~~ too late Sarah wife of Peregrine Thomas, 14, 106, 107, 132
34: ~~129~~ too late, 156, 157, ~~159~~ too late dau. of Peregrine & Sarah [illegible]

Wm. Thomas wife Sarah & dau. Elizb.
2/43   2/159 d.   2/201 dau. Elizb. b., " Susanna b.
Wm. Thomas, Sr. m. Sarah Barden 25 Feb. 1704/5 M/W MD

2/202 Sarah Thomas dau. of William Thomas Senior b. 6 Dec. 1696 M/W MD

4/69 4 ch. of Wm. Thomas Senr & Sarah his wife b. 1712/13 - 17/21 (No Sarah)

18/151 Sarah Thomas dau. of Ephraim Thomas by Sarah his wife b. 9 May 1743
too late

2/202 Susanna b. 15 Feb. 1694/5, Sarah as b. above, Elizb. 27 Oct. 1698, Wm. 18 Mar. 1699/1700 m. 22 June 172[illegible]; Mary b. 4 Dec 1701; David b. 4 July 1706, Lois, b. 7 Sept. 1707; Eunice b. 15 Feb. 1708/9
Jabez. 8 Dec. 1710 see 4/69 above

(Gravestones - Cemetery on Keene St., Duxbury, Mass.)

HOLMES

Angeline P.,† wife of William, died 29 October, 1894, aged 71 years, 11 months, 19 days.

Henry Merton, † son of William and Angeline P., died 6 December, 1856, aged 6 years, 2 months, 8 days.

William,† died 3 December, 1894, aged 76 years, 7 months, 1 day.

† All on Peterson monument.

Holt

Nicholas¹ Holt (1602-1685) - from Eng. in the "James" to Newbury, Mass. 1635; a woodturner; freeman 1637; rem. to Andover, Mass., 1644;

m. 1) - Elizabeth ——— (d. 1656)

m. 2) 1658 - Hannah (Bradstreet) Rolfe (d. 1665) dau. of Humphrey Bradstreet and widow of Daniel Rolfe.

m. 3) 1666 - ——— Preston, a widow

children:

Nicholas² Holt, the 2nd	Henry² Holt
b.	b.
d.	d.
m. - Mary Russell	m. - Sarah² Ballard
dau. of Robert & Mary (Marshall) Russell	dau. of William¹ Ballard who ℘ w/Nicholas Holt in the ship "James", 1635.
b.	b.
d.	d.
[Mary Marshall - dau. of Thomas & Joanna (?) Marshall]	

Capt. Joshua³ Holt	- cousins -	Ket[n]urah³ Holt
b.		b.
d.		d.
m. Keturah³ Holt		m. Capt. Joshua³ Holt

Dinah⁴ Holt
b. 17 Mar. 1725/6, Windham, Ct.; d. 25 Sept. 1806 Willington, Ct.
m. 7 Nov. 1746, ?Hampton, Conn. Timothy³ Pearl, (q.v.) son of Timothy² & Elizabeth (Stevens) Pearl

Ket[n]urah⁴ Holt
b. 22 Nov. 1729, Windham, Ct.; d. 21 Aug. 1758, a widow
m. 17 June 1750, West Willington, Ct. John³ Pearl, son of Timothy² & Elizb. (Stevens) Pearl

"The Pearl Family" - by Z. S. Eldredge
reprinted from "California Register" Vol. 1 - No. 1

Virkus - Vol. 7

HOLTON

Box 73 No. 38 ~~House~~ Probate Court Northampton ~~Estate~~ Records Inv. dated 24 Nov. 1691
68-01-00

DEACON WILLIAM^{1} HOLTON - b. 1611, England
d. 12 Aug. 1691, Northfield, Mass.?. Northampton on *chart
m. 15 Nov. 16.. - Mary ? , dau. of
b. 16.. , England
d. 16 Nov. 1691 Northampton on *chart

at 23 from *chart in Winslow Geneal. vol. 1

Ø from Ipswich, co. Suffolk, England, in the "Francis" in 1634, with wife & children; among the first settlers of Hartford, Conn.; living at Northampton, Mass., in 1654, where he was justice and the first deacon, being ordained 13 May 1663. Ret. to Eng. for abt. 3 yrs. and then came back to this country. vide Ref. Gen. Ct. 1664, 67, 69, 71; introduced the 1st Motion known in American history for the suppression of intemperance. (vol. 7) 8 Children: (Order not known)

*Mary^{2} - b. England; d. 16 Dec. 1713 (chart) or 18
m.(1) 18 Nov. 1654 or 55 (chart) at Northampton, Mass. - David^{2} Burt, son of Henry^{1} & Ulalia (Marche) Burt; bap. 18 Oct. 1629 at Harberton, Eng.; d. 9 Sept. 1690, Northampton, Mass. (intestate)
(the 1st m. ceremony performed in Northampton, Mass.)
m.(2) 1692 or 3 - Joseph Roote, son of Thomas & ? (?) Root of Northampton; b. on chart ; d.
13 ch.: (by 1st husb.)

David	- b. 14 July 1656;	d. 30 Aug. 1660, "trodden down by the carte or cattell*** *"	
Jonathan	- b. 1 May 1658;	d. 15 Apr. 1662	
Henry	- b. 20 Aug. 1660;	m.(1) Elizabeth Alvord	- 2 ch.
		m.(2) Hannah Denslow	- 1 ch.
		m.(3) Mary Dyer	- 8 ch.
Mary	- b. 18 Mar. 1663;	d. 3 Nov. 1666	
Sarah	- b. 2 May 1665;	m. Robert Porter	-
Hannah	- b. 2 Sept. 1667;	d. 3 May 1689, unmarried	
David	- b. 25 Aug. 1669;	capt. by Fr. & Indians 8 Feb. 1690	
Jonathan	- b. 5 Sept. 1671;	m. Mindwell Taylor	- 5 ch.
*Joseph^{3}	- b. 26 Sept. 1673;	m. Sarah^{3} Cowles	- 8 ch.
Mary	- bap. 3 May 1676;	m.(1) Dr. Thomas Hastings	- 3 ch.
		m.(2) Samuel Belden	
Ruth	- b. Apr. 1677;	m. Nehemiah^{3} Allen	- 2 ch.+?
Benjamin	- b. 17 Nov. 1680;	m. Sarah Belden	- 10 ch.
John	- b. 29 Apr. 1682;	d. May 1709 KBI	

Sarah^{2} - b. ; d. 8 May 1683, Northampton, Mass.
m. 18 Nov. 1656 - Capt. John^{1} King, son of John sec. of Ireland under Queen Elizabeth
b. 1629 vitals? ; d. 1703 (vitals)
(the second wedding in town of Northampton, Mass.) late at Hartford, Conn.; dep. Gen. Ct.
12 ch.: m.(2) see below

John^{2}	- b. July 1657 ;		
William^{2}	- b. 28 Mar. 1660 ;	m. Elizabeth Denslow	- 6 ch.
Thomas^{2}	- b. 14 July 1662 ;	m.(1) Abigail^{2} Strong (Elder John)	- 2 ch.
		m.(2) Mary Webster	- 3 ch.
Samuel^{2}	- b. 6 Jan. 1664/5;	m. Joanna (Taylor) Alvord	- 5 ch.
Eleazer^{2}	- b. 26 Mar. 1667 ;	d. 1699 unmarried	
Joseph^{2}	- b. 23 Mar. 1668/9;	prob. d. y.	
Sarah^{2}	- b. 3 May 1671 ;	m. Ebenezer Pomroy	- ?9 ch.
Joseph^{2}	- b. 8 May 1673 ;	m.(1) Mindwell Pomroy	- 8 ch.
		m.(2) Mindwell Porter	-
Benjamin^{2}	- b. 1 Mar. 1675 ;	m. Mary Janes	- 1 son
Thankful^{2}	- b. Sept. 1679 ;	m. Samuel Clapp	
David^{2}	- b. 1681 ;	m. ?	- a son
Jonathan^{2}	- b. 25 Apr. 1683 ;	m. Mary French	- 8 ch.

John^{1} King - m.(2) Nov. 1683 - Sarah^{2} (Whiting) Mygatt, dau. of Wm.^{1} & Susannah(.) Whiting; & wid. of Jacob Mygatt of Lyman & Northampton ^{3}a

Ruth^2 - b. 8 on chart 1662 ; d.
m.(1) 5 Feb. 1663 , at Northampton - Joseph Baker, son of Edward & Jane(?)Baker; b. :d.29 Oct. 1675 KBI
m.(2) 1678 - Thomas Lyman, son of Richard & Hepziban (Ford)Lyman; b. Dea ? on chart 1649; d. (of) Durham, conn. on chart
5 ch.: (by 1st husb.)

Joseph - b. 20 Jan. 1664 ; d. 1723 ?
Ruth - b. 6 May 1668 ; m. Ebenezer Alvord - ? ch.
Mary - b. 5 Sept.1670 ;
Samuel - b. 11 Sept.1672 ;
Joseph - b. 25 Jan. 1675 ;

2 ch.: (by 2nd husb.)

Thomas - b. ; m.
Noah - b. ; m.

Desc. of Ruth^2 Holton and Thomas Lyman include Henry Ward Beecher and Harriet Beecher Stowe.

Rachel^2 - b. ; d.
m.(1) 10 Oct. 1671, at Guilford, Conn. - as 2d w. of Thomas^2 Strong, son of Elder John^1 & Abigail(Ford)Strong
Thomas - b. 1633; d. 3(31) Oct. 1689
m.(2) 16 May 1698 - Nathan Bradley, of East Guilford, Conn. son of
b. ; d.
11 ch.:(by 1st husb.)

Joseph - b. 2 Dec. 1672; m.(1) Sarah Allen - 9 ch.
m.(2) Ruth ?
Benjamin - b. 1674; d. 27 Aug. 1755 unm.
Adino - b. 25 Jan. 1676; m. Eunice ? - 10 ch.
Waitstill- b. 1677/8; m.(1) Sarah Janes - 1 son
m.(2) Mindwell^3 Bartlett - 7 ch.
Rachel - b. 15 July 1679; m. Miles Dudley - 9 ch.
Selah - b. 23 Dec. 1680; m. Abigail Terry - 10 ch.
Benajah - b. 24 Sept.1682; m. Sarah Sherman - 1 son
Ephraim - b. 4 Jan. 1685; m. Mary Buckingham - 2 sons
Elnathan - b. 20 Aug. 1686; m. Patience Jenner - 7 ch.
Ruth - b. 4 Feb. 1688; m. William Dudley - 11 ch.
Submit - b. 23 Feb. 1690; posthumous; perh. d. early

Thomas^2 - b. ; d. 14 Mar. 1676 KBI

Samuel^2 - bap. 1 Nov. 1646; freeman 1660; d. 14 July 1730 s.p.
m. 21 June 1673 Northampton - wid. Mary(Gilbert)Rossiter, dau.of Jonathan & ? (?)Gilbert; & wid.of
Mary - b. 1649 AEPH ; d.

John^2 eldest son - b. abt. 1648; d. 12/16 Apr. 1689(1712) Northampton, Mass. 14 on chart Apr. 1712
m. - Abigail Fisher, dau. of
b. ; d. (liv. in 1718)
7 ch.: b. Northampton,
Mary^3 - b. ; d. 15 July 1668
d. 2 May 1746/7 Eleazer^3 - b. ; m. 28 June 1716 Sarah Alexander b. 1686 d. 1727 dau of John & Sarah (Gaylord) Alexander - 4 ch.
Sarah^3 - b. 1673;
Abigail^3 - b. ; m. ? Lyman
Joshua^3 - b. 6 May 1678; d. 19 Dec. 1714. 16 May 1715 admin. gr. to bros. Wm. & Eleazer
his will probated 13 Jan. 1706 at N. William^3 - b. 1679; m. 5 Dec. 1706 Abigail Edwards - 5 ch.
Thomas^3 - b. 23 Oct. 1681; d. 13 Aug. 1725 KBI m. Mindwell Allen (Wid. of Samuel) - 5 ch.

William^2 - b. ; d. 1711 Hartford, Conn.
m. 22 Nov. 1676 - Sarah Marshfield, dau. of Samuel & Esther (Wright)Marshfield, of Springfield, m. at Springfield, Mass.
Sarah - b. 2 Feb. 1656 ; d. 1711 Hartford, Conn.

Lived in Northampton, Mass.; rem. to Lebanon and thence to Hartford, Conn.; freeman 1684; will dated 16 Dec. 1711.

Only child:

Mary^3 - b. 22 July 1678(80); d.
m. 1695 - Ebenezer^3 Strong, Jr. - 6 ch.

Winslow Memorial - Family Records of Winslows & their Desc. in America Kenelm Winslow vol. i by David Parsons Holton & his wife Mrs. Frances K. (Forward) Holton - 1877

Therein I found chart of Holtons - John^2 supposed to be eldest

John^4 - d. 25 Oct. 1793 Northfield Mass.
m. 7 Oct. 1731 Mehetable Alexander dau. of Nathaniel

William^3 ~~[illegible]~~ listed as youngest of John 2's ch.
Ch. John^4 b. 24 Aug 1707 N. rec.
? } to left of chart
? } part missing
Mary b. 19 May 1714 N. rec.
m. .... MUNN
Abigail b. 14 Aug. 1720
m. .... Field

on chart under John^2

~~[illegible]~~ Prob. he and his bro's. and sisters were b. Hartford, Ct.

m. Abigail —
Res. N.
Prob. Res. Northampton

On chart Samuel's section was almost gone - 1 section of map looks like it may be missing

Listed as:
1. John^2
2. Samuel^2
3. William^2
4. Thomas^2
5. Mary^2
6. Sarah^2
7. Ruth^2
8. Rachel^2

Sources
Allen Memorial - by Orrin Peer Allen - 1907
American Marriage Records - Clemens - 1926
Ancient Windsor - Vol. 2 - Henry R. Stiles - 1892
Colonial Families - Vol. 4 - p. 214
Desc. of John Dwight - Vol. 1 - Benjamin W. Dwight - 1874
Fisher Genealogy - Philip A. Fisher - 1898
Geneal. of Conn. - Vol. 2 - 1911
Geneal. of New England - Vol. 3. - p. 1247
Geneal. Records of Rev. Nicholas Baker, etc. - Fred A. Baker - 1917
Henry Burt - Springfield 1640 - Henry Burt + Cyrus Burt
History of Northfield, Mass.
History of the Strong Family - Vol. 1+2 - Benjamin W. Dwight - 1871
The "Mary + John" - Maude Pinney Kuhns - 1943
Morton Memoranda - Josiah Granville Leach - 1894
N.E.H. + G.R. - Vol. 5
Savage's Geneal. Dictionary - Vol. 2

(PILGRIM) BABY SON BORN ON MAYFLOWER

1ST GENERATION — STEPHEN HOPKINS TO ELIZABETH FISHER (PG 3)
b 1580 ENGLAND
d 6-1646 PLYMOUTH

DAUGHTER BY 1ST WIFE

2nd CONSTANCE (PILGRIM) TO NICHOLAS SNOW (PG 9)
b 1607 ENGLAND
d 1677
b 1599
d 11-15-1676 EASTHAM

SON

3rd & FOUND IN MAYFLOWER FAMILIES THRU 5 GENERATIONS VOL SIX STEPHEN HOPKINS

(A TWIN)
JOHN SNOW TO MARY SMALLEY (PG 20)
b 1658 EASTHAM PLYMOUTH
d 4-4 1692 EASTHAM
b 12-11-1647 BARNSTABLE
d 12-7-1699 EASTHAM

SON

4th JOHN JR SNOW TO ELIZABETH RIDLEY (PG 72)
b 5-3-1678 EASTHAM
d EASTHAM
b 7-13-1678

SON

5th DEACON ISAAC SNOW TO APPHIA ATWOOD (PG 304)
b 3-21-1713-14 EASTHAM
d 1799 ST. GEORGE ME
b 7-28-1713 TRURO
d 3-1-1792 ST GEORGE

SON
m 7-5-1733

6th JOHN SNOW TO HANNAH LARRABEE LETHERBAY LITHERBAY (PG 304)
b 7-5-1734 TRURO
d HARPSWELL 1790
b 12-10-1735 BRUNSWICK
d 1790 HARPSWELL

SON

7th ABISER SNOW TO ELIZABETH
b 4-9-1765 CUMBERLAND HARPSWELL
b ANDROSCOGGIN POLAND COUNTY ME

DAUGHTER

8th SALLY SNOW TO BENJAMIN JACQUE
b 9-1 1789 SAGADAHOC BRUNSWICK
d 11-28-1851
b 11-20-1791
d 7-16-1878(87)
m 10-1-1813 ANDROSCOGGIN

DAUGHTER

9th JOSEPH WADE TO LAURA SNOW JACQUE
b 8-12-1808 SAGADAHOC
d 8-27-1891
b 4-27-1815 SAGADAHOC
d 9-1-1908

SON WOOLWICH
m 7-18-1837

10th LORENZO WADE TO MARY HODGDON
b 6-5-1838
d 12-14-1918
m 7-1-1866

SON

11th HORACE E. WADE TO EMILY McINTOSH
b 1-6-1869
d 12-14-1952
b 10-8-1868
d 1-4-1934

SON

12th LAFOREST E. WADE TO MARY ESTER CUSHING

Submitted to Eastham Historical Society-FHJ,
by Albert E. Snow-Orleans, 24 Dec, 1965.

/

List of persons of known descent from Constance (Hopkins) Snow-2, dau of Stephen Hopkins-1, and GILES HOPKINS^{2}, son of Stephen Hopkins-1, also Lieutenant Joseph Rogers-2, son of Thomas Rogers, all Mayflower passengers..

* Mrs. Horton L. Chandler, 14 Kensington Road, Concord, NHamp (nee Elizabeth Snow-my 2nd Czn).	Giles & Constance, Also Lt Rogers....
Mrs Arthur E. Garey, 350 Wash'n St, Abington Mass-02351. (nee Patia Potter-my 2nd Czn)	Giles Hopkins.
Harold G. Gibboney 28 Pearl Street, Athens, Ohio.	Niclolas & Conn Hop Snow. via WM Walker of E'ham.
GILES E HOPKINS 108 Central Park SOUTH NY Athletic Club New York City-19..	Stephen & Gyles Hopkins.
Kenneth Nickerson Matteson Queen Anne Road, Chatham-Cape Cod-02633	Nick & Connie (Hop) Snow
Mrs. Paul R. Meriman. 2858 Lake Road, Ontario, New York State.	Nick & Connie (Hop) Snow.
Mr. W. Sears Nickerson, 910 Main St, The Wayside Gift Shop, Peninsula Station. Daytona Beach, Fla. -Residence-406 N. Beach Street Ormond Beach, Fla.	" " " " "
O * Mr. Ernest Carleton Nickerson, (Partner Nickerson Lumber Co) South Orleans, Cape Cod.	" " " " "
Mrs. Geneva Eldredge, Sagamore, Cape Cod.	" " " " "
John F. Rogers Route 4, Box 501 Tucson, Arizona	Lt Joseph Rogers.
Richard Sparrow Snow. Freeman Lane. Orleans, CCod	Nick & Conn (Hop) Snow.
Ralph W. Snow. 7577 Maple Ave, Pulaski, NY. 13142 (my czn)	" " " " "
Herbert Endicott Snow. 46 Surrey Lane, Hempstead, LI, NY-11550	" " " " " " " " " "
EDWARD ROWE SNOW. 550 Summer Street, Marshfield, Mass.	" " " " "
Mr & Mrs Charles H. Darling, Daley Terrace, Orleans, CCod 02655 My cousins.	" " " " " Both. He from Stephen Snow2 she from Mark Snow-2 Nick & Conn(Hop) Snow.
Paul Heman Snow. 45 Highland St, Dedham, Mass. (My brother)	" " " " "
* William Bradlee Snow, Sr, (my 2nd czn) Dedham, Mass.	" " " " "

Submitted to Eastham Historical Society-FHJ,
by Albert E. Snow-Orleans,24 Dec,1965.

List of persons of known descent from Constance (Hopkins) Snow-2,
dau of Stephen Hopkins-1, and GILES HOPKINS-2,son of Stephen Hopkins-1,
also Lieutenant Joseph Rogers-2, son of Thomas Rogers,all Mayflower
passengers..

---

* Mrs. Horton L. Chandler,14 Kensington Road, Concord,NHamp
(nee Elizabeth Snow-my 2nd Czn). Giles & Constance,
Also Lt Rogers....

Mrs Arthur E. Garey, 350 Wash'n St,Abington Mass-02351.
(nee Patia Potter-my 2nd Czn) Giles Hopkins.

Harold G. Gibboney — Niclolas & Conn Hop Snow.
28 Pearl Street, Athens, Ohio. — via WM Walker of E'ham.

GILES E HOPKINS — 108 Central Park SOUTH — Stephen & Gyles Hopkins.
NY Athletic Club — New York City-19..

Kenneth Nickerson Matteson — Nick & Connie(Hop)Snow
Queen Anne Road, Chatham-Cape Cod-02633

Mrs. Paul R. Meriman. — Nick & Connie (Hop)Snow.
2858 Lake Road, Ontario,New York State.

Mr. W.Sears Nickerson, 910 Main St, " " " " "
The Wayside Gift Shop, Peninsula Station.
Daytona Beach,Fla.
-Residence-406 N.Beach Street Ormond Beach,Fla.

O * Mr. Ernest Carleton Nickerson, (Partner Nickerson Lumber Co) " " " " "
South Orleans, Cape Cod.

Mrs. Geneva Eldredge, Sagamore, Cape Cod. " " " " "

John F. Rogers
Route 4,Box 501 Tucson, Arizona — Lt Joseph Rogers.

Richard Sparrow Snow.
Freeman Lane. Orleans, CCod — Nick & Conn (Hop) Snow.

Ralph W. Snow. " " " " "
7577 Maple Ave, Pulaski,NY. 13142
(my czn)

Herbert Endicott Snow. " " " " "
46 Surrey Lane, Hempstead,LI,NY-11550 " " " " "

EDWARD ROWE SNOW.
550 Summer Street, Marshfield,Mass. " " " " "

Mr & Mrs Charles H. Darling, " " " " "
Daley Terrace, Orleans,CCod 02653 — Both. He from Stephen Snow2
My cousins. — she from Mark Snow-2
Nick & Conn(Hop)Snow.

Paul Heman Snow.
45 Highland St, Dedham, Mass. " " " " "
(My brother)

* William Bradlee Snow,Sr, " " " " "
(my 2nd czn) Dedham, Mass.

Col Robert T. Snow.
PO Box 286 Delaware City,Del-19706. " " " " "
(my brother)

* Harry H. Snow. Main St,Orleans -02653. " " " " "
(My czn)
Byron R. Snow. Grant Ave High School, " " " " "
Winters,California

Jean Y. Snow.
PO Box 2982 Dallas, Texas. " " " " "

* General Conrad E. Snow.
RFD 1, Box 79 Gilmanton Iron Works, " " " " "
New Hampshire.

Edson B. Snow.
139 Edgeview Lane. Rochester 18, NY " " " " "

[illegible]EPH LYKES VOY.#24 (C-2/5)
Master - J.A Madison

V/23 term. 12:00 MN 10/23/64
V/24 comm. 12:01 AM 10/24/64

10/23	Houston	10/24
10/25	Lake Charles	10/26
10/26	Beaumont	10/27
10/29	Mobile	10/30
10/30	New Orleans	11/1
11/12	St. Nazaire	11/15
11/16	Havre	11/17
11/19	London	11/27
x-11/28	Rotterdam	12/2
12/3	Bremerhaven (?)	12/3
12/4	Bremen	12/5
12/17	New Orleans	12/18
12/19	Houston	12/21
12/21	Galveston	12/22
12/23	Mobile	

KENNETH MCKAY VOY.#82 (C-2)
Master - J. Ellerwald

V/81 term. 12:00 MN 11/17/64
V/82 comm. 12:01 AM 11/18/64

11/12	Baton Rouge	11/12
11/13	New Orleans	11/14
11/16	Houston	11/21
11/21	Galveston	11/22
11/23	Mobile	11/25
11/26	New Orleans	11/27-
12/1	Panama Canal	12/2
12/29	Saigon	12/31
1/3	Keelung	1/5
1/7	Pusan	1/10
1/12	Inchon	1/14
1/16	One Safe Korean Port	1/20
2/13	Panama Canal	2/14
2/18	U.S. Gulf	

KENDALL FISH VOY.#91 (C-2)
Master - W.C. Dietrich

V/90 term. 12:00 MN 10/19/64
V/91 comm. 12:01 AM 10/20/64

10/16	Houston	10/17
10/18	New Orleans	10/19
10/21	Houston	10/23
10/23	Lake Charles	10/24
10/26	Mobile	10/27
10/27	New Orleans	10/29
11/12	Liverpool	11/18
11/19	Manchester	11/24
11/25	Dublin	11/27
x-11/28	Glasgow	12/4
12/5	Swansea	12/6
12/21	U.S. Gulf	

LESLIE LYKES VOY.#14 (C-2/5)
Master - F.J. James

V/13 term. 12:00 MN 11/27/64
V/14 comm. 12:01 AM 11/28/64

11/27	Houston	11/29
x-11/30	Lake Charles	12/1
12/2	Mobile	12/3
12/4	New Orleans	12/6
12/18	St. Nazaire	12/19
12/21	Havre	12/22
12/23	Dunkirk	12/24
12/25	Southampton	12/26
12/27	London	12/29
12/30	Bremen	12/31
12/31	Bremerhaven	1/1
1/2	Hamburg	1/3
1/4	Rotterdam	1/6
1/7	Antwerp	1/9
1/21	U.S. Gulf	

1.

Sheet # 2...

1 *	Mrs Irl A. Daffin (nee Hildegarde Snow a cousin)	Warwick Farms. LITITZ, Penn	Nick & Conn(Hop) Show

↖ Her dad, late Wm Brown Snow wrote Snow Family History - yet unpublished - Hildy has the manuscript. a very complete work.

O	Mrs Wm C. Driver. Larchmont Ave,	Larchmont, NY.	" " " "
	Mrs Irving Bud Henderson Main St	West Chatham, CCod	" " " "
	Andre Snow (Photo STUDIO) (Ace Photographer) 102 Davis Ave,	Brookline, Mass. 46 (a second Bachrach)	" " " "
	Sidney L McD Taylor. 17 East Winona Ave,	Norwood, Penn	Giles Hopkins.
*	Ralph B. Snow. Ayer Lane,	(Pres CCod 5 ¢ Sav Bnk) Harwich Port Cape Cod.	Nick & Conn (Hop) Snow.
	Mrs Cedric T. Sears 147 Cedar Street	Hyannis, CCod. 02601.	Nick & Con (Hop)Snow.
*	Mrs. Frederick C. Berger. (nee Doris Snow) Gibson Road,	Orleans, CCod 02653.	" " " " "
	Mrs Wm M. Dasey 18 Saddle Lane.	Levittown, Long Island NY-11756	" " " " "
	H Morse Payne 502 Concord Ave	Lexington, Mass.	" " " " "
*	Fred M. Thrower, Presdt Station WPIX 220 East 42 Street, New York City-ny 10017		" " " " "
	Mrs.Virdell E. Munsey, 4513 Western Ave, N.W,	Washn, DC-20016	" " " " "
*	Mrs. Silas Snow. WILLIAMSBURGH, Mass.	(She's the mother of Clare)	" " " " "
*	Dwight Clare Snow. Williamsburgh, Mass.		" " " " "
	Miss Ruth M. Eldridge. 179 West River St,	ORANGE, Mass.	" " " " "
	Mrs. William M.Sapp, Sr, 602 Valley Drive,	Dalton, Georgia.	" " " " "
*	Henry Sears Hoyt PO Box 307	South Yarmouth, Mass.	" " " " "
	Mrs.Bob Ross Moore 4914 Rupert Ave	ENCINO CALIFORNIA	" " " " "
	Mrs. Howard Wilbur 842 Ridge Road,	Wethersfield, Conn-06109	" " " " "
*	Henry T.Crocker son Lawrence F.Crocker,	Henry T.Crocker Insurance Agency, Cove Road, Orleans-02653.	" " " " "
*	William C.Snow, wife Anne(Cummings)	Gibson Road, Orleans-02653. are	BOTH dscdts- " " " " "
O *	Fred H. Snow. F.H. Snow Canning Company, Pine Point Maine.		" " " " "

Those marked by * are wealthiest of all I know and should be especially solicited for a generous contribution.

Those marked O are members of Mayflower Society.

Al Snow.

FREDERICK LYKES VOY. #77 (C-3)

Master - G. C. Kidston

V/76 term. 12:00 MN 5/7/64
V/77 comm. 12:01 AM 5/8/64

5/1	New Orleans	5/8
5/9	Houston	5/12
5/12	Galveston	5/14
5/14	Beaumont	5/14
5/15	Mobile	5/16
5/18	Baton Rouge	5/19
[illegible]	New Orleans	[illegible]
5/25	Panama Canal	5/25
6/18	Yokohama	6/19
6/20	Nagoya	6/21
6/22	Kobe	6/23
6/24	Osaka	6/25
6/27	Okinawa	6/28
6/30	Hong Kong	7/1
7/3	Saigon	7/4
7/7	Djakarta	7/8
7/9	Singapore	7/10
8/9	Panama Canal	8/10
8/14	U. S. Gulf	

GIBBES LYKES VOY. #72 (C-2)

Master - Y. E. Jacobs

V/71 term. 12:00 MN 1/17/64
V/72 comm. 12:01 AM 1/18/64

1/17	Houston	1/19
1/20	Freeport	1/20
1/21	Galveston	1/22
[illegible]	Port Arthur	[illegible]
1/24	Beaumont	[illegible]
[illegible]	Lake Charles	[illegible]
[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
[illegible]	Mobile	[illegible]
1/29	New Orleans	2/2
2/3	Trinidad	2/10
2/27	Capetown	2/29
3/2	Port Elizabeth	3/3
3/4	East London	3/4
3/5	Durban	3/8
3/9	Lourenco Marques	3/11
3/13	Beira	3/14
3/17	Mtwara	3/17
3/18	Dar Es Salaam	3/20
3/21	Mombasa	4/1
4/3	Tanga	4/3
4/6	Durban	4/12
4/17	Walvis Bay	4/19
5/9	Mobile	5/10
5/11	New Orleans	5/14
5/15	Houston	5/16
x 5/16	Galveston	

HARRY CULBREATH VOY. #88 (C-2)

Master - W. A. Weymouth

V/87 term. 12:00 MN 4/19/64
V/88 comm. 12:01 AM 4/20/64

4/19	Houston	4/21
4/21	Galveston	4/22
4/23	Port Arthur	4/24
4/24	Port Neches	4/24
4/24	Port Arthur	4/25
4/27	Panama City	4/29
4/29	Mobile	4/30
5/1	New Orleans	5/4
5/9	Panama Canal	5/9 -
6/5	Manila	[illegible]
6/7	Cebu	6/8
6/12	Saigon	6/14
6/17	Hong Kong	6/18
6/20	Keelung	6/21
6/22	Okinawa	6/23
6/25	Kobe	6/26
6/27	Nagoya	6/28
6/29	Shimizu	6/30
7/1	Yokohama	7/2
7/24	Panama Canal	7/25
7/29	U. S. Gulf	

HELEN LYKES VOY. #80 (C-2)

Master - C. Hunter

V/79 term. 12:00 MN 5/19/64
V/80 comm. 12:01 AM 5/20/64

--5/16	New Orleans	5/21
5/22	Mobile	5/22
5/24	Lake Charles	5/24
5/25	Beaumont	5/25
5/26	Galveston	5/27
5/27	Houston	6/1
6/17	Genoa	6/19
6/20	Naples	6/21
6/23	Venice	[illegible]
6/26	Rijeka	6/27
7/3	Cadiz/Tarragona	[illegible]
7/9	Seville	7/10
7/23	Houston	7/25
7/27	New Orleans	

No 40

A MAYFLOWER LINE

Hopkins--Snow--Cook

By Grace Fielding Hall

Copyrighted 191[illegible]
by [illegible] W. [illegible]

STEPHEN^1 HOPKINS

Stephen^1 Hopkins came in the Mayflower with his second wife Elizabeth ——, and three children born in England, one child, Oceanus, born on the voyage over.

Stephen^1 Hopkins was born in England in 1580; died in Plymouth in 1644.

Children of first wife.

Gyles^2, born in England about 1605, m. Katherine Whelden.

Constanta^2 Constance b. in England about 1608, m. Nicholas Snow. /

Children of second wife.

Damaris^2 b. in England m. Jacob Cooke.

Oceanus b. on the voyage, Oct. 1620 died 1627.

Deborah^2 b. in Plymouth 162[illegible]; m. Andrew Ring.

Caleb^2, b. in Plymouth.

Ruth^2 b. in Plymouth; died unmarried.

Elizabeth^2, b. in Plymouth

—

GYLES^2 HOPKINS.

Gyles^2 Hopkins was born in England about 1605, married, 1639, Katherine, daughter of Gabriel Wheldon of Yarmouth. Gyles^2 died 1690.

Children.

Mary^3, b. 1640, probably in Yarmouth.

Stephen^3, b. 1642, probably in Yarmouth, m. Mary Myrick.

John^3 b. 1643, died in infancy.

Abigail^3, b. 1644.

Deborah^3 b. June 1648 in Eastham, m. Josiah^3 Cooke.

Caleb^3, b. 1651 m. Mary Williams.

Ruth^3 b. 1653.

Joshua^3, b. 1657, m. Mary Cole.

William^3, b. 1660.

Elizabeth^3, b. 1664; d. in infancy.

—

CONSTANTA OR CONSTANCE HOPKINS.

Constance^2 was born in England about 1608, married Nicholas Snow of Plymouth probably son of Nicholas Snow and wife Mary of London. Constance died Oct. 1677, Nicholas, 15 Nov. 1676.

Children.

Mark^3, b. 9 May 1628 in Plymouth; m. 1st Anne Cook, 2nd Jane Prence.

Mary^3, b. about 1630, in Plymouth; m. Thomas Paine.

Sarah^3, b. about 1632, in Plymouth.

Note - M.D. does not use our system of allotting "1" to first of name & then other numbers to descending generations. They number only from Mayflower arrivers. Constanta^2 (Hopkins) Snow's ch. are 3 rather than 2

Joseph^{2}, b. 1634, in Plymouth.

Stephen^{2}, b. 1636, in Plymouth.

John^{2}, b. 1638, in Plymouth.

Elizabeth^{2}, b. 1640.

Jabez^{2}, b. 1642.

Ruth^{2}, b. 1644.

Hannah^{2}, b. 1646, probably at Eastham.

Rebecca^{2}, b. 1648, probably at Eastham.

MARK SNOW.

[illegible] Snow, son of Nicholas and Constance (Hopkins) Snow, was born at Plymouth [illegible] May 16[illegible]; married 1st 18 Jan. 16[illegible] Anna Cook, daughter of Josiah Cook. She died 25 July 165[illegible]. He married 2d [illegible] Jan. 1660 Jane [illegible].

Children.

Anna^{3}, b. [illegible] July 1656, at Eastham [illegible].

JOSIAH^{1} COOK.

[illegible] first mentioned in the Plymouth Records in 163[illegible], was rated as a tax payer in 1633, was married 16 Sept. 1635 to Elizabeth Ring, widow of Stephen Deane and daughter of the widow Mary Ring, who came to Plymouth in 1629. He died at Eastham 17 Oct. 1673. His widow Elizabeth administered on his estate.

Children.

Josiah^{2}, born ; m. Deborah^{3} Hopkins.

Ann^{2}, b. ; m. Mark^{2} Snow.

Bethia^{2}, b. ; m. Joseph^{2} Harding.

Davis of Plymouth says there were seven other children.

JOSIAH^{2} COOK.

Son of Josiah^{1} and Elizabeth (Ring) Cook, married 27 July 1668, Deborah^{3}, dau. of Giles and Catherine (Wheldon) Hopkins.

Children.

Elizabeth^{3}, b. [illegible] Oct. 1669; died March 1670.

Josiah^{3}, b. in Eastham 12 Nov. 1670; m. Mary

Richard^{3}, b. 1 Sept. 1672.

Elizabeth^{3}, b. 16 June 1674; m. Oct. 1695 Thomas^{3} Newcomb.

[illegible], b. 15 April 1676.

Joshua^{3}, b. 4 Feb. 1678.

Benjamin^{3}, b. [illegible] April 1682.

JOSIAH^{3} COOK.

Son of Josiah^{2} and Deborah Hopkins Cook. Born in Eastham 12 Nov. 1670. Moved to Truro; married Mary [illegible]. He served the town of Truro in many public offices. The last mention of him is in Aug. 1748 as present at a public meeting. There is no date of death or burial.

Children.

Desire^{4}, b. 1694.

Deborah^{4}, b. 1696.

Caleb^{4}, b. 1698.

Mary^{4}, b. 1700.

Solomon^{4}, b. about 1708, baptized 18 Nov. 1711; died 21 Nov. 1781 [illegible] Provincetown; m. 1 June 1733, Rebekah Cowell.

SOLOMON^{4} COOK.

Son of Josiah^{3} and Mary Cook. Born about 1708, m. 1 June 1733, Rebekah, dau. of Edward and Rebekah (Broughton) Cowell of Bo ton. She was born 1713-14, bap. 5 Feb. 1727. He died 21 Nov. 1781. She died 17 Aug. 1788.

Pass out the point that if you need any more info than you can read I'll copy [illegible]

Children.

Mary^5, b. 1743; m. [illegible] of Plymouth.

Solomon^5, b. 1 Sept. 17[illegible].

Rebecca^5, b. 17[illegible].

[illegible]^5, [illegible]; m. Sarah Wood.

Edward^5, b. 2 April 17[illegible].

Elisha^5, b. [illegible], m. [illegible] Atwood.

Jonathan^5, b. 22 July 1753; m. Mercy Tilton.

Samuel^5, b. 29 Aug. 1756; m. Jane Nickerson.

[illegible]; m. Mary Newcomb.

[illegible]: died young.

JONATHAN^5 COOK.

Son of Solomon^4 and Rebecca (Lowell) Cook. Born in Provincetown 22 July 1753; m. 10 April 1772 Mercy, dau. of Phillip and Desire Tilton.

Children.

Patty^6, b. 27 Aug. 1773; m. Joshua F. Crozier 24 March 1793.

David N.^{6}, b. 24 Aug. 1776; m. Susanna Lombard 23 Nov. 1800.

Jonathan^6, b. 23 Feb. 1780; m. Sabra Brown 26 March 1802.

Phillip^6, b. 15 Oct. 1781; m. Anna Smith.

Bethiah^6, b. 15 Oct. 1784; m. Thomas Sparks.

Lemuel^6 b. 15 Sept. 1786; m. Rebecca Wharf 25 Dec. 1807.

Edward^6, b. 16 March 1789 died in infancy

Sally^6

Sally^6, b. 3 Sept. 1792.

PATTY^6 (MARTHA) COOK.

Daughter of Jonathan and Mercy Tilton Cook. Born in Provincetown 27 Aug. 1773; m. 24 March 1793, Joshua Freeman Crozier, born in Truro 2 April 1769, son of John and Mercy (Hopkins) Crozier. She died [illegible]

Children.

William^7 b. 17 April 17[illegible].

Joshua

b. 7 July 1796.

Freeman.

[illegible]^7, b. 2[illegible] Nov. 1798

[illegible], b. 22 July 1800, m.

Patty^7 b. 9 Feb. 1802

Sally^7 b. 8 Aug. 1803; m.

Sabra^7, b. 14 Oct. 1805.

[illegible] b. [illegible] Jan. 1808 m.

[illegible] b. [illegible] 1810.

DAVID^6 NEWCOMB COOK

Born 24 Aug. 1776; m. 23 Nov. 1800 Susanna Lombard, born 25 Jan. 1782; she died 18 May 1866; he died [illegible] March 1845.

Children.

Rebecca^7, b. [illegible] Sept. 1801; d. 15 March 180[illegible].

Patty^7, b. [illegible] Jan. 1804; m. James Stanford.

Rebecca^7, b. 8 July 1806; m. Thomas Lathrop 30 April 1826.

Salome^7 b. 31 Dec. 1808; d. 2 Oct. 182[illegible].

Lemuel^7, b. 2 Nov. 1811; m. Mary J. Weeks.

Rosetta^7, b. 31 May 1814; m. Enoch Bell.

Thomas Dunlop^7, b. 15 Jan. 1817; d. 6 Sept. 1825.

Benjamin Lombard^7, b. 6 Oct. 1819; m. 1st Anne E. Hammersley, 2nd Mary J. Trask.

Eliza Bryant^7, b. 26 Feb. 1822; m. Peter E. Dolliver.

JONATHAN^6 COOK

Son of Jonathan and Mercy Tilton) Cook. Born in Provincetown 23 Feb. 1780; m. 26 March 1802 Sabra Brown.

from the original

LEMUEL⁶ COOK.

Son of Jonathan and Mercy (Upton) Cook. Born in Provincetown 17 Sept 17[illegible], m. 29 Dec. 1807 Rebecca Wharf, born 20 Ju[illegible] 1790. He died in St. Iago De Cuba [illegible] Jan 1828. She died 27 Sept. 18[illegible].

Children.

Lemuel⁷ b. [illegible] Oct 1808 [illegible] lost at sea 7 Dec. 1829.

[illegible] b. [illegible] 1810, m. [illegible]

[illegible] b. [illegible] June 1812, m. [illegible]

[illegible] b. [illegible] 181[illegible], m. [illegible]

[illegible], m. [illegible]

[illegible] b. [illegible] 1828 m. Rebecca [illegible]

SAMUEL⁵ COOK.

Son of Solomon⁴ and Rebecca (Smith) Cook. Born 29 Aug. 1756, died Feb. 1825, married Jane, dau. of Phineas and Susannah (Smith) Nickerson.

Children.

Eleanor⁶, b. Jan. 19, 1778, m. Cyrenius Brown.

Ephraim, b. Feb. 4, 1779, m. Rebekah Lombard.

Samuel, b. Oct. 17, 1781; m. Jerusha Brown.

Jesse, b. June 17, 1783; m. Thankful Smith.

Stephen, b. Oct. 29, 1786; m. Delia Cornwell.

Ebenezer, b. Oct. 21, 1788, d. Aug. 30, 1810.

Jane, b. June 21, 1791, d. Feb. 28, 1796.

Betsey, b. April 12, 1794, m. Epaphras Kibbe.

James T., b. April 10, 1796, m. Phebe Nickerson.

Jane, b. July 21, 1799, m. Abraham Small.

Cape Codder 7-24-84

Aboard The Minerva

A Stop In Honolulu, Then On To New Zealand

Captain and Mrs Penniman

Captain Edward Penniman was the clipper ship owner who built, as his residence, the Penniman House, now restored in Eastham by the Cape Cod National Seashore.

He took his wife as passenger, and she kept a journal of the voyage, excerpts from which are here recorded:

Remarks made on board Bark Minerva
during a whale voyage to the Arctic Ocean.

November 13th, 1865

Tuesday morning early the pilot boat came alongside. Signalized for the steamer to take us in. Anchored ship at 9 o'clock. Several men came aboard to welcome us into Honolulu. Edward went ashore after letters and to look up a boarding place. Sent aboard lots of nice grapes or oranges, etc. etc. Edward returned aboard about noon with a large package of papers and letters, 23 belonged to E and myself. He engaged room at Mrs Fuller's house. We are to take our meals opposite at the Aldrich House. At 3 o'clock are to have a carriage at the wharf to pick us up. After dinner, dressed myself and Genia, left the ship about 3 o'clock. Took a carriage and Edward drove up to our house. Was greeted by Mrs Captain Dexter, who was preparing to sail for home. They left in a few moments after we arrived. Captain F., Mrs. Fisher soon after came to occupy Mrs Dexter's rooms. Captain Fordham also rooms in the same house. Our room fronts the street where we have full view of all that passes by. We are indebted to Captain Ashley for our room, as he was occupying it when we came. But his generosity would not permit him to keep it. Toward evening the Reverend Mr and Mrs Damond, the missionary, called on us. Also several captains.

November 14th

In the morning wrote a few lines to mother. Posted the letter, mail left today for the states. Mrs Luddington called. In the evening called on Mrs Luddington where we met Captain and Mrs Jermeil. Mrs J. just out from home. Had a very pleasant call.

November 15h

Mrs Gray, Mrs Green favored me with a call. Reverend Mr Damond gave me a very polite invitation to go to ride with him. I was obliged to refuse.

November 16th

Went shopping. Bought G.F. some shoes, etc.

Novmeber 17th

Captain and Mrs Raynor came to occupy Mrs Fisher's vacant rooms. She has two children, one two weeks old, born at sea. They are five months from home. Afternoon Edward engaged a carriage and we went to ride up the valley. It is a very pretty place. Banana trees with its fruits hanging, ready for market and many other tropical trees loaded with fruit. The valley consists of many summer residences which people from the city occupy during the summer months. The natives have their dwellings mostly up there.

November 18th

Edward attended church. In the evening we went out upon the veranda to hear the Presbyterian minister deliver his discourse quite distinctly as his church was but a few rods from our room. Received a call from the Reverend Mr McBride, the American Minister of Honolulu.

November 19th

Bought some white linen for Genia a suit of clothes. Cut them. Am very busy in making them up.

November 20th

Been very busy in sewing. Evening Mr Foster called. Also Captain Hawes, Alman Bowes and several other.

November 23rd

Went to return some calls. Edward quite indisposed. Felt quite anxious about him.

November 25th

Sunday. Edward attended church.

November 26th

Been shopping. Bought me an organdy muslin dress. Commenced to make it.

November 27th

Captain and Mrs Rainor sailed today. Received a

Cape Verde Connection- *continued*

:hristenings, the visits with friends, the exchange of ıews from the islands....

"Father was lucky enough to find an old house with ight acres of land for $60, which he bought. We lived here until I was eight years old. In our family there ere nine children before we left East Harwich....

"In East Harwich my mother used to raise egetables, and she had a child every year-and-a-half. ince she liked working in the fields but never liked ousework, often she would work with a baby tied to er back very much the way Indian women tied their apooses to their backs when they worked or went ıywhere. She raised corn, beans, turnips, squash, eas, potatoes and, in the fall, since she had a number f apple trees, we used to pack the apples in barrels ıd put them in the cellar to use during the winter. She ısed to salt a pig or two that were always killed in the all, and make *linguica*."

Mrs Lopes describes the making of mainstays of Cape Verdean diet, *chorico, cuscuz, bufongo, manchupo* (which is also called *cachupo*) and *jagacido*, which was her favorite. "It has been a very popular dish in all Cape Verdean homes, even of the second and third generation Cape Verdeans in this country. They call it 'jag' for short." Her mother's *jagacido* contains lima beans, onions, rice, pork or lard, and two layers of cornmeal, one fine and one coarse.

For breakfast her mother often steamed fine cornmeal in a flowerpot which was placed on top of a teakettle whose spout was plugged so that steam rose only through the hole in the bottom of the pot, to make *cuscuz*. When steam began coming through the cloth covering the pot, the *cuscuz* was ready. It was firm enough to hold together when cut, but was eaten as a cereal with milk and sometimes sweetening. "It soaked up milk like a sponge," she says. "My mother never used to add sugar or salt.... I liked my *Cuscuz* the way she made it—a frugal *cuscuz*."

Pork was their most common meat. Her mother cured pork in garlic, salt and vinegar, and kept cured hams in the cellar.

"Mother learned quite early...how to make the different American pastries like apple pie, blueberry pie and squash pie. One of her American neighbors, Mrs Eldridge, who only lived about a quarter of a mile away, taught her how to make pies, gingerbread, and how to bake beans the American way with molasses and pork....

"The other typical Cape Verdean foods that we had were generally imported from the Cape Verde Islands. Whenever a ship came in, my mother always got her share of edibles sent to her by her mother." These included *pira*, the root of the tapioca plant; a very hard kind of bean called *fija pedra*, "stone bean"; and *camoca*, a sweet combination of powdered roast corn and sugar.

Her mother's bread was like bread she had made in the islands where she had worked for a baker. "All our bread was made in the Portuguese style. The loaves were cooked on a tin that did not interfere with their shape." Sometimes she baked *bufongo*, an unleavened cornbread, in the shape of a man or a cow, to please the children. "Cornmeal used to be on our table in some form every day of the week," Mrs Lopes says, "just as white bread used to be on the tables of most Americans at every meal."

> "...around the month of April, we'd go into the woods to pick mayflowers and try to sell them....This was something in which the men very seldom indulged...."

Mrs Lopes' father gave up whaling when he married, and while the family lived in East Harwich he worked in cranberry bogs on the Cape and elsewhere. He picked strawberries and blueberries in season and cut wood or ice in winter. The going rate was a dollar a day.

Cape Verdean families often worked together in cranberry bogs, moving from town-to-town as the

HARD TO FIT IS EASY TO FIND

Sizes 14½ to 54

"Fashion is a Look, not a size"

Now at 2 locations
New Seabury Shopping Center
Mashpee—across from P.O.
477-4536

Hours: 9:30 - 5:30 Mon.-Thurs.
Fri: til 9
Sun: noon to 5

WE ACCEPT BPTX

Twice as Nice
Rt. 28•South Orleans Center
Orleans, Ma. 02662 255-6981
Hours: 10 a.m.—5 p.m.

BEATRIX POTTER® MUSIC BOXES

Come visit the Gingham Goose, home of the most distinguished line of fine gifts such as the immensely popular Beatrix Potter® Music Boxes.

We proudly offer the charm of these beautifully handcrafted and hand painted music boxes inspired by THE ORIGINAL ART OF BEATRIX POTTER

The

PSYCHOTHERAPY AND THE NUCLEAR THREAT

A symposium for mental health professionals

FRIDAY, JULY 27 — SUNDAY, JULY 29

Provincetown Inn

Fri., July 27: *8 pm—Robert Lifton, M.D.*
Sat., July 28: *9-12n Videotapes of Soviet Children: A Hiroshima Survivor's Account*
Sun., July 29: *9-12n—What Can We Do?*

Sat. and Sun. 1-4 pm: *Intensive workshops on Emotional and Practical Responses*

Registration at Door
Symposium fee: $90.

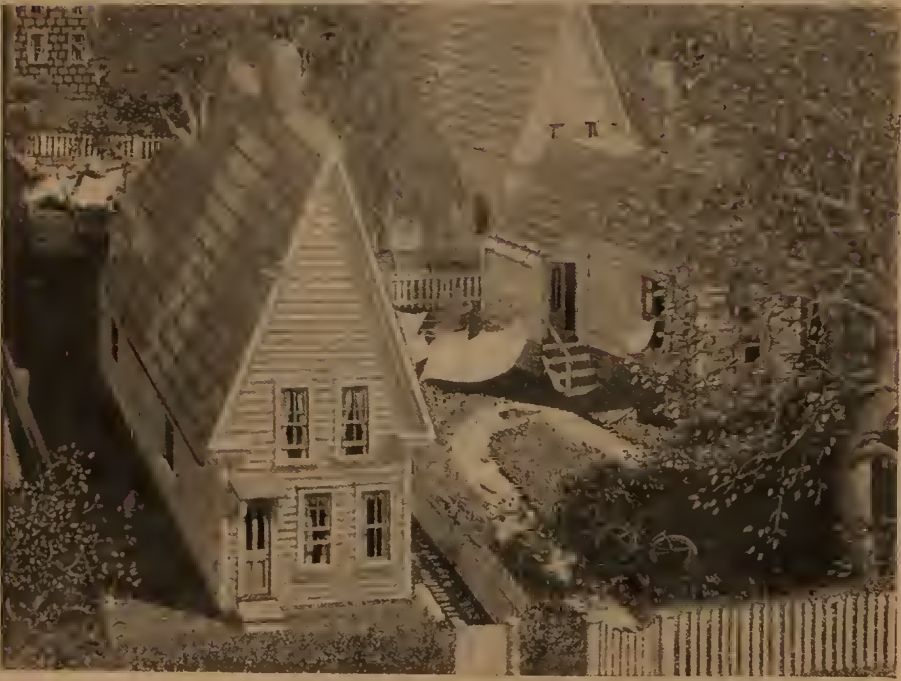
Further Information:
(212) 226-6767 or (617) 487-3998

Pleasant Bay Cruise
with author Bill Sargent
Coastlines Project 255-0824

COASTAL CUTS
RTE. 6A
ORACLE SQ.
ORLEANS, MA. 02653
HAIRSTYLING FOR MEN & WOMEN
REDKEN RETAIL PRODUCTS
(617) 255-9088
Tues.-Sat.
Thurs. Eves. by appl.

ART

By Joan Wheeler



Among the works of Provincetown artist Peter Coes, which will be featured beginning July 28 along with the work of artist Gail Browne at the Blue Heron Gallery, in Wellfleet, is "Our Neighborhood."

Artist **Jack Grasso** has said he feels that representational watercolor painters are the staple in the art world, and Mr Grasso is an artist who practices what he preaches. The proof will be hanging on the walls of the **Orleans Art Gallery** beginning Saturday, July 28.

To the observer, Mr Grasso may be being a bit too hard on himself by reducing his art to the lowest common denominator. The watercolors of Jack Grasso are hardly garden variety. His style is representational, yes, but his is art to which both most experienced art aficionado and the man in the street can relate.

Those who love New England will find much pleasure in this exhibit. The viewer may find scenes here that he has passed by often and never really noticed until he sees them through the eyes of Jack Grasso.

The Orleans Art Gallery is at Main Street and Rock Harbor Road in Orleans. The Grasso exhibit is to be its one "big" gallery show this season. It shouldn't be missed.

The **Left Bank Gallery** on Commercial Street in Wellfleet is large. This fact alone makes it a pleasure to visit. The paintings displayed on its walls and the pottery on the shelves make it even more enjoyable.

The Left Bank currently is featuring the work of three watercolorists, all skilled, all different. They are **Albert Drogin**, **Jean Morrow** and **Karol Wyckoff**, and each creates a different mood. The group show continues through August 4.

An artist with a camera is the best way to describe photographer **Jim Schlessinger**. He has chosen the shoreline of Cape Cod as his subject and the beautiful results are now being featured at The **Artful Hand Gallery** at Main Street Square, Orleans. The gallery is open Monday through Saturday from 10 am to 5:30 pm and Sundays from noon to 5 pm.

Two Provincetown artists will have a show at the **Blue Heron Gallery** for a week beginning Saturday, July 28. The two young diverse talents are **Peter Coes** and **Gail Browne**.

Miss Browne's watercolors are reflections of the land and seascapes with which she is familiar on the outer Cape. She knows her subjects well and transfers her images and impressions to paper.

Mr Coes' work is done with pigmented ink. His paintings are not to be viewed in haste. When you think you have seen it all, go back and look again. Mr Coes, by the way, designed the 1984 poster for the Blue Heron Gallery.

The gallery is on Bank Street in Wellfleet and is open from 9 to 6 every day.

LEFT BANK GALLERY
Hours 10-9 p.m. Daily

GROUP SHOW
Karol Wyckoff
Jean Morrow
Albert Drogin

Audrey Sherwin Parent, Director
COMMERCIAL ST., WELLFEET

Show off your tan...

Sterling Bracelet with sleek modern lines.

CUSTOM ORDERS • REPAIRS ALWAYS

Etta™
Etta Silversmiths
™

530 Route 28 West Dennis 394-8964
OPEN 6 DAYS 10-8 • RAINY SUNDAYS 11-5

Cape Codder 7-27-84

call from Mr Foster. He invited me to come to his residence to spend the day next Thursday.

November 28th

My birthday. Twenty-eight years. Also the Hawaiian's government independence was declared this day. I was presented from my husband a nice gold pin and a new dress. Al Jones presented me with a very nice sandalwood fan. Captain and Mrs Jones and children are now occupying Mrs Rainor's vacant rooms.

November 29th

On my return after breakfast found Mrs Junet awaiting with her carriage to take me up to Mr Foster's. Dressed Genia and myself and at 9 o'clock was on our way. The forenoon passed very pleasantly and the afternoon Edward and Mr Foster came. We dined at six. Had turkey, plum pudding, peas, beans, pies, cakes and everything nice. Was entertained in the evening by music from the piano. Had a beautiful moonlight ride home.

November 30th

Mrs Jones and myself went to ride.

December 1st

Edward and Captain J. and wife and myself visited the Catholic Church observatory, which gave us a good view of Honolulu. Also of the convent which comprised of a large lot of dwellings. Several nuns were visible.

December 2nd

I attended the Catholic Church. Was very much entertained, it being my first visit to see a church. Twenty of the sisters were out dressed in white. They wore white crepe veils. Edward managed to get a peak at one under her veil. He was very much smitten. Intended to have gone to the Church of England but had callers.

December 3rd

Morning went shopping. Mrs Jones and self called on Mrs Luddington. Was treated to some nice cake and port wine. Returned home. Dressed for lunch. Afternoon Edward and Captain Jones got horses and accompanied Mrs J. and Reverend Mr and Mrs Damond with myself to the noted place called the Devil's Punchbowl. It is a high mountain, and in order to ascend it it is necessary to ride horseback. Upon reaching its top, we have a full view of the city with all its valley residences and taru patches. Also an splendid view of the harbor and its shipping. Why this mountain is called Punchbowl is because its top comprises a number of rods of land and its surface is concave like a bowl. On the top are several çannons to defend the city in case of necessity. We were visited by a shower of rain which lasted a few moments, and a beautiful rainbow made its appearance. The place where we ascended was almost perpendicular. So much so that we were obliged to lead our horses down and walk ourselves. Arrived home just at dark. Went over and dined and received callers in the evening. Also called on Reverend Damond.

Captain Edward Penniman

December 5th

Arose early. Went to breakfast. Went shopping to get some articles for my use at sew. Made several calls. Lunched at 12 o'clock, bid our friends farewell and set sail for New Zealand. Arrived on board of the *Minerva* about 2 o'clock, having been gone three weeks. Have a very fair wind and we are fast passing Diamond Head with its tall, waving coconut trees just in sight. Felt a little seasick.

December 6th

Nice, fair wind and we are bounding merrily in our journey. Felt as though Neptune was going to visit me. Edward and Genia seasick.

December 10th

We have got quite naturalized to our sea home again. We have plenty of oranges and other kinds of fruit.

December 13th

Fine warm weather. Fourteen months out today.

December 14th

Edward and myself been washing. Had a very large number of pieces. Edward grew quite indignant before we finished, for he thought I had the most clothes.

December 15th

Morning felt very lame. After taking exercise felt better. Commenced to iron. Did not get through until eight bells. So ends this day.

December 20

Nice, fair wind. Cut and make Genia some socks.

December 23rd

Cut my chambray dress.

December 24th

Off Navigator Island Edward went ashore, purchased some bananas, (something apples) and breadfruit. Several canoes visited our ship. The natives wished to see the Whimena (wife). Their dress consisted of a small piece of cloth wrapped around their waist. They were highly tatooed. A white man was living ashore, a native of Boston. He was about marrying his sixth wife.

December 25h

Christmas Day. Genia hung up his stocking. Santa Claus visited it and left a number of presents. Genia felt very anxious to know if they hauled back the mainyard and who took the boats warp for Santa to get aboard.

December 28th

Been washing. Feel tired. Wanting iron to mend afternoon after I'd done chores.

December 29th

Cool, but head winds. Spent the day in sewing, reading and writing. All well. Extracted two of Genia's under teeth.

January 3rd, 1866

Commenced to embroider a yoke.

5th

Covered a quilt.

7th

Sunday. Spent it in writing, reading and eating. Edward rather fractious. Genia upon deck.

9th

Again the Island of Chatham meets our view with its lofty pyramid towering high above the sea. Ten months ago we bid this island adieu. Since then, many thousands of miles have separated us and many a storm have we endured. But at last are brought safely back again.

January 12th

Strong southwest wind. Went into Pitts Island for a harbor. Edward, Eugene and myself went ashore to Mr Hunt's, visiting. Found Mr Hunt and Missy away in New Zealand. Went and picked strawberries. Called upon Grandmother Hunt. Took tea with them. Spent the night ashore.

January 13th

Edward arose at 4 o'clock. Went down and picked a half peck of strawberries before breakfast. I rose about 7:00, dressed Genia and myself, went down, ate breakfast. Soon after the boat came to take us back to the ship. I was presented with a shoulder of ham, some eggs, lettuce and several other things. Arrived aboard about 11 o'clock. In the afternoon preserved my strawberries for Edward to eat in the Arctic Ocean.

Jamuary 14th

Feel quite indisposed. Ed gone gaming aboard Captain Lucas' ship from Hobart Town.

January 20th

For the last few days felt quite sick.

21st

Sunday. A strong breeze. Feel rather better.

January 29th

This morning the ship hove up anchor at Tobung. Made sail for that part of the island where we were to get a supply of wood. About 12 o'clock I went ashore. It being rough about landing at the usual place, I was obliged to land at the boat harbor where I had a couple of miles to walk. Edward remained all night and took his departure early the next morning.

January 30th

Arose. Bid Edward goodbye and watched the window bench disappear from my sight.

February 24th

Before I arose, the cry of "Sail Ho!" greeted my ears. On looking out I beheld our good ship *Minerva* in sight. About half past seven Edward came ashore bringing news of three of his men were drowned while in fishing at Port Hunt. Also the death of Captain Lucas.

25th

Left this island to cruise of Pyramid a few days. I was presented with paroquet, but it was so offended that it will not speak a word.

(to be continued.)

0

Cape Codder 7-17-84

Aboard The Minerva

Black Fish, Sweet Potatoes Esquimeux And Seasickness

Captain Edward Penniman was the clipper ship owner who built, as his residence, the Penniman House, now restored in Eastham by the Cape Cod National Seashore.

He took his wife as passenger, and she kept a journal of the voyage, excerpts from which are here recorded:

Remarks made on board Bark Minerva
during a whale voyage to the Arctic Ocean.

Sailed from New Bedford, Wednesday, October 12, 1864. Taking a pilot boat at the wharf, we proceeded down where the ship lay, she being a few miles from the city. We arrived on board about noon. It being very moderate, I spent the remainder of the day in unpacking and making arrangements for the sea voyage. About 7 o'clock the pilot left us. It immediately commenced to blow quite severe and continued so for one week. Since that time have had very pleasant weather. After two days of sea sickness I found myself quite indisposed for the next ten days, not being able to leave my stateroom. But under the careful attention of Dr. Penniman I am happy to say that my health is nearly restored to its former state.

A few evenings after we sailed, I was suddenly startled by a most tremendous crash upon deck. When directly Edward made his appearance saying, "Was she frightened?", the tool chest, not being properly secured, tipped over and away went its contents over deck. Neglecting to close the window during a gale of wind, I was surprised one day in looking upon my stateroom floor to see articles floating in every direction. Genia was seasick but one day. Ever since that he has enjoyed himself nicely, he being a great favorite with the officers I seldom saw him, except after a heavy sea he would run down and say, "See how wet I am, mama."

November 15th

This afternoon went on shore, saw the natives. They were black Portigo. I was invited into their houses and treated to some nice wine and oranges and other kinds of fruit. I will describe their dwellings. They were stoned up with thatched roof, no floor. The ladies wore no shoes. A few of the men understood English. It was a very mountainous region. Edward and myself took a short survey of the country, but being obliged to clamber up the mountains, we found it a very difficult task. Although there was a narrow passage stoned up which conveyed the people to their residences, most of them lived upon the mountains.

Edward purchased about 1000 oranges, different kinds of melons, bananas and several other kinds of fruit. I spent a very pleasant day. Our ship lay some distance of the shores, so we were obliged to go about two miles in the boat. It being rather windy I received quite a sprinkling in coming back. On returning we found another ship nearby, the *Java*, Captain Smith of New Bedford, two months out. Edward aboard of her, took tea and returned with a quantity of sweet potatoes. They were very nice. So ends this day.

November 6th

This morning very squally with rain. About noon Edward went ashore again, shipped five men and returned on board just dark. Left the island. Being calm all night we proceeded but a few miles. Sent letters home for the first time.

November 7th

Extremely hot and calm. Spent the day upon deck. Had boiled meat and sweet potatoes, creamed corn, for dinner.

November 8th

Very warm and calm. Spent a part of my time in reading and writing. Afternoon went upon deck to see the new men receive their clothes from the chest.

November 9th

Hot and sultry. Just dark. The officers load the boats to exercise the men in rowing. Evening took melons upon deck and treated the men.

November 10th

We are now sailing in the trade winds. Wind east northeast. Very warm, but a good breeze.

Novmeber 11th

Beautiful day and a nice wind. Rather warm.

November 12th

Today we are in what they call the doldrums. It is very changeable weather. One hour is nice, pretty weather; the next it is a thunder storm and very squally. Hope to get through of them in course of a week.

November 12th

This morning fine weather. Saw black fish. Lowered the boats. The starboard boat took a large one. Afternoon very squally with thunder.

November 13th

Commenced to draw out the black fish, but none being in sight the boats went out, caught one small fish by the bow boat. About noon it rained and very squally.

November 14th

This day commenced dark and rainy. Can just discern two ships at a distance.

November 15th

Very fine day. Had plum pudding and five bananas for dinner. Engaged in knitting and reading.

November 16th

Daylight it commenced to rain in torrents, but about 9 o'clock came out clear and sunshine. Ordered my water to be heat to do my washing with. Washed today for the first time. Got through about noon. Had but little skin left on my fingers. Pumping out ship. Fine weather again.

November 17th

. Morning rainy and squally. Afternoon very pleasant. Ironed, read and knit a little.

November 20th

A fine Sabbath day. Strong wind. I feel kind of seasick. Spent the day in reading and writing.

November 24th

Thanksgiving Day. Should like to be at home very much to take dinner with them. We dined upon boiled ham, boiled meat, turnip, potatoes, pudding, warm bread, cheese, pear preserves. Felt a little bit homesick this day.

November 28th

My birthday. Twenty-seven years old. Did not receive any present. I celebrated it by washing.

December 1st

Today commenced my school. Have one scholar, Genia B. Penniman, age 4 years and 2 months old. Receive for my labor $100 per year with board and clothing included to be paid at the end of the voyage. It is the first day of summer with us. With you, the first day of winter.

December 7th

Fine, nice cool day. Saw whales for the first time. Lowered the boats, but without success.

December 8th

Nice weather. Caught one black fish.

December 9th

Caught six black fish.

December 12th

Monday fine weather. Genia, getting out of the boat which was hung upon the cranes, lost his foothold and came very near of going overboard, but he clung to the side of the boat and called for his father who did not

ADVERTISEMENT

T·H·E·A·T·E·R

Outer Cape Performance Co.

Christine Gibson, Ann Brennan and Dorothy Gallagher in "Crimes Of The Heart," continuing this week and next at the Outer Cape Performance Company in Wellfleet.

Harwich Junior Theatre

City Without Love, "the story about a land lacking in hope and its transformation into a color-sparked world," is the Harwich Junior Theatre's second production of the season. It opens tonight, runs through Thursday, and again from july 23-26.

Included in the cast are Joe McGranaghan, Lisa Canto and Barney Hantunen.

The theater is on Division Street in West Harwich, and curtain is at 8 pm.

Betsy Palmer comes to The Cape Playhouse next week in "Breakfast With Les And Bess."

Cape Playhouse

Breakfast With Les And Bess, starring Betsy Palmer and Keith Charles (repeating the role he played on Broadway) runs July 23-28 at The Cape Playhouse.

This screwball comedy tells of a couple whose radio talk show is about to be cancelled because of poor ratings. He wants to move to Texas and become a sports announcer. She wants to stay in New York, and there's the rub.

The Middle Ages, with Joseph Bottoms, continues through Saturday of this week.

Melody Tent

Edna Ferber's classic story, *Showboat*, with the music of Jerome Kern and Oscar Hammerstein, is on stage this week at the Melody Tent in Hyannis, with a cast of Broadway and opera performers.

Showboat opened on Broadway in 1927, and, like "Ol' Man River," it just keeps rolling along. The musical runs through Saturday night, and there are 2 pm matinees today and Thursday.

Donnie and Marie Osmond will perform one show only at 7:30 pm, Sunday, July 22, and Laura Branigan takes over the stage for an 8 pm show on Monday, July 23.

Provincetown Summer Theatre

Piaf, a "dramatic collage" that tells the story of "The Little Sparrow," opens tomorrow night at the Provincetown Summer Theatre and runs through the 28th. The play includes scenes and songs from more than 30 years of Piaf's life, from the late '20s to her death in 1963 at age 47. Eva Charney plays the title role. Curtain is at 8:15 pm.

William McCallum, as Buddy Layman, douses for water in "The Diviners," at Monomoy Theatre in Chatham, tonight through Saturday.

Monomoy Theatre

Cape Codder 7-12-84

see him until he screamed. When taken down was very much alarmed. Has not attempted to climb on them since.

December 17th

This afternoon had the stove put up. I find it very comfortable.

December 18th

Dr. Penniman came to visit his patient. The third mate is quite sick.

December 25th

Christmas Day. Clear and cool. Eugene was visited by Santa Claus, who presented him with several tokens of affection.

1865—January 1st

Sunday, the first day of the new year. Morning commenced with a very heavy tempest and rain poured in torrents. Spent the day in reading.

January 2nd

Nice northerly winds. Smooth and pleasant weather. We have been sailing in the Indian Ocean one week. The officers often remark to me that the *Minerva* is very delicate about introducing me to the Indian Ocean. But I don't know about that. She rolled some last week, so that I was obliged to keep myself in very close quarters.

January 11th

Nice fair wind. Spent the day in playing checkers and reading.

February 2nd

We are fast approaching the Chatham Islands where I intend to remain a few days. Nice, fine weather. Genia on deck. Edward reading.

February 11th, Saturday

About noon saw Pitts Island, one of the Chatham Islands. All prepared to go on shore. Stepped on dry land about 5 P.M. after being out four months. Edward remained with us until after tea and then took his departure for Wytenooki to recruit chimp leaving Genia and myself to visit a friend of his until his return. This island is about 25 miles in circumferance, thickly wooded, with a beautiful soil, but three families lived upon it. I will describe the house where I visited. It was situated upon rising ground commanding a full view of the sea. A beautiful flower garden in front laid out with nice walks and hedging. Splendid prairie roses and running honeysuckles clambering up its roof. Large number of fuscia trees in full bloom interspersed with several other kinds of ornamental trees giving the cottage a very handsome appearance. All kinds of vegetables were cultivated with an immense large strawberry bed, the berries being just ripe. Oh, the strawberries and cream! How delicious after being aboard of the ship so long. Currents and cherries in abundance. It was the last of the summer with them. Mr Hunt, daughters and myself took long strolls through the woods visiting huge rocks and admiring the beauties of nature. On the morning of the 23rd of February the *Minerva* appeared in sight. About noon Edward arrived on shore to remain until the next day. The evening was spent with singing and dancing. I enjoyed my visit very much. Genia was presented with a pistol and a pig and four hens. The pig and hens are doing nicely. The pistol is often in exercise so much that a box of caps have disappeared.

February 24th

We set sail for the Arctic Ocean. Arriving on board old Neptune favored me with a visit so I was obliged to keep to my stateroom the remainder of the day.

March 3rd

For the past two days have experienced a heavy gale which resulted in the loss of a boat and two davits. Also the flying leap of our swing bed. The *Minerva* stood it well and gave me many a roll across the cabin.

March 19th—Sunday

Fine weather. Raised whales—took one small one by the waist boat. Made 25 barrels.

March 21st—Tuesday

Fine, calm day. Lowered the boats for whales. Directed me after breakfast. Did not return until one o'clock. I spent the day in washing and taking care of the ship. For a crew I had four Portuguese, one Irish, one German. We managed very well. Tacked ship once. Upset my washtub and rolled around some, but finally came right side up.

April 24th—Monday

Thick snow storm. Past Copper Island which was covered with snow and ice. It was uninhabited. Bearing sea.

April 26th

Cold and snowing. Struck the ice last night, frightening me considerable but hove the ship to until daylight.

June 21st

Cape Behring very near. Boats in down but without success. Last night we were somewhat surprised by the arrival of some of the Esquimeux. They came on board to trade of the whale bone, walrus tusks and furs. They wished to exchange them for rum, but we, not having the desired-for article, did not purchase of them. It was about midnight when they arrived. I rose and went upon deck to greet them. Several of them were in their boats taking a luncheon. They were partaking of some raw walrus and other similar dainties which they had taking in coming to our ship. They were clad in fur and looked very neat.

June 25th

Off Plevor Bay. Spoke French ship Gustave. Reporting the pirate *Shenendoah* off Cape Thadeus having burnt several ships. Saw heavy smoke. Supposed it to be ships burning.

June 26th

In company with the ship *Governor Troup* went south to avoid the pirate.

July 15th

Ship near Oumimak Island. About noon was very much startled by our ship's twice striking bottom on a reef but were around and got off without any damaged. About 4 o'clock felt quite a severe shock of an earthquake.

September 11th

Cool, nice air. Took two small whales. Eighty barrels and 80 barrels. Genia birthday. Five years old. A very good celebration.

September 22nd

Took a large boathead, 100 barrels.

October 8th

Gained with ship CH. Captain Homan and Captain Feld. A consultation concerning boatheads. Decided to point our ships north again. At noon found ourselves near Harold Island, latitude 72 N. It created quite a sensation on board to think we were so far north. It had been very sick weather so for several days had not got any observation. Supposed we were down in lat. 65. It must have been a very strong current which sat north rapidly. However, we caught a small whale in rather—Harold Island. Codfish. Made 20 barrels.

October 9th

A large body of whale. Lowered the boats. Captured one which made 50 barrels.

October 13th

Passing out of the straits. The Diomedes are in sight. Sunday spent the day in reading.

October 18th

One of the boat steers died with consumption. Committed his body to the deep.

October 20th

I'm quite unwell. We near Fox Islands.

October 21st

First at night passed through Fox Islands into the mild Pacific.

October 23rd, 24th, 25th, 26th, 27th, 28th, 29th, 30th, 31st; November 1, 2, 3rd

Sick.

November 4th

Calm. Been so for several days. Recovering slowly. Hope to get well by the time we reach Honolulu.

November 6th

Met with a mishap. Slipped down the stairs. Met with quite an accident. Calms.

November 7th

Started cleaning the cabins preparing for reaching port. Getting short of fresh water. Calms.

November 9th

Getting discouraged of ever having wind to reach port.

Novmeber 11th

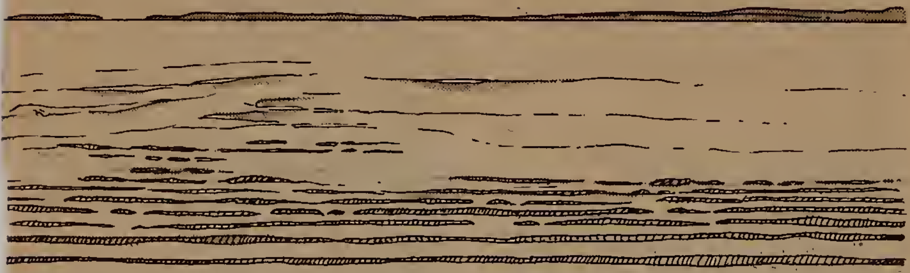
Nice free wind. Feel very tired. Been pressing out my clothes for packing.

Novmeber 12th

Honolulu in sight. Cannot get into the harbor tonight. Been packing my trunks.

(To be continued.)

nd Tide



their range climbs heading north as tides move gradually into what becomes ultimately the broad Gulf of Maine. A tidal range of six feet at Nauset Beach becomes seven feet off Wellfleet and nine feet by the time it is at Race Point in Provincetown.

Once the Cape's tip is cleared, however, the range doesn't increase particularly, because Cape Cod Bay is large relative to the opening between Provincetown and the mainland. Precisely the opposite is true in Canada's renowned Bay of Fundy where the typical Gulf of Maine range of 10 feet (already three times the open ocean mean) is much affected by a tapering bay and funneled to the staggering height of 30-50 feet above low water.

Tides on the Cape's south shore are a good deal more complex, although well understood through research done by the late Woods Hole scientist, Dr. Alfred Redfield.

Just south of Nantucket and Martha's Vineyard are relatively unobstructed waters, so even though the Vineyard's western point is well east of all Cape Cod, the tide arrives 3.5 hours earlier there than it does on Cape Cod's outer beaches. It enters the Sound along a channel between Martha's Vineyard and Woods Hole, and then later, slowed by its approach over Georges Bank, moves eastward into the Sound via a gap between Monomoy Point and Nantucket.

The interaction of these opposing facets of the same tide greatly influences the time of high water and generally reduces the tidal range to a Cape Cod minimum of about 1.5 feet in Falmouth.

Although boaters on the south shore can basically ignore tidal charts, tricky and shifting tidal currents require caution. Indeed, tidal currents in New England are nowhere stronger than in the Cape Cod Canal and the "holes" between the islands south of Woods Hole.

In "The Ever-Changing Sea," a text on oceanography, authors David Ericson and Goesta Wollin recall a becalmed night off Martha's Vineyard. "In the distance we heard a rushing, churning sound, like that of the bow wave of a small steamer, but whatever it was it showed no light; we could see nothing on the dark water.

"Then as the rushing sound rapidly became louder we realized that we were being hurried by the tidal current directly toward the West Chop buoy; what had sounded like a bow wave was the current churning against the buoy. With no wind we were helpless to avoid a possible collision. As it happened, Neptune was kind; we passed the buoy almost hidden in foam with a few feet to spare.

"In the Hole, the narrow passage south of Woods Hole that connects Buzzards Bay with Vineyard Sound, the tidal current at its peak is strong enough to drag the marking buoys completely under, leaving no other sign of their presence than a wake of snarling, violently boiling foam."

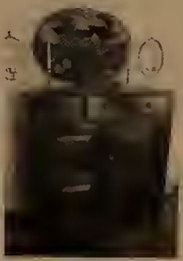
A rich and varied fabric of life fills the area between

TO FIND

size"

- 5:30 Mon.-Thurs.
til 9
noon to 5

s Nice
rleans Center
662 255-6981
m.—5 p.m.



Lilac Hedge Antiques and Collectibles

Pine Jelly Cupboard
circa 1830
Pictorial Hooked Rug

Featuring a fine selection of
American antiques and primitives:
furniture, quilts, kitchenware,
china, glass, pottery, bottles and
more.
Don't miss our collection of
plates & copper lustre.

Visit our annex and kid's korner
255-1684 12 West Road, Orleans
just off 6A at light next to Bullock Toyota Dealer

OPEN MON.—SAT. 10-5
CLOSED SUNDAYS

LADIES'
DANSKIN
0% OFF
SWIMSUITS

FREE

Me Beautiful®
COD

LCC 37

Stephen^1 + Giles^2 Hopkins

Hopkins

Giles^2 of Catherine Whelden (dau. of Gabriel) Hopkins

Witnesses to his will —
Jonathan Sparrow
Samuel Knowles
and to the codicil
Mark Snow +
Jonathan Sparrow

Ch.
sons Stephen^3
Wm.^{3}
Caleb^3
Joshua^3

1st 4 ch. No doubt b. in Yarmouth & the rest in Eastham

(8 MD 17, 18) 1. Mary b. Nov. 1640 Yarmouth d. 2 July 1700 Mary or Samuel (12 MD 116)
m. 3 Jan. 1665/6 Samuel^2 (Ralph^1) Smith

2. ✓ Stephen^3 b. Sept. 1642 Yarmouth

3. John b. 1643 Yarmouth; d 3 mos. old

4. Abigail^3 b. Oct. 1644 Yarmouth; m. E 23 May 1667 (Ply. Col. Rec. 8/56)
Wm.^{2} Merrick (Myrick) son of Wm.^{1} + Rebecca^2 (Tracy) Merrick

5. Deborah b. June 1648; m. in E 27 July 1668 Josiah Cooke
5 MD 185, 186; Eastham Recs. (8 MD 88)
(3 MD 97, 103) Josiah not son of Francis Cooke of Mayflower

6. ✓ Caleb b. Jan. 1650-1; m. Mary Williams, dau. of Thomas of E
d. bef. 22 May 1728 at Truro leaving issue (8 MD 240-243)

7. Ruth b. June 1653, perh. m. Job Winslow (N.Y. G. & B. Rec. 8)

8. ✓ Joshua b. June 1657; m. 26 May 1684 Mary Cole, She d.
~~Sh~~ 1 Mar. 1733-4 (6 MD 204 7/15)
He d. abt. 1738

9. ✓ William b. 9 Jan. 1660-1 [8 Ply. Col. Rec., 28]

10. Elizabeth b. in Nov. 1664 & d. being a month

HOPKINS

Stephen^1 Hopkins b. 1581-
1583-([illegible]) Eng.; d. between 6 June 1644 date of his will Plymo
and 17 July 1644 date of his inventory

(printed in full in M.D. vol. 2 pp 12-17)

His will witnessed by Capt. Myles Standish and
Gov. William Bradford, proved 29 Aug. 1644

m. 1) Constance [illegible] Fisher see note in "F. & P." "Hopkins"
b. Eng.; d. Eng.

m. 2) 19 Feb. 1617/18 Elizabeth Fisher
(in England in Registry of the Church of St. Mary

He brought with him on the Mayflower his 2 ch. by his wife and
his second wife Elizabeth & their child Damaris & 2 servants.

2 Ch by 1st wife Constance

1. Constance^2 b. before 1613 (LCH - 1605); d. after middle Oct. 1677 at Eastham
m. before 22 May 1627 at Plymouth Nicholas^1 Snow
b. 1599 Eng. (b. Hoxton, Eng.)
d. 15 Nov. 1676 Eastham
will dated 14 Nov. 1676 (O. S.)

2. Gyles^2 - b. [1607 Eng. LCH] ; d. bef. 16 Apr. 1690
m. 9 Oct. 1639 at ? Yarmouth or Plymouth Katherine^2 Wheldon
dau. of Gabriel^1 Wheldon b. ———
d. after 5 March 1688/9
res. Yarmouth in June 1644; was in Eastham in 1650.
his will dated 19 Jan. 1682 ; the codicil 5 Mar. 1688/9

Children by 2d wife - Elizabeth

3. Damaris^2 b. Eng. (bef 1618 - LCH.); d. y.
4. Oceanus^2 b. 1620 on the Mayflower; d. y. (bef. 1 June 1627 LCH)
5. Caleb^2 b. bef. 1623 Plymouth; d. aft. 1651 unm.
6. Deborah^2 b. abt. 1625 Plymouth; d. aft. 1659 (? 1666)
m. 23 Apr. 1646 Plymouth Andrew^2 Ring b. ca 1618 (LCH 1616 Eng.)
& w/mo. when he was abt. 13 yrs. old. - son of widow
Mary^1 Ring & perh. deceased William Ring
7. Damaris^2 b. after 1627 Plymouth; d. bef. Nov 1669
m. 1647 Jacob^2 Cooke (Francis^1) b. c 1618 in Holland
8. Ruth^2 - b. Plymouth; d. unm. d. bet. 11 & 18 Dec 1675 at Plymouth He m. 2nd
9. Elizabeth^2 - b. " ; d. 1659 unm

p. 21

Ch. of Giles^2 Hopkins & Katherine Wheldon
Gyles

1. Mary^3 b. — Nov. 1640 E.; d. 2 July 1700, E.
m. 3 Jan. 1665 E. – Samuel^2 Smith (Ralph^1)
bapt. 11 July 1641 Hingham
d. 22 Mar. 1696/7 at Eastham

2. Stephen^3 b. — Sept. 1642 E.; d. 10 Oct. 1718 at Harwich
m. 1) 23 May 1667 E. – Mary^2 Merrick [Merrek] (Wm^1)
b. 4 Nov. 1650 E.; d. bef. 1701
m. 2) 7 or 9 Apr. 1701 Bethiah (Linnell) Atkins
b. 7 Feb. 1640/1; d. 24 or 25 Mar. 1726 at Harwich
4 ch. by 1st wife 8 ch. by 2d or 8 all 1st sister

for ch. see p. 4

3. John^3 b. 1643 E.; d. ae 3 mos.

4. Abigail^3 b. Oct. 1644 at Yarmouth; d.
m. 23 May 1667 E., William^2 Merrick (Wm^1)
b. 15 Sept. 1643; d. 30 Oct. 1732 Brewster
m. 2) aft. 22 Apr. 1691 Elizabeth^2 (Smith) Snow (Ralph^1)
widow of Jabez^2 Snow [Nicholas^1 + Constance^2 (Hopkins) Snow]

5. Deborah^3 b. — June 1648 E.; d. bet. 28 Feb. 1686 & 7 Dec. 1727
m. 27 July 1668 E. – Josiah^2 Cooke, Jr. (Josiah^1)
b. ; d. 31 Jan. 1731/2 E.

6. Caleb^3 b. E. — Jan. 1650/1 (?); d. bef. 22 May 1728
m. bef. 10 May 1692 Mary^2 Williams (Thomas^1)
b. — ; d. aft. 26 May 1709 & bef. 5 June 1728
(rem. to Truro; d. there abt. 1725 – intestate, lvg. 4 sons + 1 dau.
Caleb^4, Nathaniel^4, Thomas^4, Thankful^4, Constant^4

7. Ruth^3 b. — June 1653 E.; d. —
m. as 2d wife to Samuel^3 Mayo
b. 12 Oct. 1655 E.; d. 29 Oct. 1738 E.
son of Nathaniel^2 + Hannah^2 (Prence) Mayo
grandson of Rev. John^1 Mayo

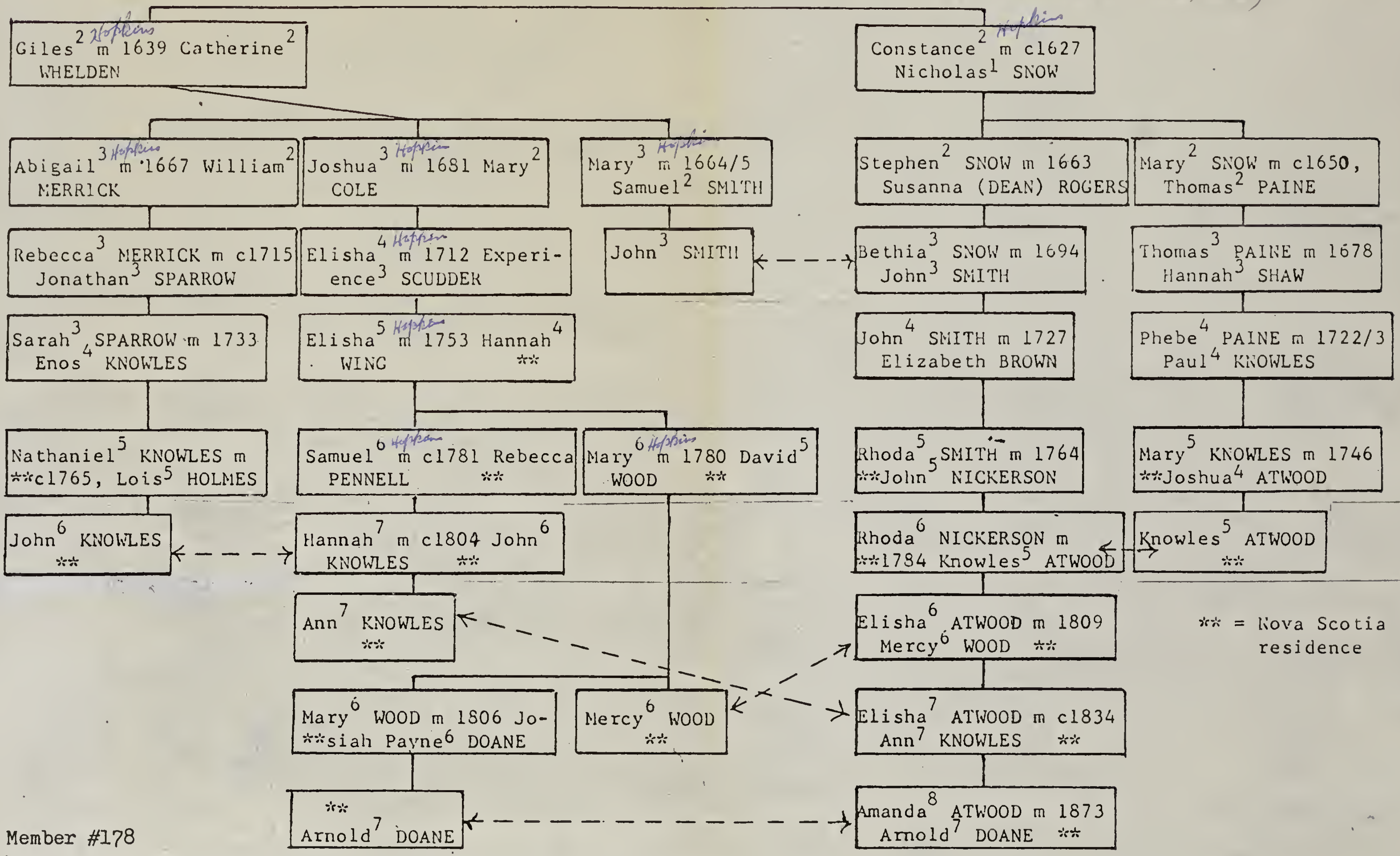
8 Joshua^3 — b. E. June 1657; d. bef. 31 Aug. 1738
m. 26 May 1681 E., Mary^2 Cole (Daniel^1) b. 10 Mar. 1658 E.
(8 ch.) see 2 pages ahead d. 1 March 1733/4 E.

9. William^3 b. 9 Jan. 1660 E.; unm.; still living 1690 prob. an invalid (LCH)

10. Elizabeth^3 b. — Nov. 1664 E.; d. — Nov. or Dec. 1664, ae 1 mo.

Stephen^1 HOPKINS and wife #1

[illegible] ?d/o William [illegible] [illegible] Fisher [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] sister)



Giles^2 Hopkins m 1639 Catherine^2 WHELDEN

Constance^2 Hopkins m c1627 Nicholas^1 SNOW

Abigail^3 Hopkins m 1667 William^2 MERRICK

Joshua^3 Hopkins m 1681 Mary^2 COLE

Mary^3 Hopkins m 1664/5 Samuel^2 SMITH

Stephen^2 SNOW m 1663 Susanna (DEAN) ROGERS

Mary^2 SNOW m c1650, Thomas^2 PAINE

Rebecca^3 MERRICK m c1715 Jonathan^3 SPARROW

Elisha^4 Hopkins m 1712 Experience^3 SCUDDER

John^3 SMITH

Bethia^3 SNOW m 1694 John^3 SMITH

Thomas^3 PAINE m 1678 Hannah^3 SHAW

Sarah^3 SPARROW m 1733 Enos^4 KNOWLES

Elisha^5 Hopkins m 1753 Hannah^4 WING **

John^4 SMITH m 1727 Elizabeth BROWN

Phebe^4 PAINE m 1722/3 Paul^4 KNOWLES

Nathaniel^5 KNOWLES m **c1765, Lois^5 HOLMES

Samuel^6 Hopkins m c1781 Rebecca PENNELL **

Mary^6 Hopkins m 1780 David^5 WOOD **

Rhoda^5 SMITH m 1764 **John^5 NICKERSON

Mary^5 KNOWLES m 1746 **Joshua^4 ATWOOD

John^6 KNOWLES **

Hannah^7 m c1804 John^6 KNOWLES **

Rhoda^6 NICKERSON m **1784 Knowles^5 ATWOOD

Knowles^5 ATWOOD **

Ann^7 KNOWLES **

Elisha^6 ATWOOD m 1809 Mercy^6 WOOD **

** = Nova Scotia residence

Mary^6 WOOD m 1806 Josiah Payne^6 DOANE **

Mercy^6 WOOD **

Elisha^7 ATWOOD m c1834 Ann^7 KNOWLES **

** Arnold^7 DOANE

Amanda^8 ATWOOD m 1873 Arnold^7 DOANE **

Frederick Arnold^8 DOANE m 1922, Marion Elizabeth SHELDON (from NS to Mass.)

Elizabeth Ann^9 DOANE m 1957, Curtis Demitt LOGAN

Sheet 2 of 2

Member #178
Mrs. C.D. Logan
721 Briarwood Drive
Denison, Texas 75020

HOPKINS

HOPKINS

(Meetinghouse Hill: 1630-1783 by Ola Elizabeth Winslow)

THOMAS HOOKER

Chap.2 p. 25 Thomas Hooker, arriving in 1633, en route to Cambridge, had been preceded in 1632 by a group from his former St. Mary's congregation in Essex. A non-conforming minister seldom came alone, and wherever he settled, a few of his former congregation were likely to be the nucleus of the new society.

Chap.5 p. 71 If Thomas Hooker, during his eight-week voyage in the Griffin, had caught a prophetic glimpse of himself on the Old Bay Path three years hence, heading a cavalcade of men, women, and children, their servants, their cattle, their sheep, through the wilderness, he might for all his bold courage have called himself a fool indeed. It was one thing, under the passion of the moment, to declare in his farewell sermon to his Chelmsford congregation that

> "England has seen her best dayes, and now evill days are befalling us,....Our God is going, and do you sit still on your beds? ....God is packing up his Gospel, because no body will buy his wares, nor come to his price";

even to go so far as to say, "the poor native Turks and Infidels shall have a cooler summer parlour in hell"[2] than England, once so exalted in God's sight. It took courage of a quite different stamp to break his own personal career in half, relinquish the fame which was beginning to be spoken beyond St. Mary's borders, and, perhaps hardest of all for him, to forego the chance to lead in English church reform which at that moment seemed to be his. Nevertheless he left it all behind him, gambled with the unknown and began over. He was forty-seven years old, and as men thought of their life span in those days he was already old. Why not, after all, he might have asked, the semi-retirement of Little Baddow, with its quiet business of school-keeping as a livelihood? If Laud would not let him preach as he must, there were other ways of being heard. But he had turned the page, and however unwillingly he had made his decision, there was conviction as well as expediency back of it. There was also vision.

Whatever made his two-year sojourn in New Towne a restless time (and that still remains something of a mystery) Massachusetts was not p.72 his answer. He was preaching to the Mt. Wollaston congregation, "a joyful and affectionate people", numbering some of his former English congregation, and they were well satisfied with his ministry. He was living in a comfortable house within the confines of what is now Harvard Yard. He ~~he~~ had daily intercourse with men who spoke his own language. Magistrates consulted him. His chance of being one of the "Big Men" of the colony was bright. The contrast between his two flights from London and his escape to America in disguise, when placed beside his New Towne honors, is dramatic. Why did he wish to leave this hopeful new life behind? Was it that the lure of "a long, fresh, rich river" gave concreteness to a vision not to be satisfied in Massachusetts, or was it (as is more probable) that life in the orbit of John Cotton was less free than his nature and his powers demanded? Did one walk a chalk line even here? As to all this, he kept his own counsel, but petitioned to remove with a substantial number of his congregation. The General Court said No. He repeated his plea and then despite the repeated denial, the resulting schism in the Court and the noisy debate -- despite even the "melting sermon" of John Cotton and the apparent peace it brought -- he and his people persisted in their plea until it was finally granted. Then when spring broke in 1636, they sold their houses and were off toward the deeper wilderness.

Their fortnight in the woods reads like a chapter out of Pilgrim's Progress, except that they were not fleeing from the wrath to come. Theirs was a pilgrimage toward a freer life. Ten miles a day was their pace. Says Trumbull, their earliest historian:

> "They had no guide but their compass; made their way over mountains, thro' swamps, thickets and rivers, which were not passable but with great difficulty. They had no cover but the heavens, nor any lodging but that which simple nature afforded them. They drove with them a hundred and sixty cattle, and by the way, subsisted on the milk of their cows. Mrs. Hooker was borne through the wilderness upon a horse-litter. The people generally carried their packs, arms and some utensils. They were nearly a fortnight on their journey. This adventure was the more remarkable, as many of this company were persons of figure, who had lived, in England, in honor, affluence and
> p. 73 delicacy, and were entire strangers to fatigue and danger".[5]

They would never be strangers to it again while they lived. Their share in the founding of Hartford was in part their exchange for comfort and safety.

p. 77 Thomas Hooker's 1638 sermon in Hartford is a natural first. It survives in outline only.[6] Presumably delivered before the General Court in adjourned session, it reduced to clear aphoristic statement the essentials of civil government as already
p. 78 practiced in the Connecticut elections of the preceding year. He chose as his text, Deuteronomy 1, 13,

> "Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you".

As is now well known even to casual students of American political history, he argued for principles which to later times are the very commonplaces of democratic practice, but were not yet commonplaces in 1638.

> Government should be by universal suffrage.
> In the choice of magistrates, the "people" must rule.
> Franchise is a trust.
> The foundation of authority is laid in the free consent of the governed.
> Those who appoint can also set a limit to power.
> It would be a good thing to commit both the powers and the limitations of power to writing.[7]

A year later these principles were written, presumably by Thomas Hooker, minister, Roger Ludlow, lawyer, and John Haynes, one-time governer of Massachusetts, into the Fundamental Orders of Connecticut. This was the first written constitution in history.

That these ideas were neither original with Thomas Hooker nor unique in Connecticut practice is well known; also that they were neither new nor startling to those who listened to this sermon. Every self-gathered church from the beginning had elected officers from among themselves, practiced consent of the governed, and in all their doings proceeded on the assumption that all power needful for the functioning of the society was vested in the membership alone. Every incorporated town had run its own affairs, elected its own officers and its representatives to the General Court. Thomas Hooker, on this occasion (and it was an important thing to do) was reducing known practice to clear-cut axiomatic principles as basis for civil as well as ecclesiastical government. In do doing he voiced one of the most deeply shared convictions of Puritan Dissent, and gave self-government a wider basis and a deeper significance, as well as a Scriptural warrant.

p. 79 One need only qualify the praise so often accorded him for this sermon by remembering that the basic principles of self-government, as he asserted them on this occasion, were not so democratic as they sound to later ears. Like John Winthrop, John Cotton, and other early shapers of opinion in such matters, Thomas Hooker put certain limitations on the word "people". He did not mean all the people, acting directly. Even in his own Hartford circle of church members, he did not mean all the people. He believed that

> "The debating matters of difference, first before the whole body of the church, will doubtless break any church in pieces, and deliver it up unto loathsome contempt".8

Therefore, if he feared debate on some action to be propounded, he saw to it beforehand that the elders were informed as to the action he desired, so that when the meeting was called, they could move quickly to bring it to pass before the lay opposition could be vocal one way or the other. Such a court-packing scheme was what Samuel Stone, Hooker's successor, had in mind when he uttered the much-quoted aphorism that a congregational church is a "speaking Aristocracy in the face of a silent democracy". Such a notion made trouble, plenty of trouble, even in Hartford's long-drawn-out "Scandal of an incurable breach". Luckily, however, the principles which Thomas Hooker had so clearly asserted had already been put into practice in many places, and as soon as they were better understood by the rank and file and had been ventured by a few more recalcitrant laymen in critical situations, it would be forever impossible for the pulpit to control the meeting or foreordain the result by any such manipulation as Thomas Hooker had sanctioned. But so to say is not to minimize the importance of his justly famous sermon at this early date.

Furthermore, when a hundred years later timid ones among the clergy and worried magistrates in the pew were arguing whether or not the minister might justifiably bring affairs of government into the pulpit, it would be precisely a hundred years too late to admit the matter to discussion. Before the first election preacher had solemnized the annual voting day with a two-hour sermon on what makes a godly ruler and how the people should behave toward him, the first principles of a working democracy had
p. 80
been written into village history. Thomas Hooker in his early Hartford days had been one of those who had written them most legibly and also mot indelibly. "3rdly", as he put it, among the "Uses of Exhortation" on this 1638 occasion, "to persuade us, as God hath given us liberty, to take it". He and his congregation had already taken it when they set off through the woods in the spring of 1636.

Chap.5
p.88

In his essay on "The Preacher", Emerson was later to say of his own contemporaries of the cloth, "The clergy are as like as peas". He could not have said it of his first American ancestor's generation. Nothing about these men can be run into a mold. They were individuals, often so thorny in their individuality that they could not long walk the same path in amity. Their small kingdoms must perforce be separate. John Cotton and Thomas Hooker, looked back upon by an admiring eye, may indeed have seemed the "Lither and Melancthon of New England", but they could never have played such roles side by side in Cambridge. No town was big enough for the two of them at once and fortunately one of them had the good sende to know it. Fortunately also, the wilderness was wide and they separated in time to avoid the explosion which would certainly have come had they continued to pitchtheir tents in adjoining fields along the Charles.

NOTES: Chapter 5:

2. His subject was "The Danger of Desertion," Jer. 14,9: "We are called by thy name; leave us not". London, 1641,p.20. For a discussion of this sermon, see Edwin D. Mead, "Thomas Hooker's Farewell Sermon in England", Proc. Mass. Hist. Soc., XLVI (1913), pp. 253-274. Excerpts from the sermon are included in this article.

3. Benjamin Trumbull, A Complete History of Connecticut, Civil and Ecclesiastical, 2 vols., Hartford 1797, I, 55.

6. Coll. Conn. Hist. Soc., I (1860), 40.

7. For an appraisal of this sermon in its time and place, see Perry Miller, "Thomas Hooker and the Democracy of Early Connecticut", New England Quarterly, IV (1931), 663-712.

8. Magnalia, I, 316.

HOLYOKE

ESTATE OF EDWARD HOLYOKE OF LYNN

"The will of mee Edward Holyoke made the XXVth of December 1658. As for the holy faith of the holy one God in Trinitie: & of the holy faith of our glorious Lord the son of God the Lord Jesus Christ the Second Adam I haue composed a booke and do bestowe vpon each of my sonns in Law a booke as their best legacy beseeching the heauenly father to instruct them & my daughters chiefly in the holy scriptures & vsing that help as a means fro the Lord to vnderstand the scriptures, & the Lord God by his good Spirit blesse the holy scriptures, & this helpe of their ffather & the publique ministery & any sound bookes of instructio|| and I doubt not soe that my booke will giue them an hint of all sound doctrine: and an hint of all false & vnworthy doctrine.|| & it is my hearty desire|| & prayer to God|| that my children & childrens children may delight in the publiq assemblies of the saints & religiously observe the B. Lords day the ch[r]istian Sabbath: & loue priuate and publique prayer yea and secret prayer euery day & loue godly ch[r]istians & delight only in them & that they be not drawen aside by the pleesures or pfts & the vaine & froths company of this evill world w'ch lyes in all wickednesse. And I intreat my children that they bring vp their children wch they haue borne to God in the knowledg of God & of our Lord Jesus Christ The Lord Grant these things to his poore vnworthy servant that I may haue comfort that although I must be taken out of this warld & go to the ganeration of the godly Patriarcks pphetts Apossles & all the godly yet that I haue left among my children & childrens children the holy faith of the son of God for the hope of the life wch is eternall.

"As touching my worldly estate thus I dispose: a yoke of Oxen & my mare I bequeath to my sonn in Law Georg Keysar: my mare foale & a kow to my Son Pickman: 2 a kow to my son Andrewes: a kow to my daughter martyn. These oxen & kine are in the hands of goodman Wilkins of Lynn: the mare & foale is att Romney Marsh: I giue to my son Tuttell that 14^{ld} that yearly he should haue giuen mee since I putt ouer the howse at Boston to him: I never yet had peny of it: 40^{s} I gaue him of it: so there is 6^{ld} yet behinde: & there is fiue pounds mentioned in goodman wilkins lease that he owes me: 50^{s} of it I giue to my daughter martyn: & Twenty shillings to my kinswoman Mary Mansfield. & x^{s} of it to John Dolittle and x^{s} of it to my kinsman Thomas Morris of new haven. & x^{s} of it to Hannah Keysar. As touching my Apparell: I giue my best Cloake of that cloth that came fro England to my sonne Holyoke: as also my Coate of the same cloth. I giue my other cloke to my sonn Keysor: my best doublet and breeches to my son Tuttell: my stuff doublet ||and my best Hatt|| to my son Holyoke: & all the rest of my wearing apparell to my son keysar.

"As touching the wholl yeeres rent of this yeere 1658. that is due to me from goodman Wilkins of Lyn. I owe Theodore Atkins 49^{s} pay him in wheat: I ow John Hull about 22^{s} pay him in wheate pay m^{r} Russell treasurer 3 bushell of wheate for John Andreues: viii bushell of wheate to m^{r} Wilson Pastor at Boston: & 8 bushell of Indian. as for my linnen let all my daughters pt alike: The xx^{s} goodman Page oweth mee as my son Tuttell can witnesse I giue my Daughter Martyn: There is about xv^{s} Captaine Sauige oweth mee: intreat him to satisfie my Cousin Davis & the rest giue to my Daughter martyn As for my bookes & writings: I giue my son Holyoke all the bookes that are at Lynn: as also the yron chest. And the bookes I haue in my study that are m^{r} Broughtons works I giue him: he only can make vse of them: & like wise I giue him all my manuscripts whatsoever: & I ||giue|| him that large new Testam^{t} in folio wth wast pap betweene euery leafe that I giue him. As also mr Ainsworth on the 5. bookes of Moses & the psalms: & my Dictionary & Tremollins Bible in latin: & my Latin coment[ary on] Daniel

bound together: these I giue to my son Holyoke. & a pt of the N Testam^{t}: in folio wth wast pap betwene euery leafe: & the great mapps of genealogy & that old manuscript called a synassight. the rest for a musket I gaue of old to my son Holyoke. All my land in Lyn & that land & meadow in the contrey neere Reading all was giuen to my son Holyoke when he marryed m^{r} Pynchons daughter."

Edward Holyoke

Proved June 25, 1660.

M^{r} Elizur Holioke only son of Edward Holyoke appointed June 25, 1660, administrator to his father's imperfect will.

Inventory of estate of Edward Holyoke of Lynn, who died at Rumney Marsh, 4 May, 1660, taken June 19, 1660, by John Tuttell, John Dowlettell: a farme at Lyn, 400li.; 2 oxen, 12li., 4 Cowes, 16li., 3 young cattell, 8li. 10s., 36li. 10s., 1 Old mare 10li.; 1 two yeere old mare, 8li.; 1 colt, 7li., 25li. Vtensills belonging to ye farme, 10li.; a parcell of land at Nahant about 3 acres, 6li.; A farme at Bever Damme neere Readinge, 150li.; Bookes at lynne & Rumney Marsh, 20li.; Wearinge cloths, 10li., a deske 5s. 10li. 5s.; An iron chest & other chests, 40s., 2 bedsteads, 20s., 3li.; a rest for a muskett, 5s., a little lynnen, 20s., 1li. 5s.; Debts about 19li.; total, 681li. According to our apprehensions of the Estate we judge these to be indiffrent prizes thereof.

Some bookes excepted lent out & not Gott in & the two farmes formerly on marriage Cuven^{t} to ye sd. Elizur Holyoke.

Elizur Holioke deposed June 25, 1660, this to be a true inventory of his late father's Estate to y^{e} best of his knowledge & y^{t} when he knew more he will discover it.

Suffolk Co. Probate Files, Docket 242.

Source: "Probate Records of Essex County, Massachusetts - Vol. I. 1635-1664" (1916)

HOLYOKE

JOHN HOLYOKE - b. abt. 1557 ; d. 1587-8 Alcester, Warwickshire, England
m. abt. 1583 - Elizabeth Stokes, dau. of Richard & ? (?)Stokes; b. ; d.

John's will dated 21 Nov. - 30th yr. of Elizabeth - proved 31 Jan. 1587/8. Will ment. wife & fa.-in-law & following ch.: Mary, Edward and the child with which his wife was "now conceived."

Children:

Mary - b. abt. 1584, Alcester

*Edward^1 - b. abt. 1586, Alcester or Tamworth (q.v.)

a child - b. abt. 1588,

==

REV. EDWARD^1 HOLYOKE - b. abt. 1586 ?Tamworth, co. of Stafford, just over the line from Warwickshire, England
d. 4 May 1660 at Rumney Marsh (Chelsea), Mass.

Will
Inventory

m.(1) 8 June 1612 in England - Prudence Stockton, dau. of Rev. John & ? (?) Stockton, of Alcester & Kin(g)holt, Leicestershire, England
Prudence - b. abt. 1590 Alcester, Warwickshire, Eng.
d. bef. 1648
m.(2) - Anne (?) Tuttle, dau. of ? & wid. of Richard Tuttle, by whom she had at least 1 son (John)
Anne - b. ; d.

Rev. Holyoke was in Lynn, Mass. as early as 1637; freeman there 14 Mar.1638/9. He had a gr. of 500a. upland & meadow in Lynn 1638; farm at Lynn valued at 400£; farm in or near Reading, at Beaver Dam 510 £ ; 3 acres land in Nahant 6£. Resided Rumney Marsh (now Chelsea), Mass.; had power from Gen. Court to manage lands of Lord Brooke; was one of the adventurers in Pascataqua Plantation; sold his share to Robert Saltonstall, 25 Oct. 1644; Deputy for Springfield, 1650, although not a resident, but because his son was one of the chief citizens there. ?Rem. to Springfield, Mass.?, and after staying there for a while, returned to England; returned to N.E. in ?
A member of Essex Court; chosen Representative many times.
His will dated 25 Dec. 1658, proved 25 June 1660; inventory 19 June 1660

Children:

Sarah^2 b. abt. 1614 ; d. 29 Apr. 1666
m. abt. 1632 - John Andrews, of Salem, Mass., son of Robert & Elizabeth ( ) Andrews; b. abt. 1629; d. 24 May 1662
2 ch.:
John - b. ; m. Anne Jacob
Sarah - b. ; m. Robert Cannon
(Sarah ment. in will of George^1 Kezar.)

at Springfield "13d. 2mo. 1648"

Capt. Elizur^{2} - b. abt. 1616, Tamworth, Eng.; Freeman, 13 Apr. 1648
d. 6 Feb. 1675/6 at Springfield, Mass., where he had rem. at time of 1st m. "Mt. Holyoke" named for him.
m.(1) 20 May/Nov. 1640 - Mary Pynchon, dau. of Hon. col. William & Anna (Andrews) Pynchon, of Roxbury & Springfield, Mass.
Mary - b. ; d. 20/26 Oct. 1657
m.(2) 1658 - Editha(Stebbins)(Maynard)Day,
dau. of
wid. of John Maynard and wid. of Robert Day
b. ; d. 24 Oct. 1688 at Springf'd.

8 ch.:

John^{3} - b. 25 Aug. 1641; d. 8 Oct. 1641
John^{3} - b. 5 Sept. 1642;
Hannah^{3} - b. 9 July 1644; m. Samuel Talcott - 8 ch.
child - b. & d. 21 May 1646
Samuel^{3} - b. 4 Nov. 1647; d. 31 Oct. 1676
Edward^{3} - b. 6 Nov. 1649; d. 16 June 1708
Elizur^{3} - b. 13 Oct. 1651; m. Mary Eliot - 11 ch.
Mary^{3} - b. 14 Nov. 1656; m. James Russell - 1 son

Edward^{2} - b. abt. 1618, in Eng.; d. 30 Dec. 1631, Eng. - in 13th yr.

*Elizabeth^{2} - b. abt. 1619; d. 24 June 1659, in Salem, Mass.
m. abt. 1645 - George^{1} Kezar(Keysar), of Salem (or Lynn)
son of George & ( ) Keyser or Kezar
George - b. 1612-14 England
d. ?Sept. 1690 AE 76
m.(2) - Rebecca(Ayer)Ashby

8 ch.:

Sarah - b. ; m.(1) John Gilloway - 2 ch.
m.(2) John Johnson
Eleazer - b. abt. 1646; m.(1) Mary Collins - 2 ch.
m.(2) Hannah(Flint)Ward-
*John - b. abt. 1651; m. Hannah^{3} Davis - 8 ch.
Mary - b. ?1653; m. Thomas Mould - ? ch.
Benjamin - b. ?1655; m. ? ? - ? ch.
George - b. May 1657;
Edward - b. 20 June 1659; d. 28 Nov. 1659
Hannah - b. ; d. unmarried

Anne^{2} - b. abt. 1622 ; d. 1 Sept. 1665
m. 17 Oct. 1643, Lynn, - Lt. Thomas Putnam, eldest son of John & Priscilla(Gould)Putnam, of Salem, Mass.
Thomas - bap. 7 Mar. 1614/15 at Aston Abbotts, co. Bucks, Eng.
d. 5 May 1686 Salem Village, Mass.

8 ch.:

Ann - b. 25 Aug. 1645 ; m. William Trask - 5 ch.
Sarah - bap. 23 July 1648;
Mary - b. 17 Oct. 1649 ;
Thomas - b. 12 Mar. 1652/3; m. - 1 ch.
Edward - b. 4 July 1654 ; m. - 1 ch.
Deliverance - b. 5 Sept. 1656; m. Jonathan Walcott - 7 ch.
Elizabeth - b. 30 Aug. 1659; m. Joshua Bayley - s.p.
Prudence - b. 28 Feb. 1661/2; m.(1) William Wisman - 12 ch.
m.(2) Capt. Peter Tufts - ? ch.

(Lt. Thomas Putnam m.(2) at Salem - 14 Nov. 1666, wid. Mary Veren & had a son Joseph b. 14 Sept. 1669; Mary(Veren)Putnam d. 16 or 17 Mar. 1694/5)

Mary^2 - b. abt. 1624 ; d.
m. 10 Feb. 1646/7 at Boston - John Tuttle, son of Richard & Anne (.)Tuttle; b. 1625 Eng.; d. bef. 31 Mar. 1687

7 ch.:

Edward - bap. 21 Sept.1651;
John - bap. 21 Sept.1651;
Mary - b. 18 Apr. 1653 ; m. Caleb carter - 5 ch.
Sarah - b. 1656 ; m. Joseph Newell - 4 ch.
Rebecca - b. 17 June 1660 ;
Jonathan - b. 25 Aug. 1664 ;
Elisha - b. ; d. abt. 1 Apr. 1682, Boston

John^2 - b. Eng.? ; d. 5 Mar. 1635/6 Eng.?

John^2 - b. Eng.? ; d. 24 Apr. 1641 Lynn, Mass.

Susanna^2 - b. abt. 1630 ; d.
m. 12 Sept. 1656 - Michael Martin, a mariner of Boston, son of

b. ; d.

5 ch.:

Michael - b. 10 Feb. 1659 ; d. 14 Feb. 1660
Prudence - b. 26 Mar. 1662 ; d. 31 July 1662
John - b. 1 May 1664 ;
Edward - b. 12 July 1664 ; m. Sarah White - 11 ch.
Susanna - b. 3 July 1672 ;

(the last 2 ch. are ment. in will of Geo.^{1} Kezar)

Source: American Marriage Records (Clemens - 1926)
Descendants of Wm. & Elizabeth Tuttle (Geo. Frederick Tuttle - 1883)
Essex Institute Historical Collections - Vol. 3 (1861)
Gleanings from English Records about N.E. Families
(James A. Emmerton & Henry F. Waters -)
Geneal. & Pers. Memoirs Relating to the Families of Mass.
(Cutter & Adams, ed. - 1910)
History of Boxford, Mass.
History of Lynn, Mass. (Alonzo Lewis, James R. Newhall - 1865)
Pillsbury Book
Pope's Pioneers of Mass.
N.E.H. & G.R. - Vol. 98
Savage's Geneal. Dictionary - Vol. 2
The Putnam Lineage (Eben Putnam - 1907)
The Wells Family (Morris & Feldmann - 1942)

PETITION OF MARY THE WIFE OF FRANCIS HOOKE ABOUT NODDLE'S ISLAND.

[Mass. Archives, Vol. 128, p. 45.]

Feb^{y} 13th 1687.

To His Excellency S^{r} Edmond Andros Knight Capt^{n} Generall and Governo^{r} in Chiefe in & over his Majesties Territory and Dominion of New England &c.

The Humble Petition of Mary, the wife of Francis Hooke,* of the Towne of Kittery in the Provynce of Mayne, Daughter and Heiresse of Samuel Mavericke, deceased.

Sheweth unto yo^{r} Excellency

That Your Peticoners said Father the s^{d} Samuell Maverick was in the yeare of our Lord God 1648 an inhabitant and Owner of a place called Noddles Island in New England, now in the possession of Corronell Shrimpton,† at which tyme, he y^{r} Peticon^{rs} s^{d} father with some others drew upp a Peticon wth an intent to p^{r}sent it to the late Maj^{ty} King Charles the first of ever blessed memory, in which Peticon they requested severall liberties which they did not then enjoy, and amongst other things for the baptizeing of their Children. But by some meanes or other the said Peticon was discovered by the Massathusetts Government and the Peticon^{rs} imprison'd for a long season, and att length all fined, amongst which yo^{r} Peticon^{rs} sd Father was fined the full sume of Two Hundred and Fifty pounds sterling; Which sume he resolveing not to pay, and feareing the s^{d} Island would be seized to make payment of itt, he made a deede of Gift of the s^{d} Island to his Eldest sonne, not wth any designe to deliver the s^{d} Deede to him but onely to p^{r}vent the seizure of itt, But yo^{r} Peticon^{rs} s^{d} Eldest Brother heareing of itt, by a Crafty Wile contrary to his Fathers Knowledge gott the s^{d} deede into his custody, But whether he sold it or how he disposed of itt yo^{r} Peticon^{r} canot sett forth, soe that yo^{r} Peticon^{rs} s^{d} Father in his life tyme, And yo^{r} Peticon^{r} since his decease hath beene debarred of their just right, and partly by the Massathusetts Government continueing soe long, And yo^{r} Peticon^{rs} Father being one of the Kings Comiss^{rs} sent wth Collon^{ll}. Niccolls Gen^{ll} S^{r} Rob^{t} Carr & Collon^{ll} Cartwright to settle the affaires in New York & New England but were interrupted at Boston wth sound of Trumpett.

Wherefore yo^{r} Peticon^{r} humbly desires yo^{r} Excellency to take the P^{r}misses into consideracon and to graunt her some reliefe therein And yo^{r} Peticon^{r} as in duty bound shall ever pray &c.

Mary Hooke.

---

* John Palsgrave m. Mary Maverick, dau. of Mr. Samuel Maverick, of Noddle's Island, 8th 12 mo. 1655.—Mr. Francis Hooke m. Mary Palsgrave, wid. 20 Sept. 1660.—*Boston Records.*

† On the 30th Nov. 1670, Col. Shrimpton purchased Noddle's Island of Sir Thomas Temple for £6000, one half to be paid in New England money. The island, at that time, by estimation, contained 1000 acres.

John had dau. Anne, m. John Pym of Somersetshire

-- JOHN HOOKER -- Mayor of City of Exeter

-- ROBERT HOOKER -- Mayor of City of Exeter; sons: John & Roger of Devonsh. & dau. Mary-m. John Russell, Leicestershire

-- JOHN HOOKER -- M.P., Devonshire; sons: Thos., Devonsh.; John, Somersetsh. & Rev. Zachary Hooker, Rector of St. Michaels

-- THOMAS HOOKER - of Devonshire, Eng.
b. ; d.
m. - ? , dau.of
b. ; d.

? Children:

a dau.[1] b. ; m. Dr. George Palgrave, London
Thomas[1] b. abt. 1586 (q.v.)
Dorothy b. ; m. John Chester, Leicestershire

= =

son of Thomas Hooker (or Hoker) of Marfield, co. Leicester in the parish of Tilton

REV. THOMAS[1] HOOKER - b. abt. 1586, ~~Devonshire~~ Leicestershire, Eng.
d. 19 July 1647, ae 61, from an epidemic
bur. Center Church Cemetery, Main St., Hartford, Conn.

m. 3 apr. 1621, Eng. - Susannah ?Garbrand, dau.of Richard Harkes alias Garbrand - (virkus vol. 7)
b. ; d.

m. - Anne Susannah ?Pym, dau.of
b. ; d.

(Which Susannah was Mrs. Drake's waiting woman?)

"Planters of the Commonwealth" - Chas. Edw. Banks - 1630 - Thomas of Tilton, co. Leicester - Susannah Hooker w/mrs. & John, Samuel, Sarah, Joanne & Mary Hooker

Thomas matriculated at Emanuel College, Cambridge University, regarded as a Puritan institution, 27 March 1604. Rec'd. B.A. degree 1608; M.A. 1611. Ministerial work in England 1618 or 20, until his flight to Holland in 1630, resulting from citation to appear before High Commission Court 10 Apr. 1630 for his concomformist views. He remained in Holland 3 yrs. Sailed for New England on the ship "Griffin" (8 weeks), arr. Boston, Mass. 4 Sept. 1633, en route to Newtowne (now Cambridge) where he had been preceded in 1632 by a group from his former St. Mary's congregation in Essex, Eng. Freeman 1634. Served as pastor of the 1st ch. in New Towne from 1633 to 1636, when he migrated w/his asst. min. Mr. Samuel Stone & a party of about 100 to Conn. Ten miles a day was their pace, with no guide but their compass, and driving a hundred and 60 cattle with them. Mrs. Hooker, being feeble in health, was carried on a litter, gently borne on men's shoulders. Rev. Hooker was minister at Hartford, Conn. 1636 - 47. He was the leader of the new settlement in Hartford and of the surrounding Conn. towns and had a leading part in framing the "Fundamental Orders," which served as the constitution for Conn. He was also influential in the organization of United Colonies of N.E., the 1st attempt at federal government in America.

Inventory of his estate totalled £1,136 15s. - of which £488 15s. was household goods, books, etc. He was one of the wealthy men of the Conn. colony and indeed one of the wealthy men of New England. No record shows how he became possessed of so great an estate.

? grandson of Kenelm Hooker of Blaston, who was the only son of Thomas Hooker or (Hoker) of Blaston, co. Leicester, whose will dated 2 Sept. 1559 was proved 21 Jan. 1561/2 by Cecilia Hooker his relict & executrix.

? Children: (by 1st wife)

1. Joanna[2] - b. prob. abt. 1615-16; d. 1 Apr. 28, 1646, at Newtowne, Mass.
m. early in 1640, as 2d w. - Rev. Thomas Shepard, of Newtowne
son of
b. ; d.
m.(3)

w/parents

? Children:

John & Samuel
that [illegible] w/parents

2. Mary^2 - b. 1616 ; d. 4 Feb. 1675/6, Milford, Conn.
♀ w/parents
m. 1644 or 5 - Rev. Roger^1 Newton, s.of
b. ; d.
1st min. at Farmington, Conn. (Ø from Eng.; 1st in Mass.; later rem. to Milford, Conn.,
? Children:
Capt. Samuel Newton b. 1646; d. 1708
Sarah - b. ; m. cous. Dr. John Wilson -

(by 1st or 2d w.?) (under age at time of fa's. death) Ment. in will of uncle John Hooker, Esq. of Marfield, Eng. in 1655, as student at Oxford
3. John^2 - b. ; d. at Mazeworth, Bucks, Eng. 1684 & In 1660 he became vicar of Marsworth, Bucks

4. Anne^2 - bap. at Great Baddow, Essex 5 Jan. 1626; d. May 1626
(Second Church Register of Chelmsford Church, England:
"Ann, the dau. of Mr. Thomas Hooker of Badlow, minister & of Susan his wife was buried May 23rd 1626.")

5. Sarah^2 - b. 1628 ; d. Aug. 1629
bap. at Chelmsford, Essex 9 Apr. 1628
(Same source as above:
"Sarah, the dau. of Mr. Thomas Hooker of Badlow, minister & of Susan his wife was buried Apr. 26, 1629.")

✓ ♀ w/ parents
6. Sarah^2 - b. 1629-30 Little Baddow, Eng.; d. Medfield, Mass. 1715
m. - Rev. John Wilson, Jr. of Medfield s.of Rev. John & Elizabeth (Mansfield) Wilson, Dorchester
b. 1621 ; d. 1691
? Children:
Sarah - b. 1650; m.(1) Paul Batt? -
m.(2) Josiah Torrey (1645-1732)
Dr. John Wilson - b.
m. cousin Sarah^2 Newton -

7. Susannah^2 - b. ; d.
m. - ? Rev. John Wilson, s.of
b. ; d.
? Children:
Susannah - b. 1664 ; d. 1748
m. - Rev. Grindall Rawson, s.of
b. 1658; d. 1710
Daughter:
Mary Rawson (1699-1770) m. Rev. Joseph Dorr (1690-1768
Dau. Mary Dorr m. Rev. Moses Taft (1727-96)

(by 2nd wife)
?
8. Rev. Samuel^2 - b. 22 Sept. 1633, ? Mass.; d. 6 Nov. 1697, Conn.
m. at Plymouth m. 22 Sept. 1658 - Mary Willet, dau.of Capt. Thomas Willet (1st Eng. Mayor of N.Y. 1665) & wife Mary^2 Brown, dau.of John^1 Brown, of Plymouth, Taunton, Rehoboth etc. ~~Duxbury~~, Mass. (Thos. & Mary (B.) Willet m. 1636) 6 July 1636 (from Bosworth Geneal.)
Grad. Harvard College 1653; preached at Plymouth for a time
11 Children: wid. Mary (Willet) Hooker m. (2) Rev. Thos. Buckingham

(see p. 3)

11 Children: (of Rev. Samuel^2 Hooker)

1. Thomas^3 - b. 1659, ?Plymouth; d.

2. Samuel^3 - b. 29 May 1661, ?Plymouth; d.
m. 1687 - Mehitabel Hamlin, dau.of Capt. Giles and Esther (Crow) Hamlin
b. 1664 ; d.
? Children:
?Mehitabel - b. ; m. Daniel Coit -

3. William^3 - b. 16 May 1663, Farmington, Conn.; d.

4. Hon.John^3 - b. 20 Feb. 1664/5 Farmington; d. 1745-6
m. - Abigail Standley, dau.of John & Sarah (Fletcher) Standley
b. ; d.
He was Judge, Supreme Court of Conn.
? Children:
Roger^4 - b. ; m. ?Mercy Hart
John^4 - b. ; m. ?Mercy Hart

5. James^3 - b. 27 Oct. 1666, Farmington; d. 1740
m. - Mary Leete? of Guilford, Conn.? dau.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

6. Roger^3 - b. 14 Sept. 1668, Farmington; d.

7. Nathaniel^3 - b. 18 Sept. 1671, Farmington; d.

8. Mary^3 - b. 3 July 1673, Farmington; d. 1740
m. 1698, as 3rd w. - Rev. James Pierpont, son of John & Thankful (Stow) Pierpont
b. 1659-60 ; d. 1714
He was a founder of Yale College.
? Children:

9. Hezekiah^3 - b. 7 Nov. 1675, Farmington; d. 1686, Farmington

10. Dr.Daniel^3 - b. 25 Mar. 1679, Farmington; d. 1742
m. 1706 - Sarah Standley, dau.of John + Sarah [illegible] Standley -
b. ; d.
? Children:

11. Sarah^3 - b. 5 May 1681, Farmington; d.

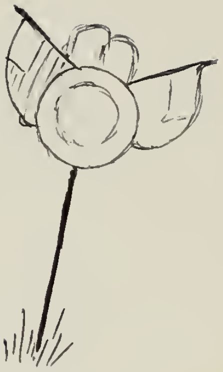
Which son of Samuel^2 Hooker was father of 3 daus. (sisters) (gr. gr. daus of Rev. Thomas^1) who m. 3 gr. gr. sons (brothers) of Stephen^1 Hart?

Sarah^4 Hooker m. Matthew^4 Hart
Mary^4 Hooker m. Samuel^4 Hart
Abigail^4 Hooker m. Nathaniel^4 Hart

Source: N.Y. Geneal. & Biogr. Record - Vol. 15
Universal Standard Encyclopedia - Vol. 12
Virkus - Volumes 1, 3,
Encyclopedia of Conn. Biography (Amer. Hist. Soc. - 1917)
Second Church Register of Chelmsford Church, Eng.
The Desc. of Rev. Thomas Hooker, Hartford, Conn. 1586-1908
(Edward Hooker, Commander U.S.N. - 1909)
Meetinghouse Hill: 1630-1783 (Ola Elizabeth Winslow -)

[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

IN MEMORY OF THE REV. THOMAS HOOKER
WHO IN 1636 WITH HIS ASSISTANT MR. STONE REMOVED
TO HARTFORD WITH ABOVT 100 PERSONS WHERE HE
PLANTED y^{e} FIRST CHVRCH IN CONNECTICVT
AN ELOQUENT ABLE & FAITHFVL MINISTER OF CHRIST
HE DIED JULY 7th 1647 ÆT LXI



(red g.s. #441 - like a table top with 5 legs)
Former Center Church, corner Main & Gold Streets,
Hartford, Conn.

Colonial Daughters of the 17th Century 1607-1699

Rev. Thomas' Hooker m. in Eng. Susan ;
Mrs. Francis Drake's "writing - gentlewoman"
who probably (acc. to the custom of the times)
was a relative. Mr. Francis Drake, of
Esher, in Surrey, bequeathed in his will
to Johanna, dau. of Thomas & Susan, [illegible])

Misc. Hookers

Martha Hooker - m. Ezekiel^4 Cowles, son of Capt. Isaac^3 (1675-1756)
& 3rd w. Elizb. (Smith) Cowles

Mary Hooker - b. abt. 1638/40 ; d. aft. 1677
m. 24 Oct. 1663, at Andover, Mass. - Stephen^2 Osgood (q.v.)

(P.J.)

7 Ch. of Damaris^2 Hopkins + Jacob^2 Cooke (Francis^1)

1. Elizabeth^3 Cooke – b. 18 Jan. 1648 Plymouth
d. 21 Nov. 1692 Plymouth
m. abt. 1667 John^2 Doty (Edward^1)
b. abt. 1640; d. 5 May 1701 Plym.
He m. 2) 22 Nov. 1694 Sarah Jones,
dau. of Joseph Jones + Patience (Little)
Jones – Patience dau. of Anna^2 Warren
+ Thomas Little see "F. of P." – (Warren)
Sarah Jones b. 12 Sept. 1671 Hingham

2. Caleb^3 Cooke b. 29 Mar. 1651, Plymouth; d. 13 Feb. 1721/2 Plym.
m. c 1682 Jane ——; b. ——
d. – Apr. 1736 Kingston

3. Jacob^3 Cooke b. 26 March 1653 Plymouth
d. 24 Apr. 1747 Kingston
m. 29 Dec. 1681 Plymouth Lydia Miller
b. 18 May 1661 Yarmouth
d. 1 Mar. 1727/8 Kingston

4. Mary^3 b. 12 Jan. 1657 Plymouth; d. 25 Aug. 1712 Plymouth
m. —— John Rickard b. 24 Nov. 1657
at Plymouth; d. 25 Apr. 1712 Plym.

5. Martha^3 b. 16 Mar. 1659 Plymouth; d. 17 Sept. 1722 Plympton
m. 2 Mar. 1683 Plymouth, Elkanah^3 Cushman
(as 2d wife)
, son of Thomas^2 + Mary^2 (Isaac^1 Allerton) Cushman (Robert^1)
5 ch. See "F. of the P." (Cooke)
Elkanah m. 1) 10 Feb. 1677 Plymouth ㊱
Elizabeth Cole dau. of James Cole, Jr.
b. ; d. 4 Jan. 1681 Plym.

6. Francis^3 Cooke (q.v.)

7. Ruth^3 Cooke (q.v.)

ord.

P 4

MD 7/15 Ch. of Joshua^3 Hopkins (Gyles^2) + Mary^2 (Cole) Hopkins | MD 7/15 who were m. 26 May 1631
John^4 b. 16 apr. 1683/4? ; d. 24 June 1200
" Abigael^4 b. 9 Mar. 1685/6
" Elisha^4 b. 17 Dec, 1688 - m.
son Berzillai^5 see p. 5
" Liddiah^4 b. E. 1 apr. 1692
" Mary^4 b. E. 20 Jan. 1694/5 ; m. 24 June 1715 Joseph Smith MD 15/35
" Joshua^4 b. E. 20 Feb. 1697/8
" Hannah^4 b. 25 March 1700
" Phebe^4 b. 11 March 1702

MD 7/16 Ch. of Steven^3 Hopkins + Mary^2 Merrick who were ~~m~~ 23 May 1667
" Elizabeth^4 b. "last weeke" in June 1668
" Steaven^4 b. abt. midle of July 1670 - [illegible] brother
" Judah^4 b. abt. midle of Jan. 1677
" Ruth^4 b. abt. begining of Nov. 1674
" Samuel^4 b. midle of March 1682
" Nathanel^4 b. abt midle of march 1684
" Joseph^4 b. ——— 1688
" Benjamin^4 b. midle of Feb. 1690
" Mary^4 b. 15 April 1692
" Stephen^4 Jr. ~~and~~ Bethya (Atkins) were m. 7 april 1701
(Which Stephen ~~3 or~~ 4) (MD 9/9) says they were m. 9 apr. 1701

Samuel^4 (Stephen^3) m. Lydia ?

MD 8/16 ← "Stephen^4 Jr." of Eastham m. Sarah^3 Howes b. 29 Oct. 1673 Yarmouth (m. 19 May 1692)
She m. 2) as 3d wife of Joseph^3 (John^2, Edmund^1) Hawes of Yarmouth 3 July 1746

(MD 8/14 son Jonathan^5 Hopkins b. 20 Aug. 1693 MD)

(Stephen^1, Giles^2, Joshua^3, Elisha^4, Barzillai^5)

Barzillai^5 b. 1730/31; d.
m(1) 12 Jan. 1758 – Lydia Eldredge, dau. of Jeremiah
b. ; d. 1773
m.(2) 1774 – Martha Godfrey
b. ; d.

Removed to Bucksport, Maine.

Ref: Chatham VR Register #102

ch. by 1st wife:
Experience^6, b. 11 Sept. 1760; d.
Roxanna^6, b. 3 July 1762; d.
Barzillai^6, b. 13 Feb. 1764; d.
Lydia^6, b. 21 June 1769; d.y.

Ch. by 2nd wife:
Joshua^6 b. 12 Nov. 1774
Lydia^6 b. 30 Nov. 1776
Elisha^6 b. 22 Aug. 1779

HOPKINSON

MICHAEL[1] HOPKINSON - b. ; d. bur. 28 Feb. 1648/9 Rowley, Mass.
m. abt. 1638 - Ann ?Gott , dau. of
1615*
b. abt. 1616, as she deposed 30 Mar. 1675/6 ae 60yrs.
d. aft. 4 July 1678, bur. 23 July 1678 Rowley, Mass.
* m.(2) 6 ~~mo.~~ aug. 1650 Rowley - John Trumb~~le~~ull as his 2nd w.
he d. & was bur. 18: * 5 ~~mo.~~ July 1657 Rowley - 2 daus.
m.(3) 1 Mar. 1658/9 Rowley - Richard Swan as his 2nd w.
b. 1602 he d. & was bur. 14 May 1678

(Graventon)

(Her will & Inv.)

a "Michell Hopkinson" - aged 27 embarqued 2 Jan. 1634 in ye mercht Bonadventure for Virginia (b. abt. 1607)

* Warner-Harrington ancestry, vol. 4

It is supposed he Ø in the "Lyon" to Boston, 1631. Michael(mighill) Hopkinson, "servant to our brother Jacob Elyott," was admitted to the First Church in Boston, 6: 11 mo. 1638; dismissed to "y^e gathering of a church at Rowley, 24: 9 mo. 1639. Freeman, 13 May 1640. Had an acre and a half house lot on Bradford St., 1643 (" To Michael Hopkinson, one lott containinge an acre and a halfe, bounded on the South Side by Hugh Smith's house lott, part of it lyinge on the west side, and part of it on the east side of the streets.") Will ment. in Ipswich Court Rec. 29: 7 mo. 1657. Inventory of the estate of "Mighill Hobkinson" taken 10: 1: 1648. Ann (? Gott) Hopkinson-Trumb~~le~~ull-Swan's will 4 July 1678 - proved Ipsw. Ct. 24 Sept. 1678; and her inventory was taken 22: 6: 1678.

5 Children:

Jonathan[2] - b. 12: 11 mo. 1641, Rowley, Mass.; d. - bur. 20: 11 mo. 1641

Jonathan[2] - b. 9: 2 mo. 1643, Rowley, Mass.; d. 11 Feb. 1718/9 (g.s.Row.)
m. 11 May 1666 - Hester Clarke, dau. of Richard & Alice
b. 10: 8 mo. 1645 (parents were 2d couple m. in Rowley) d.

m.(2) 10 June 1680 - Elizabeth Dresser, dau. of John & Mary
b. 10 Mar. 1649/50; d.9 Mar.1717/8(g.s.-Row.)

His will dated 30 July 1718.
8 ch.: (by 1st wife)

Hester[3] - b. 9 Apr. 1667; m. Thomas Burpee - 11 ch.
Mary[3] - bap. 10 May 1668; d. soon
Mary[3] - b. 9 July 1669; m. James Todd - 7 ch.
Jeremiah[3] - b. 20 Feb. 1671/2; d. bef. 1718 - s.p.
Richard[3] - b. 14 Mar. 1673/4; d. bef. 1718 - s.p.
Mighill[3] - b. 14 Mar. 1673/4; m. Sarah Colman - 5 ch.
m.(2) wid. Elizabeth( )Clark
Jonathan[3] - bap. 14 May 1676; d. bef. 1718 - s.p.
Ann[3] - b. 18 Feb. 1677/8; m. Jeremiah Nelson - 2 ch.
m.(2) John Smith - 5 ch.

Jeremiah[2] - b. 26: 1 mo. 1645, Rowley, Mass.; d. bur. 22: 12 mo. 1665

*John[2] - b. 7: 11 mo. 1646 (q.v.)

Caleb[2] - b. 19: 12 mo. 1648, Rowley, Mass.; d. 17 Apr.1721 g.s.Bradford
m.(1) 25 Nov. 1679, Bradford - Sarah Wallingford, dau. of Nicholas & Sarah(Travers)Wallingford; b. 20 May 1661; d. 9 Feb.1682, in Bradford
m.(2) 12 June 1701, Bradford - Sarah[3](Wheeler)Spofford, dau.of David[2] & Sarah[2](Wise) Wheeler; & wid. of John[2] Spofford;
Sarah - b. abt. 1651 Newbury, Mass.
d. 24 Oct. 1732, ae 80 (g.s. Riverview Cem.Groveland
Ch.: (by 1st w.)
Caleb[3] - b. 7 Jan. 1681; d. 9 Nov. 1730 in Bradford "by the turning over of a cart on him." (g.s.); m.19 Dec.1705 Martha[3] Spofford, dau.of John[2] & Sarah[3](Wheeler)Spofford.

JOHN^2 HOPKINSON - b. 7: 11 mo. 1646 at Rowley, Mass.; d. 29 May 1704
m. 8 June 1670 - Elizabeth^2 Pearson, dau. of John^1 & Dorcas( )Pearson; b. 17: 8 mo. 1646 Rowley, Mass.
d. ; m.(2) 15 Nov. 1715, Daniel Wood of Boxford

His will dated 29 May 1704, ment. w. Elizabeth; eldest son, Jeremiah; youngest son, John, under age; daus.: Dorcas Spofford, Elizabeth Jewett, and Ann, under age. (Essex Probate, 308:256)

Children:

John^3 - b. 9 Nov. 1673, Rowley, Mass.; d. bur. 23 Nov. 1674

*Dorcas^3 - b. 18: 12 mo. 1676, Rowley, Mass.; d. 2 May 1717 g.s. Byfield
m. 15 Feb. 1699/1700 - Capt. John^3 Spofford, son of John^2 & Sarah^3(Wheeler)Spofford; b. 12/24 June 1678 Rowley, Mass.
d. 11 Oct. 1735 ae 57, from cancer; g.s. Georgetown, Mass
m.(2) I.P. 20 Dec. 1717 - Sarah Poore of Newbury, Mass.-5 ch.

5 ch.:

Francis - b. 19 Feb. 1701/2; m. Priscilla Walcott - 7 ch.
*John - b. 19 Mar. 1704 ; m. Hannah^4 Tyler - ?13 ch.
Abner - b. 21 Aug. 1705 ; m. Sarah Colman - 13 ch.
Sarah - b. 2 Feb. 1706/7; m. George Dickinson - 5 ch.
Mary - bap. 9 May 1714 ; m. Jacob Barker - 8 ch.

Jeremiah^3 - b. 23 Dec. 1678 Rowley, Mass.; d. 12 Sept. 1763
m. 9 June 1705 in Concord - Elizabeth Hune, dau. of of Concord; b. ; d. 6 Feb. 1725/6
m.(2) 20 May 1728 - Margaret(Tenney)Barker, dau. of Thomas & Margaret(Hidden)Tenney, & wid. of Jacob Barker; bap. 13 Nov. 1681; d. 26 Apr. 1742
m.(3) 11 Jan. 1742/3 - Martha(Smith)Woodberry, dau. of , & wid. of Samuel Woodberry
b. ; d. 24 Jan. 1783, ae 98 yrs.
His will dated 8 May 1761, proved 24 Oct. 1768

8 ch.: (by 1st wife)

Hannah^4 - b. 25 Jan. 1708 ; m. David Whitaker -
Elizabeth^4 - b. 6 Apr. 1709 ; m. ? Main -
Mary^4 - b. 27 Mar. 1711 ; m. ? Lamson -
Rebecca^4 - b. 26 Jan. 1713/4; m. Peter Davis -
Mercy^4 - bap. May 1716 ; d. 1716
Mercy^4 - b. 26 May 1718 ;
Nehemiah^4 - bap. 11 Sept. 1720; d. 24 Sept. 1720
Jeremiah^4 - b. 9 Aug. 1722 ; d. 13 Aug. 1743

Elizabeth^3 - b. 5 Aug. 1683, Rowley, Mass.; d. (liv. in 1739)
m. 25 Feb. 1700/1 - Dea. Daniel Jewett, son of John and Elizabeth(How-Chadwell)Jewett; son of ; b. 12 Nov. 1681 in Ipswich, Mass.
d. bef. 7 Aug. 1727

10 ch.:

Samuel - b. 31 Mar. 1701 ; m. Jemima Chute - 8 ch.
m.(2) Lydia Wallingford - 1 son
Sarah - b. 29 June 1703 ; m. Joseph Bailey - 4 ch.
Daniel - b. 3 Apr. 1707 ; d. 1749 unm.
Amos - b. 1 May 1712 ; m. Mary Bailey - 5 ch.
Abigail - b. 18 May 1714 ; m. James Calef - 6 ch.
Elizabeth - b. 18 June 1716 ; m. Gideon George -
Mehitable - b. 17 July 1719 ; m. Samuel Wyatt - 3+? ch.
David - b. 20 Oct. 1720
Ann - b. 19 July 1723 ; m. William Tenney - 5 ch.

x John - bap. 8 Aug. 1725

Ann^3 - b. 3 Mar. 1687/8, Rowley, Mass.; d. 31 May 1737 **s.p.**
m. 28 Apr. 1707 - Jonathan Jewett, son of John & Elizabeth
(How-Chadwell)Jewett; b. 2 Dec. 1685, Ipswich; d. 11 Dec. 1773
m.(2) 17 Dec. 1741 - Mehitable Kilbourne
dau.of George & Phebe(Palmer)Kilbourne
and had 4 ch.

He was a carpenter.

John^3 - b. 30 May 1692, Rowley, Mass.; d.
m. 12 Feb. 1712/3 - Mary^4 Wheeler, dau. of Jonathan^3 & Mary
b. 9 Feb. 1694/5, Rowley; d.

4 ch.:

John^4 - b. 25 Mar. 1714; m. Elizabeth Noyes -
Jonathan^4 - b. 10 Feb. 1716/7; m. Margaret Burbank - a son
Mary^4 - bap. 7 Jan.1727/8;
Samuel^4 - bap. 5 Jan.1734/5;

Source: "Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass." (Blodgette & Jewett - 1933)
"Rowley Vital Records"
"Pope's Pioneers of Mass." (Charles Henry Pope - 1900)
"Hist. of Hollis, N.H., 1730-1879" (Samuel T. Worcester - 1879)
"Robert Calef & Some of His Descs." (William Wallace Hunt - 1928)
"Jewetts of America - Vol. 2." (Frederick Clarke Jewett - 1908)
"Newbury Vital Records - Vol. I." (1911)

ESTATE OF MICHAEL HOPKINSON OF ROWLEY.

Petition of John Trumble of Rowley to the General Court 7: 3: 1657 for the remitment of his wife's fine for neglecting to administer on the estate of her former husband, Michaell Hopkinson, deceased in 1648, as there was an investory taken and the estate had in no way been alienated.
The request was granted provided the petitioner give in an investory to the next County Court and the said Court to dispose of the estate to the woman and her children. Mass. Archives, vol. 15B, page 204.

Inventory of the estate of Michill Hobkinson taken 10: 1: 1648, by Joseph Jewett and Thomas Dickinson: The house and barne, garden, orchard, yards and swamp below and all of the lower side of the house, 18li.; two acres and a half of broke up land with the seed lying in batchelar plaine, 3li. 10s.; five acres of land broke & unbroke up lying in bradforth lots, 6li. 10s.; eight acres of medow and one of upland at the farme, 2li.; three gates and a quarter, 1li. 10s.; one steer, 7li. 10s.; one steer 10li.; two heifers of three yeares old, 9li.; three Cowes, 14li.; one yearling, 1li. 6s. 8d.; thre sucking Calves, 1li.; one payre of looms, 1li.; one shutel 3sh, one terrigel, 1 warping woof, one rings and one payre of heels, 7s., one ridel, 1li. 13s.; three slayes, 9s.; three wheels, 2s. 6d.; twenty bushells of indian Corne, 3li.; Six bushels of wheat, 1li. 7s.; rye two bushels and a halfe, 9s.; baken, 1li. 10s.; one rug, 1li.; Cotton wooll and yarne, 5li. 10s.; five slayds, 12s. 6d.; red Corsey three yards, 15s.; one hatt, five sh, one payre of shapt breech, 2d., 17s.; 3 payre of Jerkines, 3s.; one coat, 1li.; one coat, ten sh. one short coat and a jerkin, 1li. 16s. 3d.; one payr of boots, ten sh., one payre breech., 10d., 1li.; one sute, 16s.; breches 6 sh 8 pence and a dublet ten sh.; 16s. 8d. one payr of lether breches, 8sh. & lether dublet, 3s. 4d.; 11s. 4d.; one bed and bolster, 15s.; sheets 2 payre, 4s.; one cotton blanket, 6s.; one woolen blanket, 4s.; one rugg, 1li.; two blankets and sheets, 1li.; 3s.; three sheets, 6s.; one rugg, 1li.; one sheet, 5s.; one bolster, 2s.; one bed tiking and a blanchet, 5s.; two beds, 8s.; Silver, 1li. 14s.; two sives and one payre of cords, 4s. 6d.; one kettell, 1li. 10s.; one kettell 6s., one pot 7s., 13s.; one kettel, two skelets, 2s., 4s.; one warming pan, 8s.; puttor 11s., a lanthon 2s., two juggs 1s., 14s.; wood vesell, 10s., pothooks and bellous, 6s. 9d., 16s. 9d.; books, 1li.; armor and powder, 2li.; Sithes 5s., axes, Sawes and Iron tong 20s., 1li. 5s.; one frying pan, 2s.; part of the boat, 10li. 3s.; total 115li. 19s. 8d. Debtor to Joseph Jewit, 6li.; witnes my hand Joseph Jewett 10: 1: 1649. To Mr. Robart Payn 1li.; to William Wild, 1li. 8s.
Testified to be a true Inventory in court 29: 7: 1657 by Ann Trumble. Essex Co. Probate Files, Docket 13,917.

Source: "Probate Records of Essex County, Massachusetts - Vol. I. 1635-1664." (1916)

Mrs. Ann (?) (Hopkinson) Swan

ESTATE OF MRS. ANN SWAN OF ROWLEY.

"The Last Will & Testament of Ann Swan of Rowley Relict of Richard Swan of Rowley deceased. Imp^{rs}. I Comitt my soule Into the hands of God my Maker In & throw the Lord Jesus Christ & my body to decent Buriall In hopes of Blesed ressurection: And as for my outward Estate My will is that it be Giuen as followeth: & I doe hereby Giue & bequeath the same: Imp^{rs}: I Giue to my daughter Abigaill Baily: that Bed that was mine before Mariage to my husband swan: wth the new Bolster & Gray blanket, & a Couerlet & pillow: & a platter & a pair of sheets. & one pillow bear: & one chamber pott. & one porringer one Iron skillet. & one peuter candlestick. & one Beaker Cup. I Giue to my daughter Mary Killburne my other Feather Bedd & Bolster & pillow. & white Blanket & 1 Greene Rugg & the Rest of the sheets & pillow Bears. & one Brass Ketle & .1. Iron pott: & Trammils & Tongs, & pothooks & frying pan: & Bedstead that Mary Lyeth on: and Further all the Wooden Ware & vessells I Giue betwext Abigaill & Mary: Equally to be devided & all my Apparell both woolen & Linnen I Giue to be Equally devided betwext Abigail & Mary: Further I Giue my daughter Mary A peuter platter & Brass Candlestick: & to Abigail My Curteines & vallance: & one chair & to Mary one chair. & peuter pint pot I Giue My Son Caleb Hopkinson the Old Bed in the Chamber & Bolster & Cotton Rug & Blankett: & a chest that his Father Gott made: I Giue my Son John Hopkinson one Iron ketle A pair of Andirons & one Great cheir. My will is that my Sons Jonathan Hopkinson & John Hopkinson bee Executo^{r}s to this my Last will: to whome when they haue paid my debts & funerall Chardges I Giue all the Rest of my Estate: only one Book of M^{r} Boltons works to my Son John Trumble: & for full Confirmation of y^{e} premises & every part thereof I haue Sett to my hand & seal this fourth day of July Anno. Dom: one thousand Six hundred & Seauenty Eight."

Ann (her A mark) Swan. (SEAL)

Witness: Hanah Hazzen, Nehemiah Jewett.
Proved in Ipswich court Sept. 24, 1678 by the witnesses.

Inventory of the estate of Ann Swan, widdow, taken 22: 6: 1678, by Nehemiah Jewett and Joseph Poynton: Two Beds, Boulsters, pillow, sheets, 2 blankets & Coverlet, 8li.; the bedding in the chamber, 1li. 10s.; cloathes Linnen & woolen, books, cloth, 2 pr. Cards, 8li. 14s.; 1 Little Barrel, meat Tub, 1 Barrell, 5s. 6d.; peuter & 1 brass Candlestick, 1li.; Wooden Ware & Earthen & 1 Glass, 12s. 3d.; Table, warmeing pan & kneading Trow, 6s.; 1 Brass ketle, Iron pott, pot hooks, Iron ketle, skillet, frying pan, 1li.; Tramil, Andiron, Tongs, 12s.; 3 cheirs, Two sives, 6s. 6d.; Runlet, oyle, yarne & Baskets, 9s.; 1 pr. sheets, 4 Napkins, 2 pillowbears, 1li.; 2 wheels, 5s.; 2 pigs, 12s.; 1 Hog, 15s.; 2 Cows, 7li.; 1 bag, 1s.; Ry & wheat one Acer upon Ground, 1li. 10s.; Indian one Acer upon Ground, 2li. 10s.; Corne in the house, 1li. 2s.; Hemp upon the Ground, 12s.; 1 Acer of Indian Corne at home, 2li. 10s.; 4 Load of Grass, 12s.; total, 41li. 4s. 3d. Debts due from the Estate: to Mr. Rogers, Mr. Wiglsworth & mercht. Wainewright, 4li.; Mr. March of Newberry, 2s.; Capt. White, 2s.; Edward Hazzen, 2s.; Richard Leighton, 1s. 6d.; Joseph Poynton, 1li. 5s. 6d.

Attested in Ipswich court 24: 7: 1678 by John Hopkinson, executor of the estate of his mother Ann Swan.

Essex County Probate Files, Docket 25,876.

Source: "Probate Records of Essex County, Massachusetts - Vol. III.
1675-1681." (1920)

HOPSON

from Gordon Tully & Emily Hopson

John^{1} Hopson, Jr. who appeared in Colchester, Conn. about 1700
was from Rhode Island
b. ; d. 2/22/1714 Colchester, Ct.
m. ~~Jan. 1704~~ ? Colchester ~~Rebecca Jane Spooner~~ Sarah Northam dau. ? Mary? (...)
b. ? ~~d.~~ 3/16 1708 Colchester Ct; ~~d.~~ ~~m. 9/5/1822~~
dau. of ~~Ira Spooner & Ann Eliza Mills~~
~~b. 9/2/1791~~ ~~d. 12/28/1868~~ ~~b. 2/15/1804 Kent, Conn.~~ ~~d. 9/5/1826~~ ~~5/19/1888~~

1st. John^{2} Hopson Jr. - b. 11/12/1707 Colchester ~~8/29/1854 Kent, Conn.~~ ; d. 8/6/1757, Colchester Conn. ~~d. 2/8/1912 Kent, Conn.~~
m. 28 May 1730 Lydia Kellogg - dau of Lt. Nathaniel & Myl. (?) Kellogg
~~m.~~ ~~Mary Britton Hexten~~ ~~(Gordon Tully~~ step
b. 29 May 1710 ; d. 3/31/1761 Colchester Ct.
~~dau of Benjamin & Susan (Naylor) Hexten~~
~~dau. Eleanor^{3} m. Herbert Tully father of Gordon~~
~~son of Marcus Edward Tully & Florence (Coffee) Tully~~
~~gson of Marcus Cicero Tully & Sarah Maria (Irwin) Tully~~

? a John Hopson
m. 1701
Dorothy^{3} Lord
dau. of Wm.^{2} & 2d wife
Lydia (Buckland) (Brown) Lord
(see John^{1} Brown)

John^{3} Hopson - b. 1/29/1734 ~~1729~~ Colchester Ct., d. 2/20/1814 Kent. Co. 5 Dec. 1811 ae 82 g.s. Kent, Ct.
m. 4/17/1759 Colchester, Ct. * Mary Worthington? desc. of Nicholas^{1} W. (d. 1683)
b. 1738 or 1751 d. 7/28/1798-9 Ct. (Tulbus?)
m. abt. 1668 Sarah (Bunce) White (d. 1676) dau. Thomas Bunce

Thomas Bunce (1612-83) of Scotch ancestry a prop. ~~propr.~~ of Hartford, Ct. 1636
Soldier in Pequot War 1637 (o.ch.)
m. m. Sarah
dau Sarah m. 1) John White, Jr. of Hatfield
m. 2) abt. 1668 Nicholas Worthington of Hatfield, Mass.

ch. Prudence b. 1748 m. 22 Mar. 1770 Barzillai^{6} Swift b. 1745 Kent, Ct.
Theodosia b 1760-1 m. 7 Apr. 1781 Asaph^{6} Swift b. 1763 Kent, Ct.

* Mary^{4} Worthington dau. of Elijah^{3} Worthington & Mary^{5} Wells
~~John~~ Wm^{2} Nicholas^{1} John^{4}, Noah^{3}, Thomas^{2} & Hugh^{1} Wells

John^{4} Hopson - b. 7/11/1763-4 Colchester, Conn.; d. 7/20/1844 Kent, Conn.
m. Lydia^{6} Swift dau. of Reuben^{5} & Hannah^{5} (Dexter) Swift
b. 31 30 Mar. 1759 Kent, Ct.
d. 1/[illegible]/1830

ch. ? Laura b. abt. 1803
? Frederick b. abt. 1807
William Trapp^{5} b.

William Trapp^{5} Hopson - b. 10/16/1794 So. Kent, Ct. d. 9/3/1864
m. Annie^{7} W. Norman Swift (Ann Waterman ?)
b. 3/26/1792 Amenia, N.Y. dau. of Seth^{6} & Mary (Judah^{5}) (Wells) Swift
D 1/7/1876 Kent, Ct.

ch.
John^{6}
Seth^{6}

John^{6} Hopson, Jr. - b. 8/29/1819 So. Kent, Conn.; d. 4/25/1896, Kent, Conn.
m. 5/9/1852 Rebecca Jane Spooner
dau. of Ira & Ann Eliza (Mills) Spooner
b. 6/12/1831 Kent, Conn
d. 3/17/1915 Kent, Conn.

[illegible]
[illegible]
m. [illegible] 1770 Barzillai^{6} Swift son of Reuben^{5} & Hannah (Dexter) Swift
b. 21 Sept. 1745 Kent, Ct.; d. 21 Nov. 1822, Kent, Conn.
d. [illegible] Jan. 17[illegible] Kent, Conn.

John^{7} Hopson, Jr. - b. 8/29/1854 Kent, Conn.; d. 2/8/1912 Kent, Conn.
m. 10/2/1879 Mary Britton Haxton
dau. of Benjamin & Susan (Naylor) HAXTON
b. 6/30/1852 Kent, Conn.
D. 2/8/1914 Kent, Conn.

Eleanor^{8} Hopson - b. 8/16/1888 ; d. 9/30/1957
m. 5/11/1912 Herbert G. Tully
son of Dr. Marcus Edward & Florence (Goffe) Tully
b. 11/15/1886
D.

ch.
Gordon H. Tully - b. 4/5/1922
m. Janice Hill

Sarah Maria Irwin - dau. of Andrew & Anna Ann (Decker) Irwin

Florence Goffe - dau. of George W. & Elizabeth (Tisdale) Goffe

Susan Naylor - dau of Peter & Margaret (Carmer) Naylor
gdau. Peter & Rachael (Blank) Naylor
gr. gdau. Richard & ____ (____) Naylor
Rachael Blank - dau of Johannes Blank & Sarah (Connet) Blank
gr. dau. of (Johannes & Annatje de Voe ~~[illegible]~~ earlier spelled "de Veaux"
+ back 4 more generations (all Dutch)
Margaret Carmer Dau. of Nicholas
gdau. of Nicholas & Sarah (Wilson) Carmer
gr gdau. of Nicholas & Aeltje (Sebring) Carmer
gr. gr. gdau. of Henricus & J.G. (Ravenstein) Karmer
gr. " " " of Hendrick & Annatje J. Mingael? sp. Kermer
gr. " " " " of Abraham & Metje (Davids) Kermer

from Mgt. Weiler's Charts

HORTON/HAUGHTON

John^1 Haughton - b. ; d. 1710 E.
m. - Hannah Long? dau. of Joseph Long
b.
d. 7 Jan. 1690 Boston

Dorothy^2 - b. ; d.
m. 30 Sept. 1701 E
David Doane b. 1674; d. 18 Nov. 1748
dau. Abigail Doane m. 22 Aug. 1734 E Prince Collins

or

Samuel Jr. Horton/Haughton
b. 31 Jan. 1686 Boston; d. will 1725
m. 28 Jan. 1713/14 Eastham - Hannah Atwood
b.
d.
dau. of Stephen (1647-1722) + Apphia^2 (Bangs) (b. 1651) Atwood

Molly

Samuel^3 Horton - b. 16 Oct. 1729 Eastham; d. ?
m. Apr. 1755 E. - Mary Cushing
b. 15 Mar. 1733/4 P'town
d. July 1767 E.

Cushing^4 Horton - b. 5 Sept. 1757 E.; d. 17 Mar. 1811 E.
m. 19 Mar. 1778 E. - Abigail Snow
b.
d.
dau of

Barnabas^5 Horton b. 3 Jan. 1779 E.; d. 25 Jan. 1867 Gloucester
m. 30 Nov. 1802 Wellfleet - Betsey (Holbrook) Dill
b. 27 Jan. 1777 Wellfleet
d. 30 Aug. 1834 Wellfleet
dau. of Isaiah + Tabitha (Snow) (Chipman) Holbrook
wid. of Thomas Dill

Hoskins:

Richard Hoskins of Taunton - b.
d.
m. Mary^3 Tisdale (James^2)
b. 1672

Elizabeth Hoskins - b. d.
m. Ebenezer Pitts

"Rec. of Col. of New Plym. in N.E." (N.B. Shurtleff, M.D. - 1855) Vol. II Court Records 1641-1651

1643-4 18 Jan The XVIIjth day of January, 1643 William Hoskines of Plymouth, hath put Sarah, his doughter, to Thomas Whitney, and winefride, his wyfe, to dwell wth them Vntill Shee shall accomplish the age of twenty yeares, the said Thomas, and winyfride, his wyfe, vsing her as their child, and being Vnto her as father and mother, -----

"Ye OLD SETTLERS BURIAL FIELD"
LANCASTER, MASS.

NEW BLACK SLATE STONE WITH INDIAN DEED ON BACK.

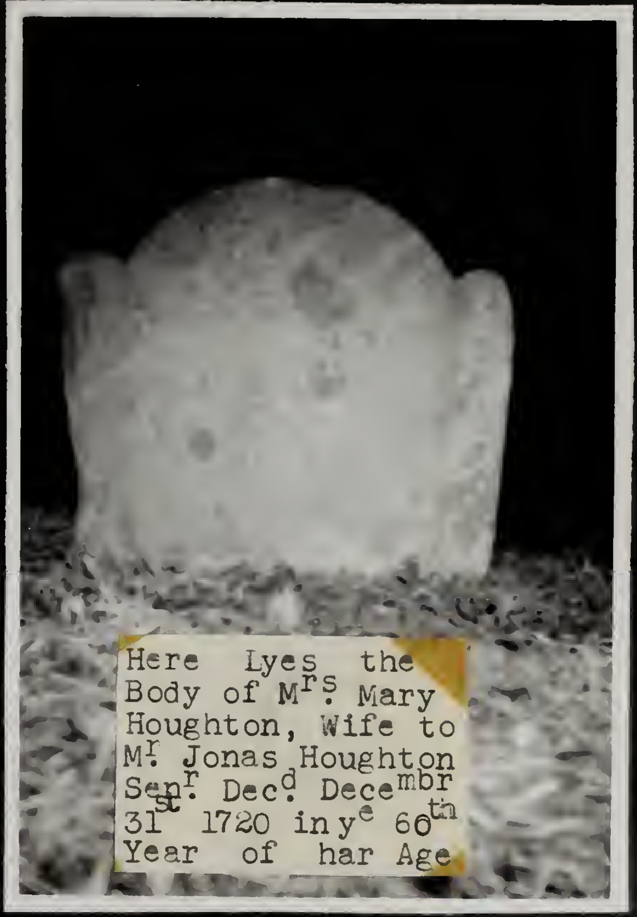
ORIGINALLY 2 SMALL STONES WITH NAME ON HEADSTONE
Deceased APRIL 29 DAY 1684 ON FOOTSTONE
(earliest date in the yard)

May 28, 1965

FRONT of STONE

In memory of
JOHN HOUGHTON
Born Dec. 24, 1624.
Died Apr. 29, 1684.
One of the founders of Lancaster
JOHN HOUGHTON his son
One of the three men who purchased
the Land per the deed on other side
of this memorial tablet
Erected 1913 by L. T. HOUGHTON
A lineal decendant of JOHN

Here lyes $\overset{e}{y}$ Body
of M^{r} JONAS
HOUGHTON, Who
Died Sep^{t}. 20th, 1723
Aged 60 Years & 5m^{o}.



Here Lyes the
Body of M^{rs}. Mary
Houghton, Wife to
M^{r}. Jonas Houghton
Sen^{r}. Dec^{d}. Dece^{mbr}
31st 1720 in y^{e} 60th
Year of har Age

OLD COMMON BURIAL GROUND
OLD COMMON ROAD, LANCASTER, MASS.
May 27, 1965

5/28/65
ye Old Settlers Buria
Field, Lanc, M

DEED FROM INDIANS TO JOHN HOUGHTON

The following is a copy of a deed given by the Indians to John Houghton of Lancaster Mass., A.D 1701, and conveys land additional to the original grant of Lancaster which was eight by ten miles in extent.

Know all men by these presents that I, George Tahanto, Indian Sagamorr, for and in consideration what Moneys, namely Twelve Pounds, was formaly paid to Shanlon my Uncle, sometimes Sagamore of Nashuah, for the purchase of D. Tonneshey and also for Forty Six Shillings formerly paid by Ensigne John Moore and John Houghton of said Nashuah to James Wiser, alias Quennipcrist. now deceased; But especially for and in consideration of Eighteen Pounds part paid. and the rest secure to be paid by John Houghton, and Nathaniell Wilder, of said Nashuah. alias Lancaster. to me the said George Tahanto. for which consideration I. the said George Tahanto do for myself, my, Heirs, and Assigns, Grant, Bargain, Sell, Convey, and confirm to said above named Ensigne John Moore, John Houghton and Nathaniell Wilder their Heirs, Executors and Assigns FOREVER. a certain tract of land on the west side of the westward line of Nashuah Township adjoining to said land and butts southerly for the most part on the Nashuah River, bearing westerly towards Wachusetts Hills and runs northward as far as Nashua Township; all which land or meadow be it more or less, to be to the said Ensigne John Moore. John Houghton, and Nathaniell Wilder. their Heirs and Assigns, To Have and To Hold FOREVER; and the said George Tahanto do hereby promise and engage to procure order from ye Honored General Court for their allowance and confirmation of the sale of said lands, as aforesaid; And also that I will show and Mark out the bounds of said lands in convenient time not exceeding four months, and also make such Deeds and conveyances as may be necessary for the Confirmation of ye premises and also I, the said George Tahanto, do by these presents fully notify and confirm all and every the said Township of Nashuah alias Lancaster. to the inhabitants and Proprietors thereof. according as it was formerly granted them or their ancestors by my uncle Shanlon and laid out to them by Ensigne Thomas Noyes and Confirmed by ye Honored General Court for ye performance of all as above said; I, the said George Tahanto. have set my hand & seal this twenty-sixth day of June in the thirteenth year of the reign of our Sovereign, Lord William. the third, over England and King, throughout said Domain, One Thousand Seven Hundred and One

IN PRESENTS OF

John Womsquon His X mark	Peter Tuckabaugh, His X mark	George Tahanto His C mark and Seal
John Aquibieus His X mark.	Jonathan Wilder John Guile	Mary Annoscamig Her X mark.

A True Copy Compared by John Houghton, Clerk of said Proprietor.

HOUGHTON

JOHN HOUGHTON I - b.
bur. 23/28 Apr. 1618, Eaton Bray, Bedfordshire, England
m. ?

JOHN HOUGHTON II - Ø in the "Abigail" of London, 20 June 1635, but later returned to England.
Listed on passenger list, 20 June 1635, AE 40 yrs. old.
He was christened 19 May 1593 in St. Mary's Church at Eaton Bray, Bedfordshire, where his father was buried.
m. - Demaris Buckmaster, dau. of
10 ch. (incl. *John^{1} & perh. Ralph) Ralph b. 1623; d. 1652 1705 at Lancaster (1626-1704/01)
Ralph rem. to Milton, Mass. m. Jane Stowe

==

JOHN^{1} HOUGHTON - bap. 24 Dec. 1624, prob.at Eaton Bray, Bedfordshire, Eng.
d. 29 Apr. 1684, g.s. "Old Settlers' Burial Field" Lancaster, Mass
m. abt. 1648/9 in Eng. - Beatrix ?, dau. of

b. abt. 1623-4 in England; d. 8 Jan. 1711/2 ae 89
g.s. "Old Settlers' Burial Field" Lanc.
?perh. m.(2) Benjamin Bosworth?

Ø abt. 1651/2 with wife Beatrix and son John; settled at Dedham, where 2 ch.were born. At Concord + Lancaster Was one of founders of Lancaster, Mass. His will dated 8 Apr. 1684 - proved 17 June 1684. On 4 Apr. 1721 aft. the death of his widow, the estate was divided between John (the eldest son), Robert, Jonas, John Harris, the husband of dau. Mary, & Beatrix Pope. He had a large landed estate in Lancaster. Names of some of his various pieces of land: Rosemary meadow; Horse swamp; Houghton's Park; Cranberry meadow; The meadow of the three fountains; Job's Corner conveniency; & Tobacco pipe meadow. One of his descendants had the sword with rose & thistle on it. (see notes p. 6)

Children:

John^{2} - b. abt. 1650, Eng.; d. 3 Feb. 1736/7, in his 87th yr.,g.s.Lanc.
m.(1) 22:11mo.1671 - Mary Farrar, dau. of Jacob & Ann(?) Farrar, who lived near John^{1} Houghton's property.
Mary - b. abt. 1649; d. 9(7 on g.s.) Apr. 1724 in 76th yr.
m.(2) (AE 75) 27 Jan. 1724/5 - Mrs. Hannah(Atherton)Wilder, AE 72 dau.of James & Hannah( )Atherton; & wid.of John^{2} Wilder
Hannah - b. abt. 1653; d. 4 Jan. 1737/8.

He was a noted figure in the history of Lancaster; known as "Esquire" or "Justice"; served repeatedly as moderator, selectman, assessor, schoolmaster, representative to the General Court, town clerk & clerk of the writs. He was blind the last 12 years of his life. 3 pear trees which he had planted were still standing before the site of his house in 1896.

11 ch.: (by 1st wife)

Lieut.John^{3} - b. 13,12mo. 1672; m. Mrs. Mary Goss - ?no ch.
m.(2) Sarah Gulliver - 2 daus.
Jacob^{3} - b. 17, 2 mo. Feb. 1674; m. Rebecca^{3} Whitcomb (Josiah^{2}) - 7 ch.
Henry^{3} - b. 23 Feb. 1676; m. Abigail Barron - 5 ch.
m.(2) Anna ? - 6 ch.
twins {Joseph^{3} - b. 26 Feb. 1678; m.cousin Isabell^{3} Houghton (Robert^{2}) - 5 ch.
twins {Benjamin^{3} - b. 26 Feb. 1678; d. s.p.
Mary^{3} - b. 7 Feb. 1680; m. William^{3} Sawyer - 10/12 ch.
Mercy^{3} - b. 15 Mar. 1682; m. Ebenezer$^{?3}$ Wilder^{3} (John^{2}) - 4 ch.
Anna^{3} - b. 7 May 1684; m. John Priest - 9 ch.
Jonathan^{3} - b. 20 Feb. 1685; m. Thankful^{3} White (John^{2}) - 10 ch.
Hepsibeth^{3} (Hephizibah)"youngest dau."; m. Joseph Brabrook - 3 ch.
William^{3} - b. 26 Apr. 1696; m. Experience Houghton - s.p.

b. 17 Feb. 1674
Nutmegger Mar. 1979
d. 12 Jne. 1750 Bolton, Mass.
m. Lancaster 16 Dec. 1704
Reb. b. Lanc. 12 Nov. 1671
d. Bolton 22 Oct. 1752

2,

Dedham, Mass. in King Philip's War
Robert^2 - b. 28, 1mo. 1659; d. 7 Nov. 1723 in his 65th yr.(g.s.Lancaster)
m. - Esther L[illegible]well, prob. dau. of Michael
& Isabel( )Lippenwell; b. May 1658; d. 13 Jan.1740/1
in her 82nd yr.

13 ch.:
Isabel^3 - b. 6 Aug. 1682; d.y.
Hannah^3 - b. 2 Nov. 1683; unm. in 1727
Beatrix^3 - b. 3 Sept. 1685;
Isabell^3 - b. 6 June 1687; m.(1)cousin Joseph^3 (John?) Houghton - 5 ch.
m.(2) Samuel^3 Rogers
Abigail^3 - b. 18 Apr. 1689; m. Amos^3 Sawyer - 6 ch.
Eleazer^3 - b. 1691; m. Elizabeth^3 Divoll - 8 ch.
Robert^3 - b. abt. 1692; m. Deborah Wilder - 4 ch.
Joshua^3 - b. 1695; m. Elizabeth Bennett - 8 ch.
Gershom^3 - b. abt. 1697; m. Elizabeth Rugg - 2 ch.
Thomas^3 - b. abt. 1699; m. Joannah Joslin - 8 ch.
Ebenezer^3 - b. 1700; m. Mary Priest - 1 son
Mary^3 - b. abt. 1702; m. Daniel Albert - prob. s.p.
Rachael^3 - bap.30 Nov.1718;

Mary^2 - b. 22 Mar. 1660/1 (Dedham Rec.); d.
m. 23 June 1698 AEPH - John Harris, son of
b. ; d. 1739 AEPH

2 ch.:
Benjamin - b.
Mary - b.

*Jonas^2 - b. abt. Apr. 1663 (q.v.)

Beatrix^2 - b. 3, 10mo. 1665 (Lanc. Rec.); d. (liv.16 June 1698)
m. 30 Sept. 1683 - John Pope, son of John & Margaret
John - b. 5 Mar. 1658; d. 14 June 1698
He was Corp. in Co. of Capt.John Wethington in Fr.& Ind.Wars from 1690 onward.

3 ch.:
Susannah - b. 7 Oct. 1684; m. Thomas Wilder - "many ch."
Beatrix - b.
Margaret - b.

Benjamin^2 - b. 25 May 1668 (Lanc. Rec.); d. bef. 1721; s.p.

Sarah^2 - b. 30, 5mo. 1672 (Lanc. Rec.); d. bef. 1733
m. - Daniel Goble of Lancaster,rem.toHannover,N.J.
son of
Daniel - b. 1669 AEPH ; d.

7 ch.:
Daniel - b.
Robert - b.
Jemima - b.
Thomas - b.
Jonas - b.
Ephraim - b.
Allis - b.

JONAS^2 HOUGHTON - b. abt. Apr. 1663; d. 20 Sept. 1723, AE 60 yrs. 5 mos.
g.s. "Old Common Burial Ground", Lancaster, Mass.
m.(1) 15 Feb. 1681 - Mary^2 Burbeen, dau. of John^1 & Sarah^2 (Gould)Burbeen, of Woburn, Mass.
Mary - b. 2 July 1661; d. 31 Dec. 1720 in her 60th yr.
m.(2) - Sarah

He was of that part of Lancaster, now Bolton; a surveyor; a prom. citizen; soldier in Queen Anne's War.

Children:

Jonas^3 - b. 2, 7mo. 1682; d. 15 Aug. 1739 in his 57th yr. (gs.)
m.30, 6mo. 1710 - Mary Brigham, dau. of Thomas & Mary'Rice)Brigham
b. 26 Oct. 1687; d.
He was recorded as "Captain" in the town archives.
8 ch.:
Dinah^4 - b. 19 Apr. 1711; d. 13 Sept. 1723, ae 12yr.5mo. (g.s.)
Silas^4 - b. 26 Oct. 1713;
Betty^4 - b. 20 Mar. 1715/16; m. Paul Welch
Mary^4 - b. 8 Mar. 1720/1 ; m. Moses Bayley
Prudence^4 - b. 21 Oct. 1723; m. Samuel Snow
Persis^4 - b. 31 July 1726; m. James Snow, Jr.
Jonas^4 - b. 21 Apr. 1728; m. Rebecca Nichols - ?4 ch.
m.(2) Lucy Johnson - ?5 ch.
John^4 - b. 13 Feb. 1730/1; m. Keziah Ross

Mary^3 - b. ; d.
m. - Gamaliel Beaman, son of John & Priscilla( ) Beaman; b. 29 Feb. 1684; d. 26 Oct. 1745 in 61st yr.(g.s.)
3 ch.:
Dinah - b. 20 Sept.1728;
Zerviah - bap. 10 Aug. 1740;
Lois - bap. 10 Aug. 1740;

Sarah^3 - b. ; d.
m. 7 July 1708, at Charlestown - Francis Richardson, son of Stephen & Abigail(Wyman)Richardson; b. 15 Jan. 1680/1, Woburn, Mass. Rem. to Attleborough; bot land of the prop's. there in 1714, and again 19 May 1719.
10 ch.:
Sarah - b. 25 Jan. 1708/9;
Francis - b. 17 July 1710
Mary - b. 2 July 1712
Jonas - b. 11 July 1714; m. Esther Wellman - 4 ch.
Seth - b. 3 Sept.1716
Abigail - b. 1 Sept.1718
a dau. - b. 11 Oct. 1720; d. 13 Oct. 1720
Mercy - b. 1 Apr. 1725
Ebenezer - b. 27 Nov. 1729; m. Esther Cheney - 12 ch.
Daniel - b. 6 Aug. 1732

Benjamin^3 - b. 1691; d. 28 Feb. 1764, g.s. Lancaster, Mass.
m. 28 July 1720 - Zerviah Moore, dau. of
b. ; d.
Lived in west precinct of Lanc., now Sterling, where he was known as "Landlord Ben" - left considerable estate.
9 ch.:

(see over)

9 ch.: (of Benjamin^{3} & Zerviah [Moore] Houghton)

Zerviah^{4} - b. 26 May 1721; m. Jonathan Wilder
Mindwell^{4} - b. 7 Mar. 1722/3; m. John Crossley
Michael^{4} - b. 22 Jan. 1725; m. Ephraim Roper
Dinah^{4} - b. 8 Apr. 1727; m. Ezra Houghton - 11 ch.
Keziah^{4} - b. 29 Mar. 1729; m. Ebenezer Buss
Benjamin^{4} - called "3d" - b. 17 Nov. 1732; d. 1759
Abigail^{4} - b. 27 July 1735; m. Ephraim^{5} Osgood - 5 ch.
Joel^{4} - b. 27 Sept. 1737
Eunice^{4} - b. 15 Oct. 1739; m. Jonathan Bailey - 9 ch.

Daniel^{3} - b. ; d.
m. - Lydia ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

9 ch.:

Simeon^{4} - bap. 10 Aug. 1718
Thaddeus^{4} - bap. 10 Aug. 1718
Annis^{4} - bap. 23 Nov. 1718; m. Jonathan Harris - 3 ch.
Nathaniel^{4} bap. 25 Sept. 1720;
Susannah^{4} - bap. 17 Jan. 1722/3;
Jerusha^{4} - bap. 14 May 1724 (5)
Molle^{4} - bap. 19 Feb. 1726/7
Experience^{4} bap. 24 Nov. 1728
Daniel^{4} - bap. 19 Sept. 1731

Eunice^{3} - b. 1 Mar. 1696 ; d. 24 June 1748, AE 52 yrs. 3 mos. 24 d. (g.s. Lanc.
m. - Ephraim Sawyer, son of
b. ; d.

3 ch.:

Mary - bap. 26 Apr. 1724
Katherine - bap. 16 July 1727
Ephraim - bap. 20 Apr. 1728(9) ? m.(1) Mrs. Sarah Richardson
m.(2) Susannah Richardson

Josiah^{3} - b. 1698 ; d. 29 Sept. 1723, AE 24yrs. 11mos. (g.s. Lancaster
m. - Mehitable Warner, dau. of
b. ; d.

1 ch.:
Josiah^{4} - bap. 4 Apr. 1725; m.(1)
m.(2)
m.(3) Abigail Godfrey

Ruth^{3} - b. ; d.
m. 2 Mar. 1721/2 - Richard Wilds (Wills), son of
b. ; d.

8 ch.:

Jonas - bap. 27 Jan. 1722/3
John - bap. 15 Nov. 1724; d. 24 Apr. 1737
Barnard - bap. 20 Mar. 1725/6
Silent - bap. 21 Apr. 1728
Susanna - b. 27 July 1730
Margaret - bap. 18 Mar. 1732/3
David - bap. 2 Nov. 1735
Ruth - bap. 13 Apr. 1740

Stephen^3 - b. ; d.
m. - Abigail ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
His will, 1763, divided his est. between widow and dau.
2 ch.:
Abigail^4 - b. 14 Jan. 1726/7
Ebenezer^4 - b. 4 July 1728; d. 14 Feb. 1732/3

James^3 - b. ; d.
m. 8 Oct. 1724 - Mary Jones of Concord, dau. of
b. ; d.
His will ment. all ch. except John and Cate.
9 ch.:
Mary^4 - b. 2 Aug. 1726; m. Oliver Howe
Cylence^4 - b. 2 Dec. 1727
Nathaniel^4 - b. 5 Sept.1729; m. Mary Richardson - 9 ch.
John^4 - b. 13 Feb. 1730/1
Ammite^4 - b. 14 Nov. 1731
James^4 - b. 3 Dec. 1733
Cate^4 - b. 29 Nov. 1735
Tamer^4 - b. 27 Sept.1737
Louisah^4 - b. 2 Jan. 1739; m. Silas Smith

Dorcas^3 - b. ; d.
m. 11 Jan. 1725 - Ebenezer Polly, son of
b. ; d.
3 ch.:
Ebenezer - b. 24 Oct. 1726
Joseph - b. 3 Sept.1728 ? m. Dorcas Colburn a Dow. + ?
Mary - b. 27 Nov. 1731

*Jemima^3 - b. ; d.
m. 14 Feb. 1724/5 - Samuel^4 Carter, son of Samuel^3 & Dorothy^3 (Wilder)Carter; b. 1703; d. 20 May 1761 Lancaster
12 Ch.:
Millicent(Millisant) - b. 26 Aug. 1726; Abiathur^4 Houghton 11 ch.
son of Gershom^3 (Robert^2)
Lucy - b. 18 Aug. 1727; m.(1) Joshua^5 Osgood - 2 ch.
m.(2) Gideon Ellis - 1 ch.
Dorothy - b. 21 June 1729; m. Josiah Converse
*Mary - b. 17 Feb. 1730/1; m. Benjamin^5 Osgood - 9 ch.
Eunice - b. 6 Feb. 1732/3; m. ? Eveleth - 3 ch.
Dinah - b. 1 Feb. 1734/5; m. Matthew Knight - s.p.
Samuel - b. 7 Jan. 1736/7; m.(1) Charity Van Norstrand - 15 ch
m.(2) Mary Briggs
Stanton - b. 5 Feb. 1738/9; m. Peninah Albert - 7 ch.
Silas - b. 16 Jan. 1740/1; m.(1) Lucy Sawyer - 4 ch.
m.(2) Mary May
Prudence - b. 10 Apr. 1743 ; m. Ebenezer Carpenter- 8 ch.
Jonas - b. 4 July 1745 ; m. Rachel Wadsworth - 12 ch.
Jemima - b. 15 Sept.1747 ; m. David Nims, Jr. - 10 ch.

The Houghton family traces back through 8 centuries, the first of the line in England having been Sir Roger de Bush, one of the knights who fought with William, the Conqueror, at the battle of Hastings, 1066. He was gr. a big estate in what later was named Lancashire & on which Houghton Castle was built. It is a splendid example of the Norman-Gothic type of architecture (still standing 1931). The present name was originally De Hoeton, derived from the chief manor being located on an almost inaccessible eminence called "Hoeton" or "high town". Arms are recorded in the family name as follows: Crest, a bull, passant, argent, & the motto is "Malgre le tort."

John[1] was one of the garrison, 10 Feb. 1676, when the town was attacked & destroyed by Indians under King Philip, with great loss of life. John went to Charlestown for a short time in order to secure the safety of his family, but later returned to Lancaster, where he lived until his death.

Israel Houghton m. Martha Wheelock
their son John b. Lancaster, Ma. 14 Oct. 1745
m. - Mary Allen

Poss Resides N.Y.

Nutmegger March 1979

Source:
"An Accounts of John Burbeen" (Joseph Burbeen Walker - 1892)
"Descendants of Samuel & Thomas, sons of Rev. Samuel, 1640-1886, First Carters of Lancaster, Lunenberg & Leominster, Mass." (C. A. & S. A. Carter - 1887)
"Directory of the Ancestral Heads of New England Families, 1620-1700" (Frank R. Holmes - 1694)
"Gen. of the Desc's. of John, Christopher & William Osgood" (Ira Osgood - 1894)
"Gen'l. Reg. of the Desc's. of Several Ancient Puritans - Vol. II" (Rev. Abner Morse, A.M. - 1859)
"History of the Brigham Family" (W.I.Tyler Brigham - 1907)
"History of the Dorchester Pope Family" (Charles Henry Pope - 1888)
"Maine, a History - Vol. V" (Harrie B. Coe - 1931)
"N.E.H. & G.R. - Vols. 79 & 93"
"Richardson Memorial" (John Adams Vinton - 1876)
"Virkus - Vols. 1, 2 & 3"

HOWES

HOWES

Source - see name P.2 Howes (A.)

English Ancestry -
The 1st of family enjoying any mention is John de Huse, who in 1066, A.D., rec'd. a grant of manor in Berkshire, Eng. From him in unbroken line John Howys was descended.
The family settled in Norfolk co. in 1457, A.D., reign of Henry VI from which time Besthorpe was the family seat for 7 generations. "Thorpe" is old English for town or hamlet, and "Bes" is corruption of best, as it was an extremely fertile piece of land.

The following gives the succession of Besthorpe:

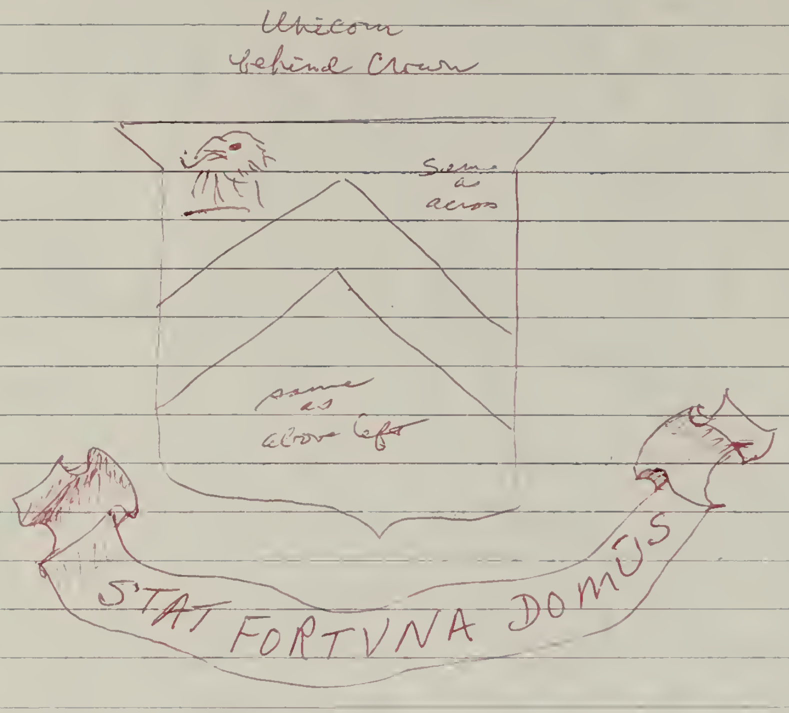
- HOWYS -

John Howys 1457
Robert " 1508, date of will
Thomas " 1555 (Coat of arms granted 1519 Reign of Henry VIII)
Richard " 1559.
James " son of Thomas, 1592
Robert " " " " 1618, married Ann of Caralton Rode, to which place he removed and was succeeded at Besthorpe by eldest son, James
James son of Robert - date unknown
John " " " of Besthorpe, died in 1663 served as Sheriff of Norfolk Co. & altered sp. to HOWES
Thomas " " " - date uncertain (here the name is spelled HOWSE)
married Tabitha, dau. of John Roope, of Morningthorpe, or Thorpe Hall Manor, which has since been seat of Howse family.
This place was settled in 1186 by Henry, son of Jocelyn, who had it of the Vauxes, by the Abbot of Bury. In 1198 it was settled on Wido, (guido or guy) who assumed surname of Thorpe. was sold to gurness of Boyland Hall (circa 1412), in whose possession it remained until it came into the Roope family, prob. by marriage.

It was the 3rd son of Robert viz: Thomas, who was the father of the Thomas' who ♀ to America w/ his wife Mary Burr & settled in that part of Yarmouth, on Cape Cod in 1637 (now Dennis).
John Howse, who d. 1663, altered sp. to HOWES. Said to have been caused by a mistake made in some important legal document, bearing upon the family estates.

B.

The Howes Coat of Arms


Unicorn
behind Crown
Same
as
across
same
as
above left
STAT FORTVNA DOMUS

Thomas, & his wife Mary Burr, came from Co. of Norfolk & Settled first in Salem abt. 1637 when they first landed. In March ~~[illegible]~~ 1639 rem. to Yarmouth in that part (now Dennis) known as Nobscussett. They brot w/them 3 sons: Joseph, Thomas & Jeremiah — the last born on the passage over or soon after arrival.

Thomas d. in 1665 aged 75 yrs.

Howes Genealogy
Vincent Genealogy

1

b. abt. ~~1595~~ 1590; d. 1665 ae 75 yrs. His will dated 26 Sept. 1665
Inv. 18 Oct. 1665 Mayflower Desc. 6-151

Thomas^1 Howes + Mary ? Burr settled in Old Yarmouth 1639; one of 3
(was first in Lynn; afterwards came to Salem 1635 or 1637; original prop. settling at Nobscusset, which later became part of Dennis

#2 Joseph^2 Howes + Elizabeth^2 Mayo (Rev. John^1 Mayo)
b. 1634 or earlier in Eng. d. 17 Mar. (bur. 16 Mar) 1701
His d. 19 Jan. (bur. 21) 1694/5 Her will 7 Feb. 1694/5 proved 1 Apr. 1701 Inv. 26 Mar. 1701
His will – 7 Jan. 1694/5 Inv. 30 Jan. 1694/5

brot to N.E. by parents as yet. in the pt. of Dennis now

#5 Samuel^3 Howes + Rebecca
b. Yarm. d. 10 Jan. 1722/3 Yarm. m. prob. cousin Rebecca abt. 1698 dau. of his uncle Thomas^2 Howes

#18 Joseph^4 Howes + m. 2 Nov. 1710 Elzb. Paddock ~~m. 2 Nov. 1710~~
b. d. 6 Dec. 1750 b. d. 23 Jan. 1778

#46 Edward^5 Howes + Mercy^4 Vincent (m. 17 Oct. 1735)
b. 23 Oct. 1717 (9th) b. 1723 dau. of Philip^3 + Mercy^3 Winslow (Kenelm^2 W., Kenelm^1)
m. 2) ? Rider
She d. 2 July 1764

Edward^6 Howes + Sarah ? m.
b. 4 Oct. 1739 b.

Andrew^7 Howes + Mercy ? m.
b. 7 Mar 1768 b.

Bethia(h)^8 Howes + David^4 Downs m. 12 Feb. 1825
b. 22 Jan. 1801 b. 12 July 1799

son of David^3 + Rebecca^6 (Hallett) Downs
Barnabas^2 + (2d wife) Mary (Cobb) Downs
William^1 + Elizabeth (Baxter) Downs

Joseph^2 – b. Eng.
Thomas^2 – b. Eng. (q.v.)
Jeremiah^2 – b. on passage over or soon after.

Rebecca^6 Hallett – b. 3 Sept. 1772; m. 1) 16 Feb. 1794 David^3 Downs
m. 2) Barnabas Bacon
Jeremiah^5 Hallett b. 20 Sept. 1733
d. 12 Nov. 1819
m. 24 May 1759 Hannah Griffith
Jonathan^4 Hallett – b. 1694; d. 24 May 1783
m. 17 Feb. 1719/20 Desire^4 Howes (Prince^3, Jeremiah^2, Thos.^{1})
b. 22 May 1696
Jonathan^3 Hallett – b. 20 Nov. 1647; d. (1717)??
m. 30 Jan. 1683/4 – Abigail^3 Dexter (Thos.$^{2-1}$)
b. 12 June 1663
Andrew^2 Hallett Jr. – b. 1608; d.
m. Annie^2 Besse (Anthony^1)
Andrew^1 Hallett – b. 4° 1635/6 to N.E. d. 1649
m. Mary ?

e/

In Salem in 1635
1st ment. in
1st court records
of Essex Co. in
Sept. 1635

Thomas^1 Howes was 1st in Lynn, & afterward settled in Yarm. where he was one of the 3 orig. prop. Settled at Nobscusset N. S. of Cape Cod, which later became a part of the Town of Dennis. He was 1 of those bet. 16 & 60 yrs age able to bear arms in Yarmouth 156 men in Plym. Col. record in Dec. 1638

Ch. of Thomas^1 & Mary (? Burr) Howes
son of Thos, 3d son of Robert b. 1590 d. 1635 (or 1637)

His will (Thomas^1) printed in 6 Mayfl. Desc. 157
dated 26 Sept 1665
& proved 7 Mar. 1665/6
inv. of personal est.
taken 18 Oct. 1665 by widow
sworn to 26 Feb. 1665/6
total £242 14s.

1. #2 Joseph^2 - b. 1634 or earlier in Eng.; d. 19 Jan. (bur. 21 Jan.) 1694/5
m. Elizabeth^2 (Rev. John^1) Mayo
b. d. 12 Mar. (bur. 16 Mar.) 1700/1
Her will 7 Feb. 1694/5 proved 1 Apr. 1701 inv. dated 26 Mar. 1701
brought to NE by parents & res. in the part of Yarmouth now Dennis
8 June 1655 propounded to take up his freedom sworn to 1 Apr. 1701 £125 19s 10d. in pers. prop.
3 June 1657 admitted & sworn.
4 June 1661 on grand jury; 7 June 1665 named constable of Yarm.
Will - dated 7 Jan. 1694/5; proved 7 Feb. 1694/5
inv. taken 30 Jan. 1694/5 sworn to 7 Feb. 1694/5 £~~238~~ 288 in r.e. £166 18s pers. prop.
Ch. ~~Elizabeth~~,

(P.3) #5 Samuel^3 b. d. 10 Jan. 1722/3 Yarm. " perh. m. cousin Rebecca dau. of his uncle Thomas m. abt. 1678 Rebecca (See P.3) 2 ch. #17 Samuel #18 Joseph
(P.5) #6 Joseph^3 b. d. 24 Dec. 1743 m. 28 Nov. 1689 Mary Vincent (P.5)
(P.5) #7 John^3 b. d. 30 Apr. 1736 stet ~~m. 1) 28 Nov. 1687~~ Elizabeth Paddock m. 2) 5 July 1691 Mary Matthews (P.5)
(P.5) under 21 at writing of will #8 Nathaniel^3 b. d. 26 July 1745 m. 22 Feb. 1704/5 Esther Ryder
(P.5) #9 capt. Thomas^3 b. abt. 1650 d. bet. 29 May 1736 & 19 Oct. 1738 dates of will m. in Eastham 11 Dec. 1701 Content^3 (Daniel^2 + Mary (Young) Rogers) Smith ~~Genealogies say~~ Rebecca Howes, but see pencilled note in content Smith
(P.6) #10 Amos^3 b. d. 16 Feb. 1717/18 m. 22 May 1701 Susannah Hedge
No # Mary^3 m. 16 Feb. 1681/2 1681 John Hallett
No # Elizabeth^3 m. 1 May 1684 Joseph Myrick Merrick of Eastham sometimes written Joseph Merrick
No # Hannah^3 under 21 at time fa. made will m. 15 Dec. 1698 Wm. Matthews

Wills of Joseph & Eliz. in cert. #31

capt.
2. #3 Thomas^2 - b. ~~[illegible]~~ in Eng. 164? (Engl. Galleon) → Died 1718 Yarmouth, Mass.; bur. 20 Nov. 1676
m. ? 1656 - Sarah^2 (Edw.^{1}) Bangs
b. ? 1368; d. last of Feb. 1682/3
brought to NE by parents, res. in part of Yarm. now Dennis
took oath of fidelity 1657; app. capt. of military company 3 June 1647
usually called Capt. Thomas Howes.
Will dated 15 Jan. 1675/6; proved 14 Aug. 1677
inv. of pers. est. 26 Dec. 1676 & sworn to 19 June 1677 by widow amounted to abt. £518
Widow's - pers. est. inv. 17 Mar. 1682/3 - £189 3s 11d.
Ch.
No # Rebecca^3 b. Dec. 1657 perh. m. cousin Samuel^3 son of her uncle Joseph
(P.6)(p.13) #11. Thomas^3 b. 2 May 1663 m. 23 ~~June~~ 1698 ~~Sarah Hedge~~ m. Abegail^3 Hussey Thomas #15 m. Sarah Hedge
d. 22 Nov. 1737 in his 74th yr.
will mentions ch. dau. Mary^4 b. 1702 m. ? Joseph^4 Howes
son in law Joseph Howes, grandson of Joseph^2 Howes
grandsons Thomas, Isaac & Joseph Howes
granddaus Sarah, Thankful & Abigail
(P.6) #12 Jonathan^3 - b. 25 Feb. 1669/70; d. 5 Jan. 1750/1; m. abt. 1694 Sarah ?
ch. David, Thomas, Sarah (m. Peter Paddock), ~~[illegible]~~ Joshua
No # Sarah^3 - b. 29 Oct. 1673 Yarmouth; m. 1) 19 May 1692 Stephen^4 (Stephen^3 Giles^2) Hopkins of Eastham & Harwich
book says m. 12 Feb. 1708 Daniel Sears ? ch. by 1st husb. m. 2) as 3d w. 3 July 1746 Joseph^3 (John^2 Edmond^1) Howes of Yarm.

2. L CC N+G. #31

Genealogy of The Howes Family In America
Desc. of Thomas Howes, Yarmouth, Mass. 1637–1892
Joseph Crowell Howes – 1892)

b. on passage over or soon after arrival in one
mention in another
of b. on passage over

#4
Jeremiah^2 Howes – b. abt. 1637 ; d. 9 Sept. 1708 aged abt. 71 yrs. ? 5 Jan. 1705/6

m. ~~Jan. 1705/6~~ – Sarah^2 (Thomas^1) Prence (dau. of Thos.^{1} + Mary^2 (Wm.^{1}) Collier) Prence

b. abt. 1648 ; d. 3 Mar. 1706/7 in 60th yr. of her age

both bur. (have g.s.) in old Howes burying ground, Dennis

admitted freeman 1 June 1663 + sworn; ~~[illegible]~~

His will dated 14 Aug. 1708 + proved 6 Oct. 1708

Jeremiah's will Register vol. 59 p. 217 + vol. 61 p. 20

ch.

#14 (eldest son) Jeremiah^3 – b. abt. 1672 or 3 , d. 6 Jan. 1705/6
m. aft. 18 Oct. 1693 Mary dau. of Thos. Daggett of Edgartown

ch.
Jeremiah
Hannah
Sarah
Mary
Martha

#13 Prince^3 b. abt. 1671 ; d. 2 Oct. 1753 in 84th yr.
m. abt. 1695 – Dorcas Joyce
Will 18 Feb. 1739/40 proved 16 Oct. 1753
ch. on Yarm. records
1. (eldest – Desire^4) b. 22 May, 1696 m. Jonathan Hallett 17 Feb. 1719/20
2. ~~Mary~~ – b. 10 Feb. 1698 m. James Matthews 13 June 1723
4. ~~Dorcas~~ b. 10 March 1702
3. Prince^4 b. 1 Feb. 1700 m. 1) 1735 Thankful Hedge of Boston m. 2) 2 Aug. 1739 Abigail Hallett of Yarm.
5. Jeremiah b. 26 Apr. 1704 m. 1) 1734 Mariah Morton moved to Plym. m. 2) Hannah Churchill
6. Thomas b. 27 June 1706 ; m. 1) 4 July 1734 Hannah Sears m. 2) 15 Oct. 1741 Bethiah Sears
7. ~~Lot~~ b. 24 Sept. 1708 m. 19 Mar. 1743 Thankful Smith
? 8. Ebenezer

Thomas #15 see below

children p. 11 #39 #40 #41
ch. p. 12 #42

#16 Ebenezer^3 – b. abt. 1674 ; d. 8 Jan. 1726–7 aged abt. 53
Will 3 Dec. 1726 proved 13 Feb. 1726/7

dau. Sarah^4 + Sears see Ebenezer m. + ch. whom she + ch.

m. 1) 20 Apr. 1699 – Sarah Gorham
b. d. 9 Sept. 1705
m. 2) 26 Nov. 1706 – Lydia Joyce

#15 Thomas^3 – b. ; d. 8 Aug. 1700 drowned soon after marriage
m. 5 Apr. 1700 Nantucket – Abigail^3 Hussey b. 22 Dec. 1679 dau. of Stephen^2 + Martha (Bunker) Hussey
Thomas #11
ch.
#31 Thomas^4 – b. 6 Mar. 1700/1 Posthumous

the 2 Thomases #15 + #11 + their wives seem to be confused

Not Ment.
No # Elizabeth^3 – b. m. 10 Dec. 1686 Jeremiah Bacon of Barnstable
No # Sarah^3 – b. m. m. Cornelius Higgins Daniel Mayo of Eastham
~~Not Ment.~~
No # Mary^3 – b. abt. 1672 m. abt. 1695 Joseph^3 (John^2 Edmund^1) HAWES of Yarm. d. 10 Jan 1728/9 in her 58th yr.
No # Not Ment. Bethiah^3 – b. d. July 7, 1748 Chatham
m. 1) 8 Jan. 1700/1 – Isaac^3 (John^2 Edmund^1) Hawes. Had ch. b. Yarm. + Chatham
m. 2) as 2nd w. of 1741 – John Smith of Eastham
No # Not Ment. m. 3) as 2nd w. of 16 Nov. 1743 – Rev. Joseph Lord of Chatham
Mercy^3 – b. abt. 1682 m. 17 Oct. 1700 Samuel Sturges She in her 19th yr. and he in his 35th yr.
No # Not Ment. someone perished in ch.
Susannah^3 – b. d. 27 Feb. 1719 Yarm. m. 27 Feb. 1706/7 Joseph Bassett perished in the d. Aug 1737 Yarmouth
No # Not Ment. Thankful^3 – b. m. 23 Jan. 1706/7 – John Miller
No # Not Ment. Rebecca^3 – b. m. 14 Aug. 1712 Ebenezer Hallett

Thomas #15
b.
m. 23 June 1698 Sarah Hedge
Inscription on g.s. d. 24 March 1776 in her 100th yr. of age though the record has it may be incorrect

1 cc H. + G. #31 & #34 3.

#5

(ch. b. Yarmouth) Ch. of Samuel^{3} + Rebecca (   ) Howes
order of birth uncertain

#17 Samuel^{4} – b.   d. 18 March 1705-6 date of will

#18 Joseph^{4} – b.   ; d. bet. 13 July 1750 + 1 Jan. 1750-1 date of probate
He d. 6 Dec. 1750
m. 2 Nov. 1710 – Elizabeth Paddock
b.   d. 23 Jan. 1778
ch.
Known as Sam Doctor #45 ~~Samuel~~^{5} b. 12 Oct. 1712; m. 26 July 1736 Mary Howes
8 ch. (#57-100) Edward^{5} b. 3 June 1715; d.y.
9 ch. (#101) #46 Elisha^{5} b. 23 Oct. 1717; m. 11 Oct. 1738 Mercy Vincent She d. ~~12~~ July 1764 (7 July)
(Deacon Jo) 6 ch. #102-6 47 Joseph^{5} b. 1 Feb. 1718/19; m. 19 Nov. 1745 Ann Vincent dau. of John
d. 24 Aug. 1787 She d. 24 Sept. 1758
ment. in will
6 ch. #107-9 48 Zechariah^{5} b. 10 Feb. 1721/2; m. 1744 Bethiah Crowell moved to Windham Ct.
6 by 1st w #110-12 2 by 2d 49 Barnabas^{5} b. 24 July 1724; m. 1) 9 Sept. 1749 Lois Mayo of Harwich She d. 22 Feb. 1768
he d. 1 Mar. 1777 m. 2) 3 Jan. 1769 Hannah Sears
Elizabeth^{5} b. 10 Feb. 1725/6; m. 30 Mar. 1748/9 Zenas Ryder
Rebecca^{5} b. 16 Apr. 1732; penciled in m. Allen Bangs
? grandson Samuel^{6}
Twins Kimball^{5} b. 24 Dec. 1729; d. 1750
Anthony^{5} b. 24 Dec. 1729; d. 26 Mar. 1730/1

NOT ment. No # Hope^{4} - b.
m. 1) 15 May 1706 Yarm. – Richard^{3} Sears b. 1680 or 1 Yarmouth d. 24 May 1718 Chatham who moved to Chatham
son of Paul^{2} + Deborah^{2} (Willard) Sears
m. 2) I.P. 2 Aug. 1723 – Deacon John^{2} Rich of Eastham son of Richard^{1}
(née Sears)
4 ch. by 1st husb. Thankful^{4} Sears - b. 18 Mar. 1706/7 Yarm. - m. John^{3} Rich Jr.
Paul^{4} - b. 1710 Chatham m. Luther Atkins (10 ch.)
Samuel^{4} - b. 1712 " d. 21 Dec. 1735 ae 26 (yrs.)
Hannah^{4} - b. ca 1717 " m. Zekiah Smith of Eastham (5 ch.)
ch. by 2nd husb.

NOT ment. No # Sarah^{4} - b. abt. 1686 Yarm. ; d 9 Nov. 1748 Chatham, in her 63^{d} yr. Chatham g.s.
m. 12 Feb. 1708/9 at Yarm. – Capt. Daniel^{3} Sears who moved to Chatham
son of Paul^{2} + Deborah^{2} (Willard) Sears
7 ch. b. 1682 or 3 Yarm.; d. 10 Aug. 1756 in 74th yr. Chatham g.s.
3 ~~rec.~~ Sarah^{4} b. 11 Apr. 1714 - m. 1 Aug. 1734 Joshua^{3} Atkins Thos Henry^{2}
d. 30 Apr. 1751
ch.
see Daniel^{3} Sears for chil. dren 2, 4, 5, 6, 7
inc. Susannah b. 6 Mar. 1738/9
m. 1) 17 Aug. 1756 Wm.^{4} (Wm.^{3} Jos.^{2} Robert^{1}) Eldredge ELDREDGE
b. 19 Mar. 1710/11
d. 10 Dec. 1765 of smallpox
1. Rebecca^{4} m. abt. 1730 Thomas^{4} Howes
son of Thomas^{3} + Content^{3} (Smith) Howes
(3 ch.) He m. (2) Hope (Sears) Doane wid. of Nehemiah
ch.
inc. Sarah (or Sally)^{4} b. 18 Sept. 1761
m. Reuben C. Taylor

NOT ment. No # Mercy^{4} - b. 16__
m. 3 Apr. 1702 Yarmouth – Josiah^{3} Sears (Silas^{2}) b. abt. 1675
7 ch. He m. 2) Judith Gilbert and had 2 ch. by her
Hannah^{4} Sears - m. 19 Nov. 1741 - John^{4} Vincent son of John^{3} + Hannah^{4} (Sears - ~~Samuel~~ 3 + Mercy^{3} (Mayo) Sears)
John^{4} Vincent b. 17 or 20 Nov. 1713
3 daus. Mercy, Sarah + Mary See Vincent Supplement p. 8

NOT ment. No # Experience^{4} - b.

4.

cccL #31 ~~Here Lies~~

Here Lies
Mr. Thomas Howes,
And on his right, his wife Mary Burr.
She adorned her character by a
discreet and virtuous life.
They were natives of England,
and emigrated in the year 1637.
Their births, deaths and marriages
unknown.

We, their descendants, from a sense
of filial duty, consecrate
this stone to the first Howes that
came to America.
'Twas from the central part of
Briton's Isle they came,
And on Columbia's soil did propagate
a name;
We their descendants the Patriarch
own
And to the first Howes, do dedicate
this stone.

In 1834 a monument was erected in the Howes burying ground in Dennis carrying the above inscription.

Swift's "Old Yarmouth" (p. 48) gives the inscription somewhat differently. He says the stone is on the E. declivity of a hill to the N.E. of his family seat, where and many of his descendants are buried.

Children of Thomas^3 + Content^3 (Smith) Howes - order uncertain (names from will)

1. Daniel^4 b. abt. 1702 m. Elizb.^{4} Doane dau. of Thomas^3 abt. 1723 (Ephraim^2, Deacon John^1)
2. Elizabeth^4 b. m. Samuel Stewart, son of Hugh as his 2d wife abt 1730
3. Mary^4 b. still single 1738 m. as 2d w. 14 Dec. 1768 of Zechariah Sears of Yarmouth
4. Joseph^4 b. abt. 1708 m. 2 Feb. 1734/5 Priscilla Harding dau. of Joseph
5. Thankful^4 b. prob. m. Paul Ryder of Yarm. Int. 1 Oct. 1742
6. Thomas^4 b. abt. 1712 (3 ch.) m.1) abt. 1730 Rebecca^4 Sears dau. of Daniel^3 + Genia^4 (Howes) Sears She d. of smallpox 10 Dec. 1765
m.2) Hope (Sears) Doane wid. of Nehemiah
7. Hannah^4 m. Joseph Harding son of MAZIAH 17 Sept. 1747

#6 Joseph^3 Howes (son of Joseph^2 #2)
b. d. (see p.1) 24 Dec. 1743
m. 28 Nov. 1689 - Mary^3 Vincent dau. of Henry^2 + Mary (Matthews) Vincent
b.
d.

7 Children

Mary^4 - b. Sept. 1690; m. 8 Sept. 1709 Elisha Hall
Thankful^4 - b. Apr. 1692; m. 20 Jan. 1714 Daniel Silliman
Elizabeth^4 - b. 28 Feb. 1694; m. 5 June 1718 Zachariah Paddock
their ch. p.8
#19 Joseph^4 - b. 11 Apr. 1697; m. 23 Oct. 1721 Mary^4 Howes (Thomas^3 Jer.^{2})
#20 Isaac^4 - b. 6 Sept. 1699; d. 20 Sept. 1728
#21 Judah^4 - b. 25 July 1701; m. 3 Dec. 1730 Susanna Hedge
#22 Philip^4 - b. 25 May 1705; prob. m. 14 July 1734 - Mercy Sears
She d. 25 March 1762

#7 John^3 Howes (son of Joseph^2 Howes #2) he died 30 Apr. 1736
m. 1) 28 Nov. 1689 - Elizabeth Paddock
b. d.
m. 2) 8 July 1691 - Mary Matthews
b. d. 8 ~~April~~ April 1746

4 children (by 2d wife)

Elizabeth^4 - b. 1 June 1694
(Ch. P.8) #23 John^4 - b. 30 Oct. 1699 ; m. 6 Mar. 1728/9 Priscilla Sears
he d. 1750 she m. 2) 4 Sept. 1755 Isaac Chapman
Sarah^4 - b. 18 July 1700; m. 26 May 1720 Ebenezer Sears
#24 James^4 - b. 1 Mch. 1710/11; m. 19 Sept. 1734 Lydia Hall
(Ch. P.9) She m. 2) 13 Aug. 1766 Samuel Matthews

#8 Nathaniel^3 Howes (son of Joseph^2 Howes) he d. 26 July 1745
m. 22 Feb. 1704/5 Esther Ryder
b. d. 27 Nov. 1763

3 or 4 Children:

their ch. p.9
#25 Nathaniel^4 - b. ; m. Nov. 1733 Thankful Hall
#26 Zachariah^4 - b. ; m. 16 Sept. 1746 Thankful Howes
Esther^4 - b. 1714 ; M. 16 Sept. 1746 David Wells
someone pencilled in Hannah ; m. Samuel Sears (Sears Geneal.)

#9 Thomas^3 Howes (son of Joseph^2 Howes) / pencilled in
m. Rebecca Howes /
moved to Chatham & is progenitor of the large branch of the Howes family res. in that town.

see p. across

3 Children:

#27 Daniel^4 - b. m. Elizabeth^4 Doane? (dau. of Thomas^3 (Ephraim^2) [illegible])
#28 Joseph^4 - b. m.
#29 Thomas^4 - b. m. 1) Rebecca Sears dau. of Daniel Sears
She d. 9 Dec. 1765
m. 2) 22 Aug. 1767? Widow Hope Doane dau. of Paul Sears

6.

#10 Amos^3 Howes - (son of Joseph^2 Howes) he d. 16 Feb. 1717/18
m. 22 May 1701 Susanna Hedge
b. d. 24 Jan. 1755
5 Children:
Mercy^4 - b. Apr. 1702; m. 12 Feb. 1736 Aron Crowell
#30 Elisha^4 - b. May 1704; d. 21 Nov. 1728 (no more info)
(ch. p. 10) #31 Amos^4 - b. 16 Dec. 1706; m. 5 Jan. 1736 Rebecca Matthews
" " " #32 Lemuel^4 - b. 1711; m. 20 Feb. 1734/5 Mary Hall
he d. 18 Feb. 1795 She d. 29 Dec. 1784
" " " #33 Stephen^4 - b. ; m. 17 May 1739 Thankful Hall

#11 Thomas^3 Howes (son of Thomas^2 Howes)
he drowned 1 June 1701 between Nantucket and the Main.
m. 5 Apr. 1700 Nantucket Abagail ? Abigail Hussey
2 children:
#34 Thomas^4 b. 6 March 1700/1 (no more info)
a dau. - name unknown

#12 Jonathan^3 Howes (son of Thomas^2 Howes) - he d. 5 Jan. 1750/1
m. Sarah ?

5 Children:
~~#~~ Sarah^4 - b. 30 June 1695; m. 16 Mch 1720 Peter Paddock
(ch. P. 10 + 11) #35 David^4 - b. 30 Apr. 1698; m. 27 Feb. 1728/9 Hannah Paddock
unm. #36 Jonathan^4 - b. 2 Apr. 1701; killed by a whale 10 Jan 1718/19
(ch. P. 11) #37 Joshua^4 - b. 13 Jan. 1704; m. 26 July 1733 Eunice Allen
" " " #38 Thomas^4 - b. 17 May 1711; m. 20 Oct. 1737 Mercy Hedge

#13 Prince^3 Howes (son of Jeremiah^2 Howes) he d. 2 Oct. 1753
m. 8 Aug. 1698 - Dorcas Joyce
b. d. 14 Nov. 1757
8 Children: see P. 2 (grch. P. 11 + 12)

#14 Jeremiah^3 Howes (son of Jeremiah^2 Howes) See P. 2 m. Mary dau. of Thos. Daggett of Edgartown
m. Mary or Sarah ?
moved to Pemaquid, Maine and d. 9 Dec. 1708 perh. m^1) a Sarah
Ch:
applical b. d. 11 June 1705/6

"Howes" in Maine

#14 - Jeremiah^{3} Howes (son of Jeremiah^{2} & Sarah^{2} Prence Howes)

moved to Pemaquid, Me. & died there

b. abt. 1672 or 3 . ; d. 6 Jan, 1705/6

m. aft. 18 Oct. 1693 Mary, dau. of Thomas Daggett of Edgartown

Did he marry 2) Sarah ——

Ch.

Jeremiah b.
Hannah b.
Sarah b.
Mary b.
Martha b.

? applical b. ; d. 11 June 1705/6

#15 Thomas^3 Howes (son of Jeremiah^2 Howes)
m. 23 June 1698 Sarah Hedge
b.
d. 24 March 1776 in the 100th yr. of her age (per g.s.)
2 Children:
Mary^4 – b. Dec. 1702; m. 23 Oct. 1721 Joseph Howes
~~perhaps~~ #19 Joseph^4 Howes son of Joseph^3 (Joseph^2, Thos.)
b. 11 Apr. 1697
Thomas^4 – b.

#16 Ebenezer^3 Howes (son of Jeremiah^2 Howes) Led.
m1) 20 Apr. 1699 – Sarah Gorham
b. d. 9 Sept. 1705
m2) 20 Nov. 1706 Lydia Joyce
b. d.
5 Children: (by 1st wife)
(ch. P. 12) twins { #43 Thomas^4 – b. 20 June 1699; m. Deborah Sears
Sarah^4 – b. 20 June 1699; m1) Ebenezer Sears 26 May 1720
m2) 29 Aug. 1722 John Eldridge
Elizabeth^4 – b. 28 Sept. 1701; m. 10 June 1726 Joseph Crosby
a son – b. 5 Jan. 1704; d. in infancy
Ebenezer^4 – b. 8 Sept. 1705
Children (by 2nd wife)
(ch. P. 12) #44 Samuel^4 – b. 14 Dec. 1707; m. 21 Oct. 1736 Jerusha Sturgis
Thankful^4 – b. 22 Aug. 1711; m. Dec. 1744 Samuel Paddock
Mary^4 – b. 27 Dec. 1713; m. Aron Crowell (known as little Aron)
Anna^4 – b. 14 Feb. 1715
Prince^4 – b. 13 Apr. 1718
Susannah^4 – b. 10 Oct. 1720; m. 17 Nov. 1745 Willard Sears
Mercy^4 – b. 7 Jan. 1722/3

#17 Samuel^3 Howes (son of Jeremiah^2 Howes)
unknown

#19 Joseph^4 Howes (#6 Joseph$^{3-2}$)
8 Ch.
Sarah^5 - b. 18 March 1723; m. 26 July 1750 Samuel Eldridge
Thankful^5 - b. 24 June 1725; m. 16 Sept. 1746 Zacheus Howes
(Tom Sailor) #50 Thomas^5 - b. 15 Apr. 1727; m. (Experience) Bathsheba Sears
he d. 16 July 1793 9 ch #113-116 (5 girls)
#51 Isaac^5 - b. 4 Aug. 1729; m.1) 3 Jan. 1760 Temperance Crowell (1 dau Sarah)
m. 2) 14 Nov. 1765 Hannah Howes (5 ch)
Abagail^5 - b. 20 Apr. 1733 d.? 1756; m. 13 Sept. ? 1755 1757 David ?5 D.4 Vincent
#52 George^5 - b. 6 Aug. 1736; m1) 22 Dec. 1768 Thankful Vincent (1 dau Thankful)
she d. 26 Nov. 1769
m2) 12 Dec. 1771 Sarah^5 Howes (1 dau Betty) (dau. of #43)
Mary^5 - b. 3 March 1739
Jane^5 - b. 18 Aug. 1744

#20 Isaac^4 Howes (#6 Joseph$^{3-2}$) No more info
#21 Judah^4 Howes (#6 Joseph$^{3-2}$) he died 5 Jan. 1786
6 Children:
(3 sons #117-19, 1 dau) #53 William^5 - b. 25 June 1732; m. 1756 Mary^5 Howes dau of John^4 (4 ch) (#23)
Abraham^5 - b. 22 Aug. 1734; d. 30 Nov. 1737
Elizabeth^5 - b. 1 Sept. 1738; m. 14 Feb. 1760 Micah Chapham
(2 sons #120-21, 1 dau) #54 Abraham^5 - b. 8 Nov. 1740; m. 1761 Lydia Bassett (3 ch)
Susannah^5 - b. 1 Apr. 1743
Judah^5 - b. 2 May 1748; d. 5 Nov. 1776

#22 Philip^4 Howes (#6 Joseph$^{3-2}$)
6 Children:
Mary^5 - b. 10 July 1735; m. 12 Dec. 1755 Heman^5 Howes (#55)
Seth^5 - b. 3 Feb. 1737/8
Mercy^5 - b. 28 Dec. 1740; m. Dec. 1752? Joshua Howes
a dau. - b. 8 July 1743; d. 9 Aug. 1743
Ruth^5 - b. Apr. 1744; m. 2 Feb. 1769 Edward^5 Howes, Jr. (#92)
Desire^5 - b. Mar. 1747; m. 27 Nov. 1770 Nathaniel^5 Howes (#57)

#23 John^4 Howes (#7 John^3 - Joseph^2)
7 Children
Mary^5 - b. 19 Feb. 1729/30; m. 1756 William^5 Howes (#53)
Sarah^5 - b. 16 Mar. 1731/2; m. 26 July 1750 Samuel Eldred
(8 ch. #122, 7 others) #55 Heman^5 - b. 7 Sept. 1734; m. 12 Dec. 1755 Mary^5 Howes dau. of Philip^4 (#22)
John^5 - b. 4 Mar. 1736; d. 4 July 1737
Bathsheba^5 - b. 24 Feb. 1738/9; m. 17 Nov. 1761 Samuel^6 Howes (#97)
Priscilla^5 - b. 29 July 1742; m. 4 Apr. 1765 Ebenezer^5 Howes (#83)
James^5 - b. 25 June 1746

#24 James^4 Howes #7 (John^3 - Joseph^2)
4 Children:
a son - b. 29 Apr. 1737; lived 2 hrs.
John^5 - b. 4 July 1738
Betty^5 - b. 4 June 1740; m. 17 Jan. 1765 Peter Thacher, Jr.
Lydia^5 - b. 1 July 1742; m. 23 Nov. 1763 Josiah Howes

#25 Nathaniel^4 Howes (#8 Nathaniel^3 - Joseph^2)
7 Children:
Elizabeth^5 - b. 10 Aug. 1734
Thankful^5 - b. 25 Aug. 1736
4 by 1st w. #123 + 24 + 2 girls, 5 ch by 2d w. #125 + 4 ch. #56 Elisha^5 - b. Sept. 1737; m. 1) 25 Nov. 1773 Sarah Vincent
m. 2) Thankful^5 Howes (perh. dau of #33)
Ann^5 - b. 2 Nov. 1738; d.y.
Ann^5 - b. 26 Apr. 1741; m. 1783 Thomas Crowell
Rebecca^5 - b. 28 Aug. 1743; m. 29 Dec. 1768 Joshua Matthews
7 ch by 1st w #126 - 131 1 girl, 2 sons by 2d w. #132 + 33 #57 Nathaniel^5 - b. 18 Nov. 1745; m. 1) 27 or 29 Nov. 1770 Desire^5 Howes dau of #22
m. 2) wid Thankful Freeman

#26 Zachariah^4 Howes (#8 Nathaniel^3, Joseph^2) he d. 8 March 1782
3 Children:
Abner^5 - b. 5 May 1750
Abigail^5 - b. 6 June 1757; m. 11 Feb. 1776 or 1779 Elisha Howes
Thankful^5 - b.

#27 Daniel^4 Howes (#9 Thomas^3 - Joseph^2)
5 Children:
4 boys 3 #134 - 136 #58 Daniel^5 - b. ; m. 1754 Sarah Taylor
Mulford^5 - b.
7 ch #137 - 140 3 daus #59 Joseph^5 - b. ; m. 1760 Eunice Collins
Amos^5 - b.
Benjamin^5 - b.

#28 Joseph^4 Howes (#9 Thomas^3 - Joseph^2)
3 Children:
(pencilled in perh. m. 2 Susannah Nickerson 3/11/1702) 3 sons #141-3 + 1 (She d. 4/25/1759
? 5 girls pencilled in #60 Isaac^5 - b. ; m. 1) 1753 Tabitha Taylor
3 ch. #144 + 2 #61 Elisha^5 - b. ; m. 1762 Bethia Howes
Joshua^5 - b.

#29 Thomas^4 Howes (#9 Thomas^3 - Joseph^2)
3 Children; (By 1st wife)
10 ch #145 - 151 + 3 daus #62 David^4 - b. 9 May 1736; m. Rebecca Baker
5 ch by 1st w #152 - 3 + 3, 1 son by 2nd w. #154 #63 Thomas^5 - b. 31 Oct. 1738; m. 1) May 1771 Priscilla Baker
m. 2) Patience Hall
5 ch 4 sons 155 - 158 1 dau #64 Richard^5 - b. 14 Apr. 1742; m. 1766 Tabitha Collins

p. 10

#31 Amos^4 Howes (#10 Amos^3, Joseph^2)

8 Children

Hannah^5 - b. 22 Nov. 1737; m. 27 Nov. 1764 Zacheus Hall
Amos^5 - b. 3 Apr. 1739; d. 12 Nov. 1771
6 ch. #159 & 160 + 4 — #65 James^5 - b. 15 July 1742; Rec'd: 22 MAR 1825; m. 1 Feb. 1770 Mary Howes; She d. 29 JAN. 1808
10 ch. #161-62 + 8 — #66 Edmond^5 - b. 10 Aug. 1743; m. ? Crosby
? ch. — #67 Amos^5 - b. 25 June 1745; m. 4 Jan. 1776 Sarah Blossom
1 son #163 2 daus — #68 Benjamin^5 - b. 10 June 1748; m. 3 Nov. 1767 Betty Sears
6 ch. 5 sons #164-168, 1 dau — #69 John^5 - b. 26 July 1750; m. 1773 Thankful Blossom
Rebecca^5 - b. 18 Mar. 1755; m. 8 Jan. 1777 John Wells

#32 Lemuel^4 Howes (#10 Amos^3, Joseph^2)

10 Children:

No Trace — #70 Elisha^5 - b. 30 Sept. 1736
Mary^5 - b. 11 Nov. 1738
Martha^5 - b. 4 Dec. 1741
Phebe^5 - b. 18 Oct. 1743; m. 23 Mar 1775 Isaac Matthews
Mercy^5 - b. 24 Nov. 1745
Susannah^5 - b. 20 Oct. 1747; m. 12 Nov. 1772 Elisha Bassett b. 17 Mar. 1744
Elizabeth^5 - b. 16 Nov. 1749; m. 13 Dec. 1774 Kimball^6 Howes (#110)
Bethiah^5 - b. 4 Oct. 1751; m. 1) 10 Dec. 1776 Abner Howes
m. 2) 24 Oct. 1780 (as 2d wife) Anthony^5 Howes (#76)
Thankful^5 - b. 7 Apr. 1754; m. 9 Oct. 1777 Stephen^5 Howes (#71)
Lydia^5 - b. 1 July 1757

#33 Stephen^4 Howes (#10 Amos^3 - Joseph^2)

8 Children:

Susannah^5 - b. 29 July 1743; m. 13 Nov. 1765 Isaac Hall
Mehitable^5 - b. 16 July 1745; d. 20 Sept. 1747
(1 son) by 1st w. (8 ch.) by 2d #169 + 7 — #71 Stephen^5 - b. 17 July 1747; m. 1) (21) or 4 Dec. 1769 Temperance Howes
m. 2) 9 Oct. 1777 Thankful^5 Howes (dau of #32)
Mehitable^5 - b. 21 Dec. 1749; m. 12 Oct. 1782 Isaac^5 Vincent
(4 ch.) #170-173 + 3 ch. — #72 Elkanah^5 - b. 8 Jan. 1751; Rec'd. 4 Mar. 1823; m. 20 Apr. 1777 Desire Eldridge of Chatham; She d. 29 Apr. 1841
(10 ch.) #174-176 + 7 ch. — #73 Elisha^5 - b. 2 Apr. 1754; Rec'd. Apr. 1832; m. 11 Feb. 1779 (or 1776) Abagail^5 Howes (dau of #26); she d. 14 May 1814
1 dau. d. 1940 [illegible] — #74 Ebenezer^5 - b. 26 May 1756; m. Thankful Bangs of Brewster
Thankful^5 - b. 16 Mar. 1759; m. ? prob. as 2d w. of Elisha^5 Howes #56

#35 David^4 Howes (#12 Jonathan^3, Thomas^2) ~~Amos^3 - Joseph^2~~ Rec'd. 4 Feb. 1781

10 Children:

(5 ch.) #177 + 4 — #75 Jonathan^5 - b. 27 Nov. 1729; m. 30 Jan. 1755 Rebecca Chapman
Thankful^5 - b. 22 Apr. 1731; m. 17 June 1751 Enoch Taylor
Anthony^5 - b. 8 Feb. 1732/3; d. y.
David^5 - b. 19 Sept. 1735

Cont'd. p. 11

(#35 cont'd.) 11.

Nathan^5 - b. 6 Feb. 1737/8; drowned 30 Aug. 1751

Anthony^5 - b. 11 Dec. 1742; d. 19 Jan. 1742/3

3 daus by 1st W #76 Anthony^5 - b. 1 Mar. 1743/4; see p. 14 m. 1) 5 Jan. 1767 (? place written 1769) Martha^5 Howes (dau of #42)

2 sons #178-79 2 daus. by 2d. d. 19 Jan. 1806 Martha d. July 1780 // m. 2) 24 Oct. 1780 Bethiah^5 Howes (dau of #32)

2 daus by 1st w. 1 dau, 1 son #180 by 2d w. #77 Joshua^5 - b. 17 Sept. 1746; m. 1) 21 Nov. 1771 Sarah Sears or Mary Sears

m. 2) 22 Feb. 1776 Mary Paddock

2 ch. (David Wm. #181 #78 Levi^5 - he d. 9 Mar. 1825 b. 6 Dec. 1749; m. 18 Nov. 1773 Deborah Bassett she d. 31 Dec. 1842

Desire^5 - b. 11 Feb. 1752; m. 26 Dec. 1771 Peter Howes

#37 Joshua^4 Howes (Jonathan^3 #12, Thomas^2) he d. 25 Nov. 1738

2 Children:

Sarah^5 - b. 23 May 1734; m. 11 Dec. 1756 Thomas NEWCOMB

Mary^5 - b. 4 Aug. 1737; m. 13 Nov. 1766 Stephen Tobey

#38 Thomas^4 Howes (Jonathan^3 #12, Thomas^2)

5 Children:

1 son #182 #79 Joshua^5 - b. 12 July 1738; he d. 5 June 1765; m. 2 Dec. 1763 Mercy Howes ([illegible])

Thankful^5 - b. 7 July 1740; d. 30 Mar. 1741

Thankful^5 - b. 1 Nov. 1743; m. 12 Jan. 1769 Peter Sears

7 ch. #183-5 +4 #80 Thomas^5 - b. 27 Feb. 1745; m. 17 June 1773 Jerusha^5 Howes (dau of #44)

Mercy^5 - b. 27 May 1750; m. 7 July 1771 John Hall of Hebron

#39 Prince^4 Howes (Prince^3 #13 - Jeremiah^2)

2 Children:

5 ch #186+? + 3 daus. #81 Prince^5 - b. ; m. Lucinda Lee & settled in Canaan, Ct.

David^5 - b.

#40 Jeremiah^4 Howes (Prince^3 #13 - Jeremiah^2)

6 Children: (by 1st wife)

Sylvanus^5 - b. 1735; m. Thankful Ryder

Rebecca^5 - b. 1738

Ebenezer^5 - b. 1740

Maria^5 - b. 1743

Jerusha^5 - b. 1746

Sarah^5 - b. 1751

1 ch. (by 2d wife)

Maria^5 - b. 1762

#41 Thomas^4 Howes (Prince^3 #13 - Jeremiah^2) 2d wife ? d. 10 Mar 1788 in her 70th yr of her age he d. 1764-5

1 Child~~ren~~, (by 1st wife).

Sarah^5 ~~b.~~ 8 June 1735; m. 12 Feb. 1756 James Matthews

3 ch. - (by 2nd wife)

3 sons #83 Ebenezer^5 b. 1 Feb. 1743; m. 4 Apr. 1765 Priscilla^5 Howes (dau. of #23)

he d. 24 May 1785 5 ch. 4 daus 1 son #188 #84 Solomon^5 b. 18 Aug. 1744; m. 30 Dec. 1773 Abagail^5 Howes (dau. of #44)

Hannah^5 b. 12 June 1748; m. 13 Jan. 1774 Samuel Tobey i,17

#42 Lot^{4} Howes (Prince^{3} #13 - Jeremiah^{2}) he d. 1 July 1791
She ~~widow~~ d. 24 July 1790 in her 77th yr.

4 Children:

7ch. #189-91 + 4 daus — #85 Jeremiah^{5} - b. 26 Dec. 1743; m. 3 Nov. 1767 Priscilla Hall (he d. 17 Nov. 1784 — She d. 6 July 1783)

Martha^{5} - b. 29 May 1745; m. 5 Jan. 1767 (1 place 1769) Anthony^{5} Howes (#76)

~~Lot^{5} - b. 14 Sept. 1748~~

8ch. #192 & 3 + 5 — #86 Jonathan^{5} - b. 27 July 1752; m. 28 Dec. 1774 Susannah Matthews

---

#43 Thomas^{4} Howes (Ebenezer^{3} #16, Jeremiah^{2}) (by 1st wife)

10 Children:
moved to Southeast, Putnam Co., N.Y. 1748 bot land of Indians

8ch. #194 & 5 + 6 — #87 Moody^{5} - b. 18 July 1724; m. 9 Feb. 1748 Hannah Snow of Harwich

Desire^{5} - b. 8 Jan. 1726/7; m. 7 Mar. 1747/8 Samuel Sears

Deborah^{5} - b. 1 Dec. 1727; m. 16 Mar. 1748/49 Nathaniel Sears

Betty^{5} - b. 2 Jan. 1730/1; m. 28 Dec. 1749 Edmund Fish

Mercy^{5} - b. 25 May 1732; m. 5 Nov. 1759 John Tobey of Sandwich

Jerusha^{5} - b. 7 Jan. 1735/6; m. 4 Nov. 1772 Daniel Hall of

7ch. #196 & 7 + 5 — #88 Daniel^{5} - b. 14 Oct. 1738; m. 27 Feb. 1766 Sarah Collins, (Chatham (he d. 5 Dec. 1781 — She d. 17 Oct. 1792 in her 55th yr of)

3 ch. — #89 Edmond^{5} - b. 10 Apr. 1742; m. 11 Feb. 1773 Abagail Crosby

2 daus. — #90 Reuben^{5} - b. 29 Aug. 1745; m. 8 July 1773 Bethiah Sears

Sarah^{5} - b. 18 Oct. 1749; m. 12 Dec. 1771 as 2d wife George^{5} Howes (#52)

#44 Samuel^{4} Howes (Ebenezer^{3} #16, Jeremiah^{2}) (by 2nd wife)

10 Children:

10 ch. #198 & 99 + 8 — #91 Ebenezer^{5} Howes - b. 9 Aug. 1737; m. 13 Jan. 1763 Ruth Hallett

4 chs #200 + 3 daus — #92 Edward^{5} - b. 4 Mar. 1739; m. 2 Feb. 1769 Ruth^{5} Howes (dau of #22)

Samuel^{5} - b. 6 Mar. 1741; d. 12 Apr. 1741

3 chs #201 + 2 — #93 Samuel^{5} - b. 3 Mar. 1742; m. 12 Dec. 1771 Abagail Bassett

3 ch. #202 + 2 daus. — #94 Sturgis^{5} - b. 28 Apr. 1744; m. 1778 Thankful Lothrop

2 ch by 1st w. #203 + 1 — #95 John^{5} - b. 9 Aug. 1746; m. 1) 17 Jan. 1774 Betty Hallett (She d. 3 March 1777?)

3 ch by 2nd #204 + 1 dau — m. 2) 15 Feb. 1781 Sarah Eldridge

Mehitable^{5} - b. 20 Sept. 1748; m. 2 Mar. 1775 Nathaniel Hall

Abagail^{5} - b. 10 Apr. 1751; m. 30 Dec. 1773 Solomon^{5} Howes (#84)

Jerusha^{5} - b. 16 Mar. 1753; m. 17 Jan. 1773 Thomas^{5} Howes (#80)

#96 Obed^{5} - b. 24 Aug. 1757; m. 6 Nov. 1788 Lydia Hallett
he d. 19 June 1837 — She d. 8 July 1849

6 Children:

Jerusha Sturgis^{6} - b. 2 Nov. 1789; m. Ezra Hall; She d. 13 July 1875

Hope^{6} - b. 4 Mar. 1792; m. Thomas McLeave; She d. 14 July 1839

Dorcas^{6} - b. 22 June 1794; m. Nehemiah Y. Hall; She d. 13 Apr. 1874

(he d. 15 Sept. 1870 No ch.) Obed^{6} - b. 10 July 1797; m. wid. Zeviah S. Howes; she d. 8 Mar. 1880

#206 — #206 Harvey^{6} - b. 29 Apr. 1800; m. Thankful Howes

Lydia Hallett^{6} - b. 12 Feb. 1803

C.C.L. of H. & H. #31

By James W. Hawes Esq. Thomas Howes of Yarmouth, Mass. & some of his desc. together w/ the Rev. John Mayo, allied to him by marriage

Thomas^{1} Howes b. ? Norfolk Co. England; d. bet. 6 Oct. 1665 date of acknowledgement of will & 18 Oct. 1665 date of inv.

m. there — Mary ~~?~~ Burr (Wickes?) b. d. Yarm. 9 Dec. bur. 11 Dec. 1695

m. 2d bef. 1 Aug. 1668 & prob. bef. 9 Feb. 1667/8 as 4th wife of Gov. Thos. Prence of Plym. Colony

? (Salem, N.E.)

to America abt. 1637 w/w. & 2 sons

1st in Lynn & afterward settled in Yarmouth —

Children (b. Eng. d. 20 Nov. 1676 Yarmouth)

* Joseph^{2}, d. 1694, m. Elyz. dau. of Rev. John Mayo; Thomas^{2}, d. 1676, m. Sarah 1656 at Eastham Bangs^{3} ~~Jonathan~~ see below for ch.; Jeremiah^{2} b. on soil of Amer. 1637; d. 1708 m. Sarah^{2} Prence b. dau. of Gov. Thomas^{1} Prince d. 1706 per g.s.

* Joseph^{2} b. 1634 or bef. Eng. d. 19 Jan. bur. 21 Jan. 1694/5

m. Elyz.^{2} Mayo (dau. of Rev. John^{1} Mayo) + Tamison or Tamsen (?) Mayo

b.

d. 12 Mar. bur. 16 Mar. 1700/1

res. part of Yarmouth now Dennis; adm. freeman 3 June 1657

Children as listed in his will

Samuel^{3}, m. Rebecca? 4 daus, 1 son | Joseph^{3}, m. 28 Nov. 1689 Mary^{3} Vincent | John^{3}, m. twice | Nathaniel^{3}, m. 22 Feb. 1704/5 Esther Ryder | Thomas^{3}, b. abt. 1680 m. 11 Dec. 1701 in Eastham Content^{3} Smith (Daniel Ralph) | Amos^{3} m. 22 May 1701 Susanna Hedge

Mary^{3}, Elizabeth^{3}, and Hannah^{3}

m. John Hallett 16 Feb. 1651/2 | m. Joseph^{2} Merrick of Eastham 1 May 1684 He m. 2) ? ? | m. Wm. Matthews 15 Dec. 1698

Joseph^{3} Howes

7 ch.

eldest b. in Sept. 1690

youngest b. 25 May 1705

Elyz. Paddock b. 1 Aug. 1666 (dau. of Zachary & Deborah^{2} Sears)

John^{3} Howes (Joseph^{2} Thos^{1}) — d. 30 Apr. 1732

m. 1) 28 Nov. 1689 Elyz. Paddock

m. 2) 8 July 1691 Mary Matthews She d. 8 Apr. 1746

ch. John^{4} (see over)
James^{4}
Elyz.^{4}
Sarah^{4} m. ? Eldredge

Capt. Thos.^{2} — ch: b. 2 May 1663
2. Thomas^{3} b. 25 Feb. 1669/70
3. Jonathan^{3} — b. Dec. 1657 → m. Sarah ? — 5 ch.
Rebecca^{3} — b. 29 Oct. 1673
1. 4, Sarah^{3} m. 1) Stephen Hopkins 8 ch. m. 2) Joseph Howes

Thomas^{3} (Thos^{2} — 1) m. 1) Sarah Hedge a dau. m. 2) ? ? 2 ch.

Jeremiah^{2} Howes & Sarah^{2} (Prince) Howes

ch. Prince^{3} (eldest) b. 1659 ? 1671 d. 1753; m. 1695 Dorcas Joyce of Yarmouth — 6 ch.

~~[illegible]~~ (see p. 4) Desire^{4} m. Jonathan Hallett, Prince^{4} m. Thankful Hedge, Dorcas^{4} m. Jas. Matthews, Jeremiah^{4} m. Sarah?, Thomas^{4} (m. twice) ? Sarah (see P. 1), Lot^{4} m. Thankful Smith dau. of Jonathan Smith

Jeremiah^{3} b. ; m.

~~[illegible]~~ rem. to Pemmaquid, Maine where he died

Thomas^{3} b. ; m. Sarah Hedge 1 son Thomas^{4}

Capt. Ebenezer^{3} b. ; m. 1) Sarah Gorham
m. 2) Lydia Joyce sis. of Dorcas

son Thomas^{4} m. Deborah & Sears — 10 ch. see P. 1

Sarah^{3} b. ; m. Cornelius Higgins

P. 1^4

of Lot^4 author's gr. gr. fa.

Ch. of Lot^4 & Thankful (Smith) Howes

Lot^4 – b. 24 Sept. 1708; m. 1743; d. 1 July 1791
Thankful – b. ; d. 21 July 1790
dau. of Jonathan Smith

gr. father of author
Jeremiah^5 – b. 26 Dec. 1743 d. 1824
at 24 – m. 1) 2 Nov. 1767 – Priscilla Hall dau. of Joseph Hall
same age as husb. – 24 she d. 6 July 1783

Martha^5 – b. 29 May 1746 d. abt. 1788 named for aunt Martha Smith who m. Isaac Vincent
m. 1769 – Anthony^5 Howes (#76) son of David^4 (#35)
2 daus.: Sabra & Maria He m. 2) Bethiah Howes

Lot^5 – b. 14 Sept. 1748 ~~22 July 17~~ ? d. some 40 yrs. old
bachelor – injured by lightning

Jonathan^5 – b. 27 July 1752 d. 1834
m. 28 Dec. 1774 Susanna Matthews of Yarmouth
ch. Sarah – b. 1775 – unm.
Thankful – b. 22 Nov. 1777 – m. Judah Howes 2 sons – 1 dau.
Jeremiah ~~Sarah~~ – b. 22 Dec. 1781 – m. Josiah Howes 1 son – 4 daus.
Alexander – b. 12 July 1784 – m. Persis Howes dau. of Paul (9 ch.)
Eben – b. 19 Mar. 1788 drowned Hampton Roads, Va.
Lot – b. 2 July 1793 m. Deborah Baker dau. of Archibald Baker 8 sons + 2 daus.
Willis – b. abt. 1797 – 1798 m. Almira Howes dau. of Paul Howes
~~Jeremiah~~ + lived until 1871

Ch. of Jeremiah^5 & Priscilla
Sylvia^6 b. 17 Sept. 1768 d. unm. 1813
Jabez^6 b. 1 Aug. 1770 d. abt. 20 yrs. bef. fa. d.
Rebecca^6 b. 1 Aug. 1770 m. Noah Howes
~~Rebecca b. 21 Aug. 1772~~
Prince b. 27 July 1774
Eben^6 b. 7 July 1776 m. Dinah [illegible] dau. of [illegible] Hall
Priscilla^6 b. 6 Dec. 1778 m. Enos Howes son of John [illegible] of Amos
Martha^6 b. 16 Oct. 178 m. Abijah Howes
He m. 2) Mrs. Tempy (Hedge) Hedge
widow of Capt. John Hedge
of Yarmouth
d. abt. 1806

Jabez^6 m. Huldah Crowell
dau. of Aaron
ch. Hannah m. Reuben Clark
Betsey m.
Jabez
Priscilla ("Prissa") 1828
m. Judah Sears

Prince^6 b. 25 July 1774 m. 1801 Temperance Crowell
d. Oct. 1832 dau. of William
~~Ch.~~ She d. 1828
a Sun. in June

Ch. of Thomas^4 (bro. of Lot^4)
Solomon^5 – b. 18 Aug. 1744 – m. 30 Dec. 1773 Abigail Howes, dau. of Samuel
d. 24 May 1785 She m. 2) 1789 Ezra Howes
ch.
called "Thia" Bethiah^6 – b. 13 Aug. 1775 unm. lived w. bro. Ira
called "Hepsey" Hepsibah^6 – b. 13 Feb. 1778 m. Micah Howes
Hannah^6 – b. 17 May 1780
called "Nabby" Abigail^6 – b. 4 Mar. 1782 m. David Howes
Ira^6 – b. 26 Feb. 1784 m. Charlotte Howes
d. Sept. 1848 dau. of Elisha Howes
ch.
Emeline
Nancy
Charles
Frederic
Elisha
James Otis
Lucilla

Jeremiah b. Feb. 1802 m. 1824 Eliza Hall of E. DENNIS
Thomas Prince b. 28 Sept. 1807?
Martha b. Sept. 1809 m. ZENAS Howes
Sylvia b. Sept. 1813 m. 1838 [illegible]
Thomas Prince m. fall 1842 Deborah Bassett
Martha had 1 dau.
born 1835 or 6
Sylvia Maria
Martha d. 1838

Jeremiah² b. abt. 1637, see Sarah² Prence

Reg. Vol. 127 Jan. 1973 p. 22 Elizabeth House ; Howes m. 8th of 2 mo. (April) 1665 at Sandwich Daniel² Butler b. abt. 1642 (8 ch.)

Thomas¹ Howes - b. ca. 1595 - d. 1665 to Salem 1637; To Old Yarmouth 1639; original grantee & settled at Dennis; m. Mary Burr Constable 1644 etc. etc. (Virkus vol. 7)

↓

Joseph² Howes died June 8, 1722

↓

Samuel³ Howes of Yarmouth - will rec. Barns. Prob. Rec. IV 90
m. Rebecca ?
Ment. daus - Sarah⁴ b. 1685 Yarm. m. 12 Feb. 1708/9 at Yarm. Daniel³ Sears b. 1682 Yarm. } bros. sons of Paul²
Hope⁴ 15 May 1706 m. 1) Richard³ Sears b. 1680 m. 2) John Rich of Eastham d. abt.
Hope wid. of John Rich of Eastham
Mercy⁴ m. 3 Apr. 1702 Yarm. Josiah³ Sears 1675 Helen(?) Judith Gilbert — their cousin son of Silas²
dau. Experience⁴
son Joseph⁴ b. ? d. bet. 13 July 1750 date of will & 1 Jan. 1750/1 date of Probate of E. Bridgewater
ch. Samuel⁵, Edward⁵, Joseph⁵, Zachariah⁵, Barnabas⁵, Elizb.⁵ & Rebecca⁵

Joseph⁴ Howes m. 2 Nov. 1710 Elizabeth⁴ Paddock, b. 11 Feb. 1690/1
dau. of Zachariah³ & 1st w. Bethia (?) Paddock
gr. dau. of Zachary² & Deborah² Sares (Sears) Paddock
gr. gr. dau. of Robert¹ & Mary (?) Paddock

~~Robert Paddock (b.~~ m. Mary d. 1650) to Duxbury 1634 - mem. Plym. Military c. 1643

Zachariah⁴ Paddock - son of Zachariah d. 1650 & (1st wife) Bethia (?) Paddock
b. 10 Nov. 1692 -
m. 15 June 1718 - Elizabeth Howes - dau. of Joseph Howes
b. 28 Feb. 1694

Peter⁴ Paddock - b. 27 May 1697 - son of Z. & Bethia (?) Paddock
m. 16 Mar. 1720/21 - Sarah Howes, dau. of Jonathan
b. 30 June 1695

Hannah⁴ Paddock - b. mid Aug. 1709 - dau. of Z. & Bethia (?) Paddock
m. 23 Feb. 1728/9 David Howes

Ebenezer m. 1 Sarah Gorham 20 Apr. 1699 m. 2 Lydia Joyce 20 Nov. 1706

p. 56 Thomas⁴ Howes of E. Yarm. son of Ebenezer³ & Sarah ~~(Joyce)~~ Howes
b. 22 Jan. 1699/70 - m. 5 Oct. 1723 Deborah⁴ Sears ~~dau.~~ Paul³ (Paul² R.¹)
b. 11 Mar. 1705/6 & Mercy⁴ (Freeman) Sears
Howes 10 ch.
Moody⁵, Desire⁵ (see p. 3), Deborah⁵, Betty⁵, Mercy⁵, Jerusha⁵, Daniel⁵, Edmund⁵, b. 10 Apr. 1742
Reuben⁵, Sarah⁵
see p. 3
see "Sears" for inf. on ch

son of Thomas¹ & Mary (Burr) Howes
son of Jeremiah² & Sarah² (Prence) Howes
Thos.¹

p. 56 ✓ Thomas⁴ Howes - son of Prince³ & Dorcas (Joyce) Howes (m. abt. 1695)
b. 27 June 1706 - m. (1) 4 July 1734 Hannah⁴ Sears (Paul³, -², R.¹)
m. (2) 15 Oct. 1741 Bethia⁴ Sears #89 dau. Joseph³ (Silas² R.¹)
2 ch. (by 1st w.)
Sarah⁵ b. 8 June 1735 m. James Matthews
Thomas⁵ b. 17 July 1737 m. Bathsheba⁵ Sears. # 233 or she perh. m.
Thomas Howes son of Joseph & Mary (Howes) Howes

Thomas Howes - m. (1) Rebecca⁴ Sears Daniel³ & Sarah⁴ (Howes) Sears (Paul² R.¹)
b. 19 Mar. 1710/11 d. of smallpox 2 Dec. 1765 ae 55
m. (2) Mrs. Hope⁵ (Sears) Doane - dau. of Paul⁴ b. 1719 (R.³ P.² R.¹)
Hope b. 11 Feb. 1730/1 wid. of Nehemiah Doane & Anna Atkins
10 daus

John^4 Howes son of John^3 (Joseph^2 Thomas^1) & Mary (Matthews) Howes
b. 31 Oct. 1699 d. 1750
m. Priscilla^4 Sears (John^3 Paul^2 R^1)
m. 6 Mar. 1728/9 Yarmouth (& Priscilla Freeman

7 ch. Mary^5 Howes m. Wm. Howes
Sarah^5 Howes m. Sam'l Eldred
Heman^5 Howes m. Mary^5 Howes dau. Philip^4 & Mercy^5 (Sears) Howes (see below)
John^5 d. inf.
Bathsheba^5 Howes m. Sam'l Howes
Priscilla^5 Howes m. Ebenezer Howes
James^5 Howes

see p. ! ✓ Richard Sears^3 (Paul^2 R^1) b. 1680 Yarmouth d. 24 May 1718 Chatham
m. 15 May 1706 Hope^4 Howes, dau. of Samuel^3 & Rebecca
She m. (2) Deacon John Rich of Eastham
4 ch. Thankful^4 b. 18 Mar. 1706/7 m. John Rich Jr.
Paul^4 - b. 1710 m. Anna Atkins (10 daus.) (1 dau see p. 11)
Samuel^4 - b. 1712 d. ae 26 yr.
Hannah^4 - b. 17-- m. Zoheth Smith (5 ch.)

Philip^4 Howes - son of Joseph^3 (Joseph^2) & Mary^3 (Vincent) Howes
b. 25 May 1705 - m. Mercy^5 Sears - b. 21 Oct. 1713 Harw.
m. 10 Oct. 1734
6 ch. Mary^5 Howes m. Heman^5 Howes son of John^4 & Priscilla^4 (Sears) Howes (see top of p.)
Seth^5 Howes
Mercy^5 Howes m. Joshua Howes
dau.^{5} - d. inf.
Ruth^5 Howes m. Edw. Howes Jr.
Desire^5 Howes - m. Joseph Clark of Harw.

See p. 8

Elizabeth Howes - dau. of Dea. Joseph Howes of Yarm.
b. 7 Nov. 1697; d. 8 Jan. 1748/9 in 52 yr.
m. 29 June 1721 Yarm. - Jonathan^4 Sears (Samuel^3 Paul^2)
b. 3 Sept. 1693 Harw.
d. 3 Sept. 1738 in 46 yr.

Sears 9 ch.
David^5 - d. inf. -
David^5 - d. y.
Jonathan^5 -
Joseph^5 I.P. 19 Jan. 1754 Tabitha Kendrick but she m. Thos. Hopkins
Mary^5 d. y.
Sarah^5 d. ae 19 / Prince^5 d. inf. / Nathan^5 d. y. / Prince^5 again m. Betsy Hall dau. of Joseph Hall Jr. & Rebecca Sears

o.1 ✓ Desire^5 Howes – dau. Thos.^{4} & Deborah^4 (Sears) Howes
b. 8 Jan. 1726/7 – m. 7 Mar. 1747/8 Yarm. – Samuel^5 Sears (Samuel$^{4-3}$ Paul^2 R.^{1})
b. 5 Dec. 1721 Harwich

✓ Sarah^4 Howes – dau. of Ebenezer^3 & Sarah (Gorham) Howes
↳ son of Jeremiah^2 & Sarah^2 (Prence) Howes
↳ son of Thos.^{1} & Mary (Burr) Howes
b. 20/22 Jan. 1699
m. 26 Mar. 1720 Yarmouth – Ebenezer Sears^4 (Paul$^{3-2}$ – R.^{1})
14 ch. (G.V.)

son of Thomas^1 & Mary (Burr) H.
son of Jeremiah^2 & Sarah^2 (Prence) H.
✓ Susannah^4 Howes, dau. of Capt. Ebenezer^3 & Lydia (Joyce) Howes
b. 10 Oct. 1720 d. Apr. 9, 1763 in 43 yr.
1st w. of Willard^4 Sears (John^3 Paul^2 R.^{1})

Lemuel Howes son of Samuel & Mary (Howes) Howes
m. Jerusha^5 Sears (Nathl. Sears^4 (John^3 Paul^2 R.^{1})
(Deborah^5 (Howes) Sears b. 1 Dec. 1727
dau. of Thos.^{4} & Deborah^4 (Sears) Howes

5 ch.
Alvin
Kimball
Sears
Deb.
Lot

Thankful Howes – dau. of Thomas & Mary (Hedge) Howes
b. Mar. 1743 (made her will in 1810)
m. 12 Jan. 1769 in Yarmouth – Peter (Capt.) Sears^5 s. of Lt. Zachariah^4 (Joseph^3 Silas^2 R.^{1})
& Mehitable (Crowell) S.
b. 29 July 1743 Yarm.

see p.1 ✓ Reuben^5 Howes – son of Thomas^4 & Deborah^4 (Paul^3 Sears) Howes
b. 29 Aug. 1745 m. 8 July 1773 at Yarm. Bethia^4 Sears sis. of Peter above
b. 28 Aug. 1748 Yarm.

7 ch.
Mehitable –
Mary

Hannah Howes – dau. of Nathaniel & Esther (Rider) Howes of Yarm.
m. 13 Aug. 1730 in Yarm. Samuel^4 Sears (Josiah^3 Silas^2 R.^{1})
b. 6 July 1706 Yarm. d. 24 Oct. 1764 in 59 yr.
(G.S. No. Dennis)

their dau. Hannah b. Yarm. 14 Sept. 1735
prob. m. ~~B~~ 7 Jan. 1768 Barnabas Howes as his 2d w. (1st w. Lois ?
large family
(Kimball Sparrow Barnabas Enos Phebe Betsy

2 ch.
Lois
Hannah

see P. 8
son of Joseph^{4} (Joseph$^{3-2}$)

George^{5} Howes - m. Thankful^{4} Vincent (Philip^{3}, Henry^{2}, John^{1})
(1 dau.)
b. 2 June 1722
m (2) ? Crowell (-1 ch.)
or another Thankful

Edw.^{5} Howes - m. Mercy^{4} Vincent (Philip^{3}, Henry^{2}, John^{1})
b. 1723
~~[illegible]~~ (9 ch.)
m. 2 ? Rider

Joseph^{5} Howes Joseph^{4} m. Ann^{4} Vincent (John^{3}, Henry^{2}, John^{1})
b. 14 Aug. 1719
(6 ch)

a George Howes - b.
m. - Sarah^{5} Howes dau. of Thomas^{4} & Deborah^{4} (Sears) H.
Ebenezer^{3} & Sarah (Gorham) Howes
b. 18 Oct. 1749

ch. ?

Ezekiel^{6} Howes (Thomas^{5}) m. 21 Apr 1791 Rose Vincent
? Int. 10 Mar. 1791 ?

Henry
MD 1/2,7,8/19, Pages 32,33
p.5,197 ~~p.98~~ 32,34
p.131
MD2/89
MD7/215

Howland

(See chart 2
+ chart 3)

Henry^1 Howland – b.
– d. 16-- ; will 28 Nov. 1670
m. – Mary (dau of
(of Duxbury) b.
d.

Children mentioned in father's will
sons: Joseph^2, Zoeth^2, John^2, Samuell^2
daughters: Sarah^2, Elizabeth^2, Abigaill^2

His inventory taken "14 Day 11th mo. 1670 (O.S.)
inventory – 24 Jan. 1671 (N.S.) [1670/71]

E. Library
MD 19:33 Zoeth^2 + Abigail   MD 19/32-33 Will of Henry^1 Howland
34:37 Estate of Joseph^2 (Henry^1) Howland, mentions Rebecka Howland Relict widow

~~MD 34:184 Louisa Hurd.~~

MD 2,4,5, Mary Howland vol. 2 page 4, ~~[illegible]~~
p.4 – m. Timothy Williamson ? Jan 1653
6,7,8,
10,11,12,13, 14,16,18,19,23,25,26,29,30,31,32,33

MD 1, ~~[illegible]~~ Henry^1 Howland res. of Duxbury
~~[illegible] MD 2/89~~
—— "Records of Plymouth Colony 1633–1689" by Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, M.D.
Henry Howland's wife, son Zoeth & his wife & ser, others – at court
for absenting themselves from the publicke worship of God and
sentenced by the Court to pay each 10 sh. for the collonies use,
Henry Howland fined at October Court 1660 for being at Quakers meeting.

vilbus VII Henry¹ Howland (b. - d. 1671)
℘ from Eng. 1621-23; early settler of Duxbury, Mass.
where he was constable; grantee of Bridgewater, 1645
m. Mary Newland dau. of Henry Newland
b. ; d. 1674

Main Source ① [illegible] Gen. Register of First Families of N.E.
Source ② from "Howlands in America" by William Howland (Editor & Compiler) 1939

John¹ Howland b. ca 1592, England; d. 23 Feb. 1673 (? 1672/3) ae. abt. 80
being the last of those in Plymouth who ℘ in Mayflower 1620

He was son of Henry of Fen Stanton of Huntingdonshire (near Newport Co. Essex) ②
He had at least 4 bros.; Arthur, George, Henry & Humphrey. His bros.
Arthur¹ & Henry¹ ℘ to America ③ ca 1623/4 and later joined the
Society of Friends. Arthur's home was in Marshfield and he was fined many
times for "permitting of a Quaker's meeting in his house". When he refused to
pay he was sent to jail. Henry¹ was fined, for entertaining Quakers,
at the Court of March 1658. Henry¹ Howland settler of Duxbury + grantee of Bridgewater
Henry d. 1671 - m. Mary Newland dau. of Henry Newland
b. ; d. 1674

John¹ m. abt. 1626 at Plymouth - Elizabeth² Tilley, a girl of 18 (b. ca 1607?)
at age 34
d. 23 Feb. 1672 — d. 21 Dec. 1687, at Swansea, ae 80 years.
Her will dated at "Swanzey" 17 Dec. 1686

Source ③ "Records of Plymouth Colony"
Underlining in red notes also from F.O.P. - "Howland"

"Families of the Pilgrims" - "Howland"

John¹ Howland + Elizabeth (Tilley) Howland John¹ d. (Josl 164)
son Isaac² b. ca 1649; m. Elizabeth Vaughn b. 6 Apr. 1653, Marshfield
d. 9 Mar. 1723/4 Middleboro — d. 29 Oct. 1717, Middleboro
[JCH: dau. of George of Middleboro] (JCH says Elizabeth d. 1727 ae 75!)

Isaac³ - b. 6 Mar. 1678/9 Middleboro m. Sarah Thomas b. 23 Dec. 1687; d. 20 Sep. 1756
d. 26 Feb. 1723/4 " — b.&d. Middleboro
dau. of Lydia³ Howland (John² - 1)
& Jeremiah Thomas

(JCH - 1627)
b. 24 Feb. 1626 Plymouth, d. aft. 6 May 1693
John² Howland & Mary (Lee) Howland — Mary Lee b. ? & d. aft. 6 May 1693
m. 26 Oct. 1651 at Plymouth

son Isaac³ b. 25 Nov. 1659 Barnstable; d. ?
m. 27 Dec. 1686 " Anne Taylor b. 11 Dec. 1664 Barnstable
d. ?

dau. Lydia³ b. 9 Jan. 1665 at " ; d. 6 July, 1717 Middleboro

(JCH says Lydia m. Joseph Jenkins)
m. 25 Feb. 1684, Middleboro Jeremiah Thomas b. abt. 1659, d. 2 Feb. 1730 at Middleboro
He m.(2) 29 April 1720 at Middleboro Mary Durfee
b. 1664; d. 15 Nov. 1749 Middleboro

Sarah (Thomas) Howland m. 2) 7 Aug. 1730 at Middleboro - Samuel Wood

? Did Isaac³ have a son (or grson) Capt. Isaac who m. Anna⁵ Wilbore, (Peleg⁴, David³, William², Samuel¹)
"Wildbores in America" & had son Peleg Howland b. 1759; d. 23 May 1841 - m. 27 Oct. 1787 Mary Tucker

GRAVESTONE RECORDS IN THE CEMETERY ON Keene Street, Duxbury, Mass.
Communicated by Stanley W. Smith

In July, 1907, the writer, with the assistance of Mr. John W. Willard, made and carefully verified copies of all inscriptions dated prior to 1851, with a few of later date, found in the cemetery on Keene Street, in the part of Duxbury, Mass., called Ashdod.

HOWLAND

Abigail W.,[‡] daughter of Eden W. and Ruby, died 6 May, 1823, aged 10 years, 22 days.
Jesse S.,[‡] son of Eden W. and Ruby, died 27 January, 1814, aged 4 years, 2 months, 9 days.
Wait W., [‡] son of Eden and Ruby, died 17 March, 1851, in his 17th year.

[‡] These three are all on one stone.

Robert^1 Huckins - b. abt. 1620 ; d. ?
m. - ?
2ch. + prob. others

James^2 - b. per. as early as 1644 ; d. ?
m. - Sarah^2 Burnham, dau. of Robert^1 & Frances (;) Burnham
[74.2) Capt. John Wordman - Piscataqua Pioneers]
3ch. + prob. others

Robert^3 - b. abt. 1672 ; d. ?
m. - Welthen^2 Thomas, dau. of James^1 + Martha^2 (Goddard) Thomas
10ch. [She m.^{2} John Gray]

John^4 - b. abt. 1704 ; d. ?
m. - Abigail^3 Edgerly, dau. of Thomas^2 & Jane^1 (Whidden) Edgerly
7ch. [Whedon in A.M.R.; Whidden - Piscataqua Pioneers]

John^5 - bap. 25 Sept. 1737 ; d. ?
m. - Mary ?
7ch. + prob. others

John^6 - b. abt. 1759 ; d. 13 Aug. 1811
m. 22 May 1783 - Mary^4 Peale
ch.
Mary^7 b. 1786 m. Aaron Waldron
Joseph^7 b. 28 July 1789 m. 1) Hannah Waldron - 6 ch.
Sarah^7 - (see over) m. 2) Sarah Waldron - 2 sons

Ref. - Huckins Family - (Harden - 1916)

[Aaron & Hannah were bro. & sister
Sarah - evidently not of same family]

Sarah^{7} Huckins - b. ; d.

m. - Solomon^{5} Pearl

ch.

both went from N.H. to Maine
Joseph H.^{6}

Nathaniel H.^{6}

CCL of H. & G. - #34 Nicholas¹ Snow of Eastham et alii James W. Hawes

(Name also written Huckens, Huckings, Huggins & the like)

Thomas¹ Huckins - b. abt. 1618 (1617 Wilkins?), Eng.; d. 9 Nov. 1679 in his 62d yr.
(cast away in his vessel in a gale)
to N.E. bef. he was 21

m. 1) 1642 - Mary² Wells, dau. of Isaac¹ of Barnstable
b. bur. 28 July 1648 (q.v. over)

m. 2) 3 Nov. 1648 - Rose (?) Hillier widow of Hugh Hillier of Yarm.
b. d. 1687 aged abt. 71 yrs.

resided first in Boston or vicinity.

In 1637 a military company was formed and he was the 6th signer of the roll. 13 March 1638/9 it was incorp. as the Military Company of Mass. afterwards called the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Mass.

In 1639/40 he was chosen ensign.

His lot in Barnstable was granted 14 Sept. 1640

4 Oct. 1675 - he was app. Commissary General of the colony; held various colonial and town offices, each for sev. yrs., to wit; constable, selectman, deputy to the colony court, member of the council of war for the colony and for the town, member of the committee to audit the colony accounts, surveyor of highways and member of the grand and petit juries.

Children (b. in Barnstable) by 1st wife:

Lydia² - b. 4 July 1644 bur. 28 July 1644
Mary² - b. 29 Mar. 1646 m. 6 Dec. 1666 Samuel¹ Storrs (q.v.)
Elizabeth² - b. 27 Feb. 1647/8 bur. 28 Dec. 1648

Ch. by 2nd wife:

John² - b. abt. 2 Aug. 1649 (q.v.)
Thomas² - b. 25 Apr. 1651; m. 1) 1 May 1680 Hannah² dau. of Elder John¹ Chipman & Hope² (Howland) Ch.
m. 2) 17 Aug. 1698 Sarah wid. of Samuel Hinckley

? ch.

Hannah² - b. 14 Oct. 1653; m. 24 Feb. 1674/5 James³ Gorham (John² Ralph¹)
Joseph² - b. 21 Feb. 1655/6; lost with his father 9 Nov. 1679

John² (Thomas¹) Huckins - b. abt. 2 Aug. 1649; d. 10 Nov. 1678
m. 10 Aug. 1670 - Hope² dau. of Elder John¹ Chipman & Hope² (Howland) Chipman (John¹)
b. d.
widow m. 2) 1 Mar. 1682/3 Jonathan Cobb & rem. to Middleboro

He was constable in 1672.

Children b. in Barnstable:

Elizth³ - b. 1 Oct. 1671; m. 4 June 1695 Deacon John³ Lewis; She d. 12 July 1741
Mary³ - b. 3 Apr. 1673; m. 1690 Nathan Bassett of Sandwich
Experience³ - b. 4 June 1675; m. 28 Sept. 1699 - Thomas Lewis
Hope³ - b. 10 May 1677; m. Thomas Nelson; She d. in Middleboro 7 Dec. 1782 aged 105 yrs. 6 mos. & 20 days

the longest liver of any of the English descent born in Barnstable.

(Same source as Thomas¹ Huckins)

b. d. 28 Jan. 1647/8 Yarmouth and buried the next day.

Hugh^1 Tillie came to Salem from Dorchester, Eng. or its vicinity in 1629 in the Lyon's Whelp, under the auspices of the Rev. John White of Dorchester to serve Sir Richard Saltonstall. He afterward settled in Yarmouth.

In August 1643 he was one of those in Yarmouth between 16 and 60 and able to bear arms.

5 June 1644 - ment. as one of the surveyors of highways of Yarmouth

m. - Rose ?

She m. 2) 3 Nov. 1648 - Thomas Huckins (q.v.) & had 4 daughters

Children:

Deborah^2 - b. 30 Oct. 1643 Yarmouth

Samuel^2 - b. abt. 30 July 1646 Yarmouth

This is all the HUCKINS info I have - got it aft. I sent the PEARL
for Rodney (who never had the courtesy to acknowledge same). It tak
of people to make this world, doesn't it?

From AEPH

ROBERT^1, b. abt. 1620; d. ? ; m. ? ; 2 ch. & prob. others
JAMES^2, b. per. as early as 1644; d. ? ; m. SARAH^2 BURNHAM, dau.
FRANCES(?)BURNHAM - 3 ch. & prob. others (she m. ② Capt. John
ROBERT^3, b. abt. 1672; d. ? ; m. WELTHEN^2 THOMAS, dau. of JAMES^1
(GODDARD)THOMAS - 10 ch. (she m. (2) John Gray)
JOHN^4, b. abt. 1704; d. ? ; m. ABIGAIL^3 EDGERLY, dau of THOMAS^2
DEN)EDGERLY - 7 ch. (Whedon in A.M.R.) (Whidden — Piscataqua
JOHN^5, bap. 25 Sept. 1737; d. ? ; m. MARY ? - 7 ch. & prob
JOHN^6, b. abt. 1759; d. 13 Aug. 1811; m. 22 May 1783, MARY^4 PEARL ★ (s
info that I sent for rest of their line, etc.)

Ref.: Huckins ~~Gxxxxxxxy~~ Family (Harden - 1916)

Oh, yes - J.H. & M.P. - dau. MARY, b. 1786; m. AARON WALDRON
" " - s. JOSEPH, b. 28 July 1789; m. (1) HANNAH WA
m.(2) SARAH WALD
(Aaron & Hannah were bro. & sis.) Evidently Sarah was not ?.

★ Mary^4 Pearl (Nicholas^1, John^2, Joseph^3 Pearl)
b. abt. 1760
Nicholas m. Elizabeth Bosworth
John m. Mary Berry
Joseph m. Sarah Bickford

HUNKING

HERCULES^1 HUNKING - b.
d.
m.

(Came over from England to America, earlier than Mark Hunking)
from Saltash St. Stephens, co. Cornwall, Eng. (Banks topographical
Settled at Portsmouth (? N.H.) & Rhode Island Dict., etc.

MARK^1 (or Marcus) HUNKING bap. 25 June 1615 at St. Stephens by Saltash,
co. Cornwall, England
(Will - 1 July 1667 proved 4 Oct. 1667) d. bef. 27 Sept. 1667 (date of inventory)
(Inv. total) (will - 1 July 1667, proved 4 Oct. 1667)
m. - Ann ?, dau. of
b. ; d. abt. ?1702
d. after 1667 AEPH

Mark was a shipwright at Little Harbor,
Wife Ann, as widow, was often styled "Dame H."

Children:

Temperance^2 - b. ; d. (liv. in 1714)
m. Apr./May 1654 - Thomas^2 Fernald, son of Dr. Renald^1 & Joanna (Warburton) Fernald;
Thomas - b. Sunday 1 July 1633 ; d. bef. 25 Aug. 1697
(per deposition by him 18 Apr. 1679 as "46 about")
10 ch.:

John	- b. 1659	;	
Anne	- b. 1661	; m. Capt. Stephen Seavey	-
Patience	- b. 1664	; m. (1) Ebenezer Evans m. (2) Robert Alkins	- -
Thomas	- b. 1668	; m. Elizabeth Hunking	- s.p.
Mary	- b. abt. 1671	; m. Samuel^3 Pray	- 5 ch.
Samuel	- b. 1673	; m. ① Susanna Paul m. (2) Elizabeth Seward	- 8 ch. -
Joanna	- b. 1676	; m. Charles Kelley	- 1 dau.
Sarah	- b. 1678	; m. William Henderson	- 2 ch.
Hercules	- b. 1680	; m. Sarah Hinckes	- 3 ch.
Elizabeth	- b. 6 Feb. 1682/3	; m. Capt. Stephen Eastwick	-

Mark^2 - eldest son 1667 - only surviving son in 1702
b. ; d. bef. 7 Jan. 1731/2 d. 1728 AEPH
m. abt. 1671 - Sarah^2 Sherburne, dau. of Henry^1 & Rebecca^2 (Gibbons) Sherburne; b. 10 Jan. 1651; d. aft. 1720 AEPH
Mark was a Master of a ship before 1679.
? ch.:
Sarah^3 - only surviving child
b. abt. 1673; d. 1 Apr. 1741 in 68th yr.
m. 12 Oct. 1693 - Lt. Gov. John Wentworth - 16 ch.

Archelaus^2 - b. ; d. ?bef. 1702
(ment. in fa's. will 1 July 1667; not ment. later.)

Mary^2 - b. ; d. aft. 1711 AEPH (liv. in 1713/14)
m. by 1677 - Thomas Wakeham, a merchant of Portsmouth,
son of
Thomas - b. ; d. by 1711
No ch.:
(Mary - living as a widow in 1711.)

*Margaret^2 - b. ; d. abt. 9 Dec. 1722
m. - Christopher Adams, son of
b.
d. 1686-7 Kittery, Maine

4 ch.:

John - b. abt. 1674; m.(1) Anne ? -
m.(2) Amy^2 Dennett - 6 ch.
Anne - b. ; m.(1) Joseph Couch, Jr. - 1 dau.
m.(2) David Hill - 3 ch.
m.(3) Nicholas Weeks - No ch.
*Mary - b. ; m.(1) Alexander Shapleigh-No ch.
m.(2) John^2 Dennett - 5 ch.
Mark - b. ; d. bet. 1706-22 - s.p.

==

?JOHN HUNKING - of Portsmouth, N.H. 1650
b. ; d. 1681
m. - Agnes ? , dau.of

7 ch.:

John - b. 2 Mar. 1651 ; d. at 15 yrs. in England?
Hercules - b. 11 July 1656 ;
John - b. 6 Apr. 1660 ;
Peter - b. 20 Mar. 1663 ;
Agnes - b. 2 June 1665 ;
William - b. 6 Jan. 1668 ;
Mark - b. 17 May 1670 ;

Is this the "Mark Hunkins" who m. Mary [illegible] 26 [illegible], [illegible]

==

Source: American Marriage Records before 1699 (Clemens - 1926)
Geneal. Dict. of Maine & N.H. (Sybil Noyes, Chas. Thornton Libby, & Walter Goodwin Davis - 1928-39)
Old Kittery and her Families (Everett S. Stackpole - 1903)
Savage's Geneal. Dict. - Vol. 2

Geneal. Guide to Early Settlers of America - (Henry Whittemore - 1967)
NEHGR Vol. 4 & 23
Wentworth Geneal. - Vol. 1 (John Wentworth - 1878)

MARK HUNKING 1667 PORTSMOUTH

Pascataway River 1 July 1667

The last will & testam^{t} of mee Marke Hunkins: I being in ꝑfect memory yet not knowing how God may deale wth mee thought good to settle my house & busines in as good an order as I can: to see—1 I bequeath my Soule to god y^{t} gave itt. 2 I make my welbeloved wife my Sole Executo^{r} after my just debts ar paid I do bequeath to my wyfe my now dwelling house and all y^{e} lands y^{t} doth belong to itt on this neck wth y^{e} marsh to y^{e} 3 acres & all my household goods: to see wthin dores & wthout only one Cowe com'only called by y^{e} name of Brown, & one great brass pott w^{ch} I give unto my Daughter Mary as her portion from mee 3 My will is y^{t} if my wyfe doth Marry duering her Naturall life then my said house & lands shall returne to my Eldest sonne Marke Hunkins, butt if she live & die a widdow then to keep:said house & goods duering her Naturall life, & afterwards said house & lands shalbe my Eldest sonnes as above if hee bee alive if not then to my next Sone & as for my household goods & cattells my will is y^{t} after my wifes decease or if she marry that then said goods shall [be] equally divided amongst all my childeren except one long fowling peece & one fire lock gunn & a sword I give to my Sonne Marke, & my great fowling peece I give to Tho: ffurnell: & two small gunnes & a sword to my sone Archelaus Hunkins: My will is y^{t} y^{e} track of land of about twenty acres that lie neare will: Seves & y^{e} fower acres of Marsh w^{ch} I bought of Jn^{o} Partridg y^{t} I give to my Sonne Archelaus Hunkins: 5 My will is y^{t} after my decease my Sone Marke shall have all my waring clothes & tooles: 6 My will is y^{t} y^{e} shipp now on y^{e} stocks & all y^{e} planks boards & tymber belonging to her shalbe equally divided amongst my Childeren Mary excepted

So I com'itt my Soule to god & to y^{e} good word of his grace to bee kept & guided by him as wittness my hand & seale this day & yeare above written

wittness us: Nath: ffryer
John Hunkings

The marke X of Mark Hunkings

[Proved Oct. 4, 1667.]

[Norfolk County, Mass., Deeds, vol. 2, p. 95.]

Inventory of the estate, appraised Sept. 27, 1667, by Elias Stileman, Nathaniel Fryer, Theophilus Lyne, and John Seward; amount, £372.19.0; due to estate, £50.4.3; due from estate, £64.13.5; attested by Mrs. Ann Hunkins, executrix.

[Norfolk County, Mass., Deeds, vol. 2, p. 96.]

Source: "Probate Records of the Province of New Hampshire - Vol. I. 1635-1717 -- State Papers Series - Vol. 31" (1907)

Edward Hunt -b. m. Ann Wood
ch. Mary, John, Ephraim, Hannah, Samuel, Nathaniel & Thomas all b. Amesbury, Mass. between 1675 & 1696

George Huntress -b.
m. Mary Natt

children:

Hannah Hunt -b.
m. bef. 1713 Maturin^{2} Ricker (12 ch.)

Hannah Huntress
b. abt. 1692

William^{1} Hunt - b. 1605 ; d. 1667
son of Robert of Halifax, Yorkshire, Eng.
♀ to Concord, Mass.; freeman 1641
m. 1630 - Elizabeth Best d. 1661

William^{1} Hunt - b. ; d.
m. Mary^{3} Bradford (Wm.$^{2-1}$ & Alice Richards) Wm.^{1} & 2d w. Alice (Carpenter) Southworth

(Wm. ♀ ca 1635)

dau. Hannah^{2} of Duxbury -
m. 19 Aug. 1674, Marshfield - Daniel^{3} White
son of Peregrine^{2} & Sarah^{2} (Bassett) White
b. abt. 1648-49 Marshfield, Mass.

Ann Hunt - b. abt. 1637 Rowley, Mass.
m. 7 June 1654 " - Thomas^{1} Wood

Mary Hunt - b.
m. 26 June 1683 - Thomas^{2} Wood

John Hunt (or Lunt) - b.
m. (as 2d Hus.) 26 Oct. 1696 - Ruth^{2} Wood

Mary Hunt, dau. of Samuel & Mary (——) Hunt
m. 27 Apr. 1704 - Jacob^{3} Burgess son of Jacob^{2} & Mary^{2} (Pye) Burgess
b. 18 Oct. 1676
(6 ch.)

NEHGR
apr. 1976 p. 157
July 1977 p. 237

Hunt, Ichabod of pre Revolutionary War Falmouth & Gorham, Me.
m. Susanna Frink

10 ch. - b. in Falmouth, Me. between 1744 & 1762.
Ephraim vet. of War of Indep.
Ichabod " " " " "
William " " " " "
George " " " " "
Daniel " " " " "
Enoch
Sarah
Susannah
Polly
Rebecca

Susanna Hunt - m. 1676 Thomas^3 (John, Thos.) Wilder of Lancaster & had ch.

Tamar Hunt - m. 1760 as 2d wife of Capt. John Flint b. 1719/20; d. 2-15-1802 Andover Mass.

HUNTRESS

GEORGE^{1}HUNTRESS, b. bet. 1643-47, prob. in the southwest of Eng.; d. summer of 1715; m. 16—, **MARY NATT/NOTT/KNOTT**, dau. of ; b. abt. 1648; d. 17—.

They both came to N.H. as servants, he as early as 1668, & she perhaps later - both listed among Mr. Richard Cutt's servants, 26 Jan. 1669-70 - they were not m. as of 29 May. 1668, but already m. in 1675 when she deposed, ae 27 - he gave bond for his w., Mary, 16 May 1676, he then abt. ae 29 - deposed, 1 Sept. 1680, ae 35, that he liv. w/John Locke of Hampton 13 yrs. bef. as servant - bought the Kenniston homestead in Greenland, 1681, & was bondsman for Christo. K. same yr. - took O. A. at Strawberry Banke, 28 Aug. 1685 - deposed 2 Nov. 1685, ae abt. 38 - on jury, 1688, '92 & '94 - in 1689 "prayed for the jurisdiction of Mass. to be extended to N.H." - taxed at Strawberry Banke, and farm, Oct. 1691 - "surveyor" for Bloody Point side, & on Newington coroner's jury, 1696 - soldier in King William's War, 1696 - "in war time he having a bill ag. Saml. Clark, his wife collected by breaking open Clark's cupboard and taking powder" - Gr. juror, 1697 - Const., 1698 - Nov. 1706, ae 63, deposed w/Clem. Meserve that they liv. with Mr. Rich. Cutt to look aft. his cattle - his will dated 28 June, proved 19 Aug. 1715.

Children:

ANN^2, b. 16—; d. by Jan. 1704-5; m.(1) 16—, Thomas^2 Chesley, s. of Thomas^2 & Elizabeth (Thomas)Chesley; b. 4 June 1664; d. by 1700; m.(2) 17—, Joseph^{2}Daniels, s. of Davy^1 & Naomi^2 (Hull)Daniels; b. abt. 1655; d. 17—; (he m.(2) Jane ?) She was gr. adm. of 1st husband's est., 5 Sept. 1704. 6 Ch. by 1st husb.: [illegible], Samuel ([illegible] abt 1691 - m. his [illegible] Daniels)

Ch. by 2d husb: JOSEPH(17— -Mehitable ? - 7 ch.); MARY(17— -Morris Fowler -)

MARY^2, b. abt. 1675; d. abt. 1760; m. 21 June 1694, Henry^{2}Seward, s. of John^1 & Ann/Agnes (?)Seward; b. abt. 1674; d. 173—. He was a "shipwright" - his will dated 29 May 1734, & proved 13 Apr. 1737. Ch.: MARY(abt. 1695-Jonathan Studley/Stoodley -); JOHN(1697-Catherine Drew -); ABIGAIL(abt. 1700-Thomas^{3}Goodwin - 6 ch.); HANNAH(abt. 1702-John Pulkinhorn -); GEORGE(abt. 1704-Margaret Pendexter - 3 s.)

GEORGE^2, b. abt. 1680; d. 17—; m. 4 Aug. 1701, Sarah^{2}Morrill, dau. of John^1 & Sarah^2(Hodsdon)Morrill; b. abt. 1680, Kittery; d. 17—; (she m.(2) 30 Dec. 1714, Nicholas^{2}Frost; m.(3) 1720, Thomas^{1}Darling). Ch.: CHRISTOPHER(abt. 1702/3-Mary^{3}Chick - 9 ch.); ELIZABETH(abt. 1704-Francis Morrill -); GEORGE(abt. 1706-Elizabeth^{2}Seward -); DEBORAH(abt. 1708-); SARAH(abt. 1710-

SAMUEL^2, b. abt. 1687; d. 28 Apr. 1758; m.(1) 20 Dec. 1711, in Portsmouth, Abigail Ham, dau. of ; b. 16—, Portsmouth; d. 17—; m.(2) 17—, Mary ?

dau. of ; b. ; d. . He & bro., John, had the northwesterly half of fa's. farm at Newington - his will dated 29 Mar. 1756, proved 28 May 1758. Ch. by 1st w.: WILLIAM(abt. 1713-Susanna^5 Downing - 8 ch.); SAMUEL(abt. 1715-Mary^4 Colman - 2 s.); ABIGAIL(bap. 15 Sept. 1717-Phineas Colman - 6 ch.); GEORGE(bap. 2 Nov. 1718-Mary^4 Hine - 2 daus.); SOLOMON(17- -); ELIZABETH(bap. 7 Apr. 1723-Samuel^3 Febyan - 2 ch.); PAUL(bap. 4 June 1727-); JOSEPH(bap. 28 Apr. 1734-Sobriety Tobey - 5 ch.)

JOHN^2, b. abt. 1690; d. Apr. 1751 "drowned"; m. abt. 1715, Mary , dau. of ; b. ; d. 17- . Shared half of fa's. farm w/bro., Samuel - his will dated 11 July 1746, proved 29 May 1751. Ch.: HANNAH(bap. 9 Dec. 1716-James^4 Seales -); JOHN(bap. 2 Nov. 1718-); TAMSEN(bap. 11 Dec. 1720-John Parshley -); MARY(bap. 21 Apr. 1723-Michael Martin - 1 s.); RICHARD(bap. 13 Dec. 1724 -); JONATHAN(bap. 17 Mar. 1727-Mary^6 Walker - 9 ch.); DEBORAH(bap. 7 Dec. 1732-

*HANNAH^2, b. abt. 1692; d. ; m. abt. 1712, MATURIN^2 RICKER, s. of GEORGE^1 & ELEANOR (EVANS) RICKER (q.v.) Ch.: ABIGAIL; MARY; GEORGE; *MATURIN(m. LOIS DOWNS - 8 ch.); RICHARD; BRIDGET; REUBEN; DORCAS; HANNAH; SAMUEL; BILDAD; MERCY

ABIGAIL^2, b. abt. 1694; d. ; m. 22 July 1714, at Portsmouth, Dea. Moses^3 Dam, s. of John^2 & Elizabeth^2 (Furber) Dam; b. 14 Oct. 1673, at Dover; d. bet. 1751-54. Ch.: ABIGAIL(bap. 22 Jan. 1715-Solomon Loud -); JOHN(bap. 4 May 1717-); ELIPHALET(bap. 22 Dec. 1719-Abigail^4 Nutter -); SOLOMON(bap. 12 Aug. 1722-Sarah ? -); THEOPHILUS(bap. 6 Dec. 1724-Anne Kennard-); GEORGE(bap. 28 Jan. 1727-Hannah ? -); WILLIAM(bap. 20 July 1729-Bridget ? -); JABEZ(bap. 4 Apr. 1731-); MARY(bap. 17 Feb. 1734-

Ref.: Huntress Family - Vol. I (Hardon - 19)
Genealogical Dictionary of Me. & N.H. (Noyes-Libby-Davis-1928-'39)
Piscataqua Pioneers, 1623-1775 (Prush, comp. - 1967)
SAVAGE - Vol. 4
Wentworth Family - Vols. I & II
N.H. State Papers - Vol. 31
American Marriage Records Before 1699 (Clemens - 1926)

{Hurd
Hord
Heard}

Hurd

[illegible]

Library
Luther Hurd – {MD (4): 127, (139), // 15: 19
{MD (34): (184), ~~(185)~~
see witness

Records of 1st Ch. in Orleans June 1817 admitted to full com. Luther Hurd & wife & Solomon Hurd

Louisa A. Hurd MD (34): (184) – (b. 23 June 1818 Orleans, Me.)

Geneal. Reg. of First Settlers of N.E. (John Farmer – 1983)
John Hurd b. 17 July Boston 1643 d. 23 Sept. 1690
a Boston tailor, freeman & member of the Ar. Co. 1640
sons: Benjamin
Samuel

John son of John Hurd Sr. also a tailor of as early as 1639 to Boston & d. ~~there~~ 23 Sept 1690

Isaac Hurd adm. freeman 1670

E/O MD 3/229 Jacob b. 12 Jan 1695 son of John & ~~Deborah~~
E/O M.D (15/55) Jacob Hurd – m. E. 11 Aug. 1715 Rebecca Higgins
Lib. (Harwich VR p. 22) – son Jacob b. 17 Dec. 1720 to Jacob & Rebakah Hurd

MD Index – Hurd, Hird, Hord, Herd (also Heard)
[illegible], 185 [illegible], 139 [illegible]
Library Jacob 6: 85 12: 73 [illegible]

Former
(Duplicate)
~~John Hurd – son of John Hurd, Senior – Boston tailor, freeman, member of the ar co. 1640~~
~~b. 17 July 1643 Boston; d. 23 Sept. 1690~~
~~son Benjamin~~
~~Samuel~~

Isaac Hurd adm. freeman in 1670

MD 28/82 Joshua Hurd of Harwich & Elisabeth Paine of E m. 2 Oct. 1746
33/132 Benjamin Hurd & Phebe Gould ? of E m. 4 Oct. 1792 son Solomon b. 21 Dec. 1793
Solomon Hurd 13/163 son of Benj. Hurd Records of Baptisms 1st ch. in Orleans
bap. 14 Aug. 1796 33/132 formerly 1st ch. in Eastham

Library MD references

Benjamin Hurd 5/88 7/23 8/46 9/35
Joseph 5/17 14/124 16/96 19/13 26/84
33/132 ~~34~~

John 8/111, 112, 114, 149 11/234 12/39 16/219
22/166 25/61, 101 34/61, 103, 109

MD Lib. 14/127 Ch. of Luther Hurd + Olive (Linnell) Hurd
Polly Steward b. 11 Oct. 1808
Samuel Linnell b. 12 July 1812
Luther b. 1 June 1814
Lydia Cobb b. 11 apr. 1816
Louisa b. 23 June 1818
Elizabeth b. 14 Sept. 1820
twins see below & 3 other ch.

for add. ch. see below under MD 34/184

Baptized ? 26 July 1817 Records of the First Ch. in Orleans, formerly the " " " Eastham MA
Source ?

MD Lib. 14/139 Olive, Child of Luther Hurd, b. 3 apr. 1823 ?, see below MD 34/184 3 Jan. 1823

MD Lib. 15/19 Luther Hurd & wife & Solomon Hurd adm. to Full Communion
Rec. 1st Ch. Orleans

Savage vol. II p. 378 William Heard of Plymouth came in Ann 1623
not a partaker in div. of Cattle in 1627

MD Lib. 34/184 Ch. of Luther Hurd + Olive his wife — Olive (Linnell b. 27 Nov. 1788 E MD 33/181
34/184 1. Polly Steward b. 11 Oct. 1808
" 2. * Samuel Linnell b. 12 July 1812
" 3. — Luther b. 1 June 1814
" 4. * Lydia Cobb b. 11 apr. 1816
" 5. Louisa b. 23 June 1818
" 6. Elizabeth b. 14 Sept. 1820
" 7. — Olive b. 3 Jan. 1823
" 8. Juliaette } b. 5 June 1825
" 9. Lafayette }
" ? 10. Edward Smith b. 16 July 1827
Lib. 34/185 11. Prissilla b. 30 Jan. 1830
" 12. Benjamin b. 25 Nov. 1833

MD 14/127 Polly Steward Hurd } bap. 26 July 1817
" " ~~Luther Hurd~~ Samuel Linnell Hurd }
" & ~~Lydia Cobb Hurd~~
1st Ch. Orleans

MD 14/127 see at top of page Lydia Cobb bap. 26 July 1817
1st Ch. in Orleans formerly 1st ch. in E, MA

b. 23 June ~~[illegible]~~ 1818 Orleans

14/139 bap. ~~see above~~ April 1823, 1st Ch Orleans formerly 1st ch E.

(E.O) MD 3/229 (3) Jacob Hurd son of John + Deborah Hurd — b. 12 apr. 1695 E.
" (2) Grace Heard " " " Heard b. 17 Jan. 1692 E.
" (1) John Heard " " " " b. 17 Jan. 1688 E.

(E.O) MD 15/55 Jacob Hurd m. 11 Aug. 1715 at E. Rebecca Higgins b. 30 Nov. 1686
d. bet. 1764 + 1776 at Westchester, Ct.
d. at Westchester, town of Colchester, Ct. 25 Dec. 1776 "aged 92" ?

Lib.
34/108 [# Joseph³ Hurd son of John² Hurd Jr, + Tabitha his wife
b. 4 Nov, 1746 d. 1826 ae 80 MD 9/39
Mary³ Hurd b. 23 Apr, 1749 ; MD 9/38 d. 1825 ae 79 / 1828] m. 17-- (m. 31 ... 17..)

P. 94 John Hurd Jr. m. in Harwich Tabitha Crosbe
P. 90 Harwich VR
Int. of m. 9 Mar. 1744 bet. John Hurd + Tabitha Crosbe

Lib.
MD 34/184 Children of Joseph Hurd & Mary (---) his wife

Benjamin b. 6 Sept, 1770
Salla b. 5 Nov, 1772
Phebe b. 9 Oct, 1774
Zenas b. 7 Sept. 1776 m. 6 ch.
Eunice b. 28 Jan, 1779
Joseph MD 14/124 b. 31 Mar, 1781 V. R. 1st ch. in Orleans
– Luther b. 1 May 1783
Alvan b. 1 Nov. 1785
Polley b. 21 Sept. 1789

34/109
other ch. of John² Jr. + Tabatha Hurd
" Elizabath – b. 18 Dec, 1751
" Sarah b. 9 Aug, 1754
" Joshua b. 7 Aug, 1759
" John³ b. 15 Apr, 1763
34/108 Joseph³ b. 4 Nov, 1746
" Mary³ b. 23 Apr, 1749

Tabatha Hurd – 3d wife of Jonathan Linnell, Jr. 7 Sept, 1775 ?

Lib.
MD 5/88. Ch. of John + Hannah (dau of HANNAH SPARROW ---) Hurd see Nickerson genealogy

+ also in Harwich V.R. p. 11

Sarah Hurd b. 24 Aug. 1711
Rebekah " b. 7 Apr, 1713 MD 5:88 VR Harwich p. 11
Joseph " b. 5 Feb. 1716/17 bap. 28 July 1717
Deborah " b. 13 Mar. 1718/19
Benjamin " b. 18 July 1721
John " b. 22 Nov, 1723
Hannah " b. 22 Feb. 1730/1

Lib.
MD 34/185 Ch. of Zenas Hurd + Seloma [Salome]* his wife *from March 1985 CC 65 ae Bulletin

" Francis b. 4 Dec, 1803 ; d. 6 Nov 1831,* while on voyage from Havana to Boston
*m. I.P. 29 June 1829 to Mercy Foster Crosby, dau of Silvanus (1777-1819) + Polly (Foster) 1778-1842 – Crosby of Brewster + was b. 19 Dec. 1808
5 mos. after death of her husband dau Mercy France Hurd was b. 22 Apr, 1832
" Lurany b. 22 July 1805
" Terresy b. 14 Nov, 1808
" Zenas b. 27 Mar. 1811
" Willard Knowles b. 27 Mar. 1813
" Davis b. 21 Apr, 1815
" Silvanus b. 22 Aug, 1817
" Washington b. 6 Nov, 1819

E.C

~~MD 31/132~~ ch. of 53/13 31/132 see below

Benjamin Hurd m. Phebe Gould (b. of E) 4 Oct. 1792

a Phebe Gould b. 15 Mar. 1754 E. (MD 33/13) dau. of Joseph & Hannah Gould

1792
1754
38

- Solomon b. 7 Dec. 1793
- Johanna b. 28 June 1797
- Gould b. 28 May 1799
- Phebe b. 11 Oct. 1800 d.y.?
- Joseph b. 22 Jan. 1801 + Benjamin twin sons both d.y.?
- another Phebe b. 4 Oct. 1804
- Benjamin b. 27 Sept. 1806
- Ruth Gould b. 20 Feb. 1809
- Joseph b. 22 Dec. 1810
- Eunice b. 6 Mar. 1804 [? Feb. 1814]

MD 31/175 Thomas Gould & Phebe Cole (b. of E) m. 11 Nov. 1762
4 ch. Mary 1764
Thomas 1765
Ruth 1767
Paine 1770

Is this Benjamin, who m. 4 Oct. 1792, the son of Joseph Hurd who m. Mary ( ) & who had son Benj. b. 1770?

E.O
MD
15/19
If so it ~~would~~ might explain the Solomon Hurd who accompanies Luther Hurd [son of Joseph & Mary] & his wife Olive the 3 of whom were admitted to full communion 1st Ch. Orleans

(E-O)
MD 28/82 Ebenezer Hurd of Norwich & Mary Chipman of E.
int. rec. 1* July 1747 [* last figure marked over & is doubtful]

(E-O)
MD 15/55 Jacob Hurd & Rebecca Higgins m. at E, 11 Aug. 1715 (see p. 1)

(E-O)
MD 17/144 Mary Hurd m. Barnabas Eldredge 20 Oct. 1735
MD 28/118 " " of E int. rec. to m. " " of Chatham 6 Sept. 1735

Se Mass 2&3
No "Hurds"

HURLBUT

HURLBUT

HURLBUT

THOMAS^1 HURLBUT - a blacksmith by trade and a Scotchman by tradition.
b. abt. 1610 ; d. after 18 May 1682 (according to deed to his son Stephen) (W.L.Rec.III, 145)
m. in Eng.? - Sarah ? , dau. of
b. Eng. ; d.

He is supposed to have been one of the 11 male passengers who embarked at London 11 Aug. 1635, in the "Bachelor" ("Bachilor") in company with Capt. Lyon Gardiner, under patent to erect a fort at Saybrook, at the mouth of the Conn. River. Coming over with him were his wife and a female servant. Thomas may have been an employee under Capt. Gardiner or a soldier under his command. He was located at Saybrook with Gardiner where he was "conspicious for coolness & bravery" in the fight with the Pequot Indians when they attacked the fort in 1637. He was wounded by an arrow in the fight. After the war, he established himself at Wethersfield, Conn., being one of the early settlers of that place as well as the first blacksmith; clerk of the "Train Band" in 1640; Dep. to Gen. Court, Grand Juror, and also constable in 1644. It appears on the records that he received various tracts of land in the several divisions of the town which were recorded together in 1647. In 1660 the town of Wethersfield granted him Lot 39 - one of the "four score acre lots" (in Naubuc, east side of the river) which he later sold to Thomas Hollister. For his services in the Indian wars, the assembly voted him a grant of land of 120 acres 12 Oct. 1671. It was supposed that he died soon after this date as no evidence appears that the land was set off to him during his life. It was not until 1694, on the petition of John^3 Hurlbut, Jr., of Middletown, a grandson of the settler & soldier, that it was set off. Granted 160 acres for services under Lion Gardiner in Pequot war. (Stiles-Vol.?)

Defective early records of Wethersfield have preserved only the record of birth of 1 of his 6 sons and no names of daughters if any. During the contention that existed in the church of Wethersfield, the early records of both the town and church, it is understood, disappeared.

"Hulburt" - this sp. common on Wethersfield Records suggests the possible correctness of an idea already advanced that the name is an abbrev. of what was formerly Haliburton. A correspondent claims to have counted some 20 different spellings - from Holabird to Hurlbut. "Our English Surnames," published in London 1873, by Bardsley, says it belongs to the class of nicknames, like Shakespeare, being derived from an old weapon, called whirlbat, which was held, or whirled, by the hand.

Children:

Thomas^2 Jr. - b. abt. 1640 ?Wethersfield, Ct.; d. Sept. 1689
m.(1) - Lydia Ketcham, dau. of
b. ; d. bef. 1675
m.(2) - Elizabeth ? , dau. of
b. ; d. aft. husb.

He was a blacksmith & succeeded his fa. in the business at Wethersfield. The town, on 11 May 1662, granted him a piece of land to set a shop. His est. inventory, 6 Mar. 1690, incl. blacksmith tools, furn. etc., amounted to £ 57. 19s. The inventory gives Christian names of his wife & children.

Ch. ?(by 1st wife):

Thomas^3 - b. abt. 1660 ?Wethersfield; m.
ch.: Jemima, Jerusha, Thomas, Gideon

ch. ?(by 2d wife):

Timothy^3 - b. 29 Sept.1680 (9 when fa.d.)
Nathaniel^3 = b. abt. 1682 (7 " " ")
Ebenezer^3 - b. abt. 1685 (abt.4 at fa's.d.)
m. - Hannah Winchell -

2.

Sgt. John^2 - b. 8 Mar. 1642 ?Wethersfield, Ct.,
d. 30 Aug. 1690 (acc. to Probate rec.) ae 48.
m. 15 Dec. 1670 - Mary Deming, dau. of John & Honor (Treat) Deming, of Wethersfield; d. 1655; d.
She was admitted to Middletown Church 5 Sept. 1675.

He was also a blacksmith and after coming of age worked at his trade in Wethersfield and Killingworth. (Chap. 7, Vol.1, for land holdings.) At age of 27, he entered into contract, 25 Oct. 1669, with the first settlers of Middletown to locate there and "do the Town's work of smithing for seven yrs." He became a large landholder and prominent man in Middletown. He was made a freeman in 1671 and was Sgt. in the Train-band. His est. totalled £373.15s.6d. His shop, house & home land - £100; other lots £160; cattle etc. £46; smith's tools, etc. £10.

10 ch.: (b. in Middletown, Ct.)

(dau. of Lieut. Andrew & Rebecca of Middletown)
Source 13 --- John^3 Jr. - b. 8 Dec. 1671; m. 8 July 1698 Rebecca Warner - 4ch.
Mary^3 - bap. 7 Apr. 1673; d. y. in infancy
Thomas^3 - b. 20 Oct. 1674; m. 15 Dec. 1705 Martha Collins (dau. of Rev. Nathaniel Collins & Mary Whiting - 4 ch.)
Sarah^3 - b. 5 Nov. 1676
Mary^3 - b. 17 Nov. 1678; b. or bap. ? June 1679
Mercy^3 b. 17 Sept. 1680 bap. 17 Feb. 1680/1
see p. 117 June '79 Nutmegger
Ebenezer^3 - b. 17 Jan. 1682/3; m. Sarah Dickens - 7 ch.
Margaret^3 - b. Feb. 1684/5
David^3 - b. 11 Aug. 1688; m.(1) Mary Savage
m.(2) Mercy ? } -11 ch.
Mehitable^3 - b. 23 Nov. 1690 posthumous

Samuel^2 - b. abt. 1644 ?Wethersfield, Ct.; d. 6 Dec. 1712 ?Wethersfiel
m. - Mary ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
He was a farmer, Wethersfield, where he bought Dec. 1668 a house & home lot; named in 1692 as resident in Wethersfield.

11 ch.: (Wethersfield records)

Stephen^3 - b. 27 Dec. 1668
Nathan^3 - b. 4 Oct. 1670
Mary^3 - b. 16 Oct. 1672
Sarah^3 - b. 25 Dec. 1674
Jonathan^3 - b. 2 Mar. 1677
David^3 - b. 7 July 1679
Titus^3 - b. 18 Dec. 1681
Miriam^3 - b. 1 Apr. 1683
Samuel^3 Jr. - b. 17 Jan. 1686/7
Elizabeth^3 - b. 4 Jan. 1690/1
Lemmon^3 - b. 1 Aug. 1695

Joseph^2 - b. abt. 1646 ?Wethersfield; prob. the "Joseph the aged" who d. at Woodbury, Ct. 13 July 1732
m. - Rebecca ? , dau. of
b. ; d. 2 Feb. 1712
Removed to Woodbury, Ct., & res. there as early as 1682.

8 ch.:
Joseph^3 - b. 1677; d. 1729; m. Mary Castle; son Joseph^4 b. 1704; m. Thankful ?
John^3 - b. ? ca 1680 Wethersfield, Ct.; m. 1704 Mercy Salmon who d. Woodbury, Ct. 6 Mar 1717 *
Sarah^3 - b.
Cornelius^3 - b.
Jonathan^3 - b.
Rebecca^3 - b.
Mary^3 - b.
Phebe^3 - b.

* Nutmegger Sept. 1979 p. 304

*Stephen^2 - b. abt. 1648 or 9 ?Wethersfield, Conn. (q.v.)

1654 per "Our Hurlbuts and Allied Lines" ★
Cornelius^2 - b. abt. 1650 ~~?~~Wethersfield; d.
m. - Rebecca Butler NEPH, dau. of
b. ; d.
2 ch.:
John^3 - b. 27 Jan. 1686 Wethersfield
d. 22 Nov. 1701, lost at sea, with all the crew
William^3 - b. 28 or 29 Mar. 1689 Wethersfield ; d. 24 Mar. 1760
★ m. 17 Apr. 1717 - Susannah Bowen
★ 6 ch. Martha, Rebecca, Abigail, Elizabeth, William Jr. & Josiah

---

STEPHEN^2 HURLBUT - b. abt. 1648 or 9 ?Wethersfield, Conn.
d.

Nancy Hurlbut says.
m. ~~(1)~~ (2) - Dorothy ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
m. ~~(2)~~ (1) 12 Dec. 1678 (Wethersfield Vi.R. Vol.1, p.2)
Phebe^3 ~~[illegible]~~ Dickinson, dau. of Joseph^2 & (wife Phebe Bracy ~~[illegible]~~)
b. ~~28 Nov. 1758 Chatham, Ct.~~ abt. 1658-60 ; d.

Perh. a mechanic or a blacksmith. The Town of Wethersfield granted Stephen on 23 Feb. 1694 "a piece of land 8 ft. in breadth, 70 ft. in length, flanking upon his own lot, next his house to set a shop upon."

6 Children: (by Phebe)

(Nutmegger Sept. 1979 P. 340 & 341
1. Stephen^3 Jr. - b. 17 Sept. 1679 Wethersfield, Ct.
son of Stevn & Phebe
Did he m. & have son Stephen b. ca 1715 who m. Dinah Doolittle & had dau. Rhoda b. 1754 Wilton, Ct.

2. Thomas^3 - b. 23/28 Jan. 1680/1 Wethersfield, Ct. (vs V.R.) Age 81, G.S. Wethersfield
s. of Stephen & Phebe
d. 10/12 Apr. 1761
m. 11 Jan. 1704/5 - Rebecca Meekins, dau. of John & ?
(?Bidwell) Meekins, of E. Hartford; and granddau. of emigrant John Bidwell, of Hartford, Conn.
b. ; d. 22 Mar. 1760 G.S. Wethersfield

A farmer & tanner; will dated 19 Nov. 1755 - proved 25 Apr. 1761; inventory 1762 - 781-03-04.

9 ch.: (all b. Wethersfield, Conn.)
d. 19 July A.D. 1767 in ye 61st yr. of his age (G.S. Wethersfield Ct.)
Stephen^4 - b. 3 Feb. 1705/6; m. Mary ? - s.p.
Hannah^4 - b. 8 Mar. 1707/8; m. Thomas Dickinson - 6 ch.
John^4 - b. 1 Oct. 1710; m.(1) Mary Anna Cowles - 1 dau.
m.(2) Mabel Loomis - 5 ch.
Rebecca^4 - b. 12 Jan. 1712/3; m. Abraham Crane - 8 ch.
Thomas^4 - b. 19 Feb. 1714/5; m. Abigail Belden - 8 ch.
Amos^4 - b. 14 Apr. 1717; m.(1) Hannah Wright - 6 ch.
m.(2) Sarah Hills - 5 ch.
m.(3) Sarah Lattimer - ?
Elijah^4 - b. 9 Dec. 1719; m. Elizabeth Belden - 11 ch.*
Elizabeth^4 - b. 1721; d. bef. father ??
Timothy^4 - b. 16 June 1722/3; m. Sarah Clark - 6 ch.

3. *Joseph^3 - b. 10 July 1683 (q.v.)
s. of Stephen & Phebe

★ 11 ch. incl. Stephen^5 m. 11 Aug. 1782 Phoebe Pelton b. Chatham Ct. 28 Nov. 1758
"Nutmegger" Vol. 10 No. 3 Dec. 1977 P. 471

4 **Benjamin**^{3} - b. 29 Oct. 1685 Wethersfield, Conn.; d.
s of Stephen & Phebe
m. - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

dau.
Honor^4- bap. 12 Mar. 1731/2

children of Dorothy

5. **Phebe**^{3} - b. 2 Aug. 1688 W.V.R. ; d.
? dau. Stephen & Phebe
m. 3 Mar. 1708/9 at Wethersfield - John^3 Wiard (Wyard) Jr. of Wethersfield,
son of John^2 & Sarah (Standish) Wiard (gson of Robert & Mary Wiard)
b. 15 July 1684 Wethersfield ; d. there ? 1726 Sdy. 1725!
6 ch.: (b. Wethersfield, Conn.)
Lois - b. 26 Dec. 1709
Eunice - b. 15 June 1712 ; m. John Woodruff
Sarah - b. 26 apr. 1715 ; m. Eldad Lewis
Mary - b. 20 Dec. 1717
John - b. 12 Feb. 1720 ; m. Martha Newell
Phebe - b. 7 Nov. 1722 ; m. Jonathan Woodruff

6. **Dorothy**^{3} - b. 5 Mar. 1690/1 W.V.R. ; d.
? dau Stephen & Phebe
m. 9 Dec. 1710 W.V.R. - Thomas Clarke of Wethersfield, son of
b. ; d. 3 Apr. 1767
Had homestead in Wethersfield, Ct. 1726
9/8 9 ch.:
4b - Elisha - b. 23 Mar. 1717/18 W.V.R. ? Mary Potter
6. - Hannah - b. 23 Jan. 1721/2 "
3. - Martin - b. 9 May 1715 "
7. - Mary - b. 9 June 1724 "
1. - Phebe - b. 25 Aug. 1711 d. 21 Dec. 1712 ae abt. 1y 4mo both W.V.R.
5. - Phebe - b. 27 Jan. 1719/20 W.V.R.
8. - Thomas - b. 25 Sept. 1728 W.V.R. ? m. Lois [illegible] 10 ch.
2. - Will[ia]m - b. 19 June 1713 "
4a Elisha - bap. 2 Mar. 1716/17 d.y.

==

JOSEPH^{3}HURLBUT - b. 10 July 1683 Wethersfield, Conn.
d. 24 June 1752
bur. Newington Church Burying Ground
(119 Newington Inscriptions, Cemetery 1, p.1)
m. 27 Apr. 1704, at Wethersfield, by James Treat, J.P.
(Wethersfield V.R., Vol. 1, p.41)
Sybil^4 (Sibell) Fitch, dau. of Thomas^3 & 2nd wife
Sarah^2 (Boardman) Fitch
b. 1688/9; d. bef. husband

Lived Wethersfield, Conn., ?Canaan, Conn. & Newington, Conn., where he had a farm.

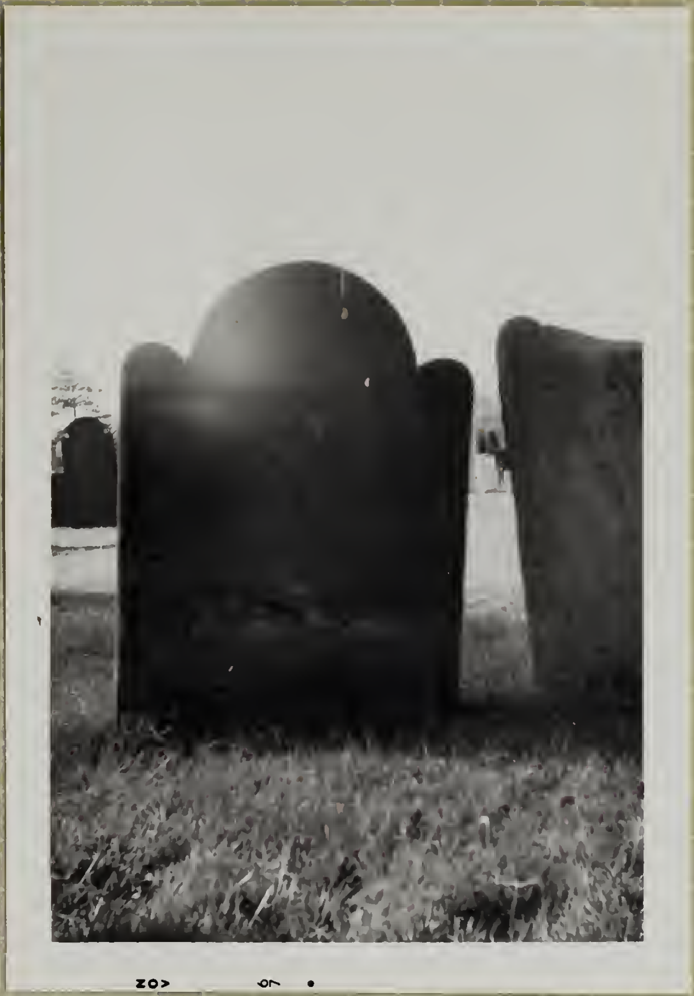
10 Children: (all b. Wethersfield & recorded there)

1. **Sybil**^{4} (Sibbell) - b. 4 Nov. 1705; d. 30 May 1785 in 80th yr. of her age
bur. Newington Conn. Ch. Burying Gr., g.s. next to fa's.
m. - Deacon Joshua Andrus, son of
b. 11 Dec. 1707; d. 25 Apr. 1786 in ye 79th yr. of his age bur. Newington Ct.
Son: Curtis d. Jan^ry ye 31st 1756 in the 12th yr. of his age
Fitch - b. 12 Oct. 1739
Curtis - b. ; d. Jan^ry ye 31st 1756 in the 12th year of his age g.s. Newington, Ct.

when more than 40 years old was delivered of 8 children at 3 births (7 of them alive) within the space of 2 yrs. & 5 months from g.s.

Here lies the
Body of M^{r}
Joseph Hurlbut
who died June y^{e}
24: 1752 in y^{e} 69th
year of his Age

Corner broken ff.



NEWINGTON CHURCH BURYING GROUND
PICTURE & INFORMATION TAKEN NOV. 24, 1967

GRAVESTONE DARK RED SANDSTONE
BADLY WEATHERED & PARTIALLY ILLEGIBLE

Phebe - 0.

a Joseph D. Hurlbut - b.
d.

m. 1) Charlotte Lamb

m. 2)

ch.

Annettie - b. 20 Jan. 1866, Colchester, Conn.
d. 12 Oct. 1957, Norwich, Conn. (bur. w/ husb. at Colchester)
m. ? - Edward Perry Allen
b. 23 Oct. 1856 So. Kingston, R.I.
d. 12 Feb. 1945, Norwich, Conn.
son of Samuel P. Allen + Ann (Congdon) Allen
son James Franklin Allen - b. 21 Jan. 1885 Salem, Conn.
m.
their dau. Grace Allen - m. ??
their dau. m. Donald Pearce Eddy, Jr.
son of Miriam Fale (Brightman) Eddy
+ Donald Pearce Eddy, Sr.

Line of descent

Thomas[1]
Stephen[2]
Joseph[3]
3. Joseph[4] Jr. → see across
Joseph[5] → " "
Henry W.[6]
George L.[7]
Charles L.[8]
Edward L.[9]
Alden L.[10] husband of Nancy Hulburt

RFD #1 Furnace Brook Rd.
Pittsford, Vt. 05763

Wethersfield V.R.
2. **Charles^4** - b. 4 Nov. 1707; bap. 9 Nov. 1707; d. 14 June 1787
m. - Martha ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
A farmer; called "ensign."
9 ch.:
Prudence^5 - b. 26 Nov. 1730; m. David Lusk - 4 ch.
Anne^5 - b. 4 Aug. 1732; m. Elijah Kellogg - 4 ch.
Mary^5 - b. 10 Oct. 1734; m. Benajah Taylor - ?
Elias^5 - b. 1 July 1739; d. 5 Sept. 1741
Elias^5 - b. 17 Feb. 1742; m. Patience Blinns - 8 ch.
Jerusha^5 - b. 18 Apr. 1744; m. Joseph Wells - 1 son
Martha^5 - b. 11 Feb. 1747; m. cousin Levi^5 Hurlbut - 8 ch.
John^5 - b. 19 Apr. 1751; m. Judith Homer - 8 ch.
Charles^5 - b. 1754; m. ? ? - 8 ch.

W. V.R.
3. **Joseph^4 Jr.** - b. 10 June 1710; bap. 11 June 1713; d. ?5 Dec. 1790
m. 8 Jan. 1735/6 - Hannah Wells of Wethersfield, dau. of
Wethersfield V.R. or Welles
b. ; d.
10 ch.:
W.V.R
Hannah^5 - b. 7 Nov. 1736; m. Bela Blinn - 7 ch.
W.V.R. Christopher^5 - b. 15 Dec. 1738; m. Mary Deming - 8 ch.
W.V.R. Abigail^5 - b. 16 Jan. 1740/1; m. Robert Wells, Jr. - 4 ch.
W.V.R. Levi^5 - b. 20 Mar. 1743/4; m.(1) cousin Martha^5 Hurlbut - 8 ch.
m.(2) Martha Wells - 1 son
m.(3) Lois Johnson - 2 ch.
W.V.R. Sybil^5 - b. 10 Aug. 1746; m. Eli Tryon - ?
W. VR Elizabeth^5 - b. 28 Dec. 1748; m. Levi Churchill - 2 ch.
W. VR Joseph^5 - b. 19 Aug. 1752; m. Lindvilly Sedgewick - 3 ch.
W. V.R. Eli^5 - b. 29 Mar. 1756; m. Sarah Landers - 1 son
W. V.R. Unni^5 (Uli) - b. 17 June 1758;
W. V.R. Esther^5 - b. 30 June 1760;

W.V.R.
4. **Josiah^4** - b. 4 Mar. 1713/4; bap. 31 May 1714; d.

W. V.R.
5. **Sarah^4** - b. 18 May 1716; ; d.
m. 22 Jan. 1736 - Samuel^4 Hurlbut, son of Thomas & Martha ( )Hurlbut; b. 25 Feb. 1716 ; d.

5 ch.:
Richard - b. 1 Nov. 1737; m. ? ? -
Samuel - b. ; m. Betsey ? - 1 son
Sarah - b. ; m. George Johnson
Joma - b. ; m. Daniel Griswold
Elijah - b. ; m.(1) Zilpha Foote - 3 ch.
m.(2) Ruth Frisbie - 8 ch.

W.V.R.
6. **Phebe^4** - b. 3 July 1718; ; d. 13 Nov. 17?2
m. 21 Feb. 1745 - Elijah Andrews (or Andrus), son of
b. ; d. ae 73; bur. 3 Sept. 1792 Newington "at evening"
4 ch.:
Asa - b. 10 Apr. 1746; m. Chloe Andrus - 3 ch.
Josiah - b. 16 May 1749 ;
Elijah - b. 16 Oct. 1752;
Rose - b. 20 Sept. 1755;

6.

7. Abigail^4 - b. 24/29 Apr. 1721; d. 28 June 1740 W.V.R. W.V.R.

8. Martha^4 - b. 27 Oct. 1723; d. 13 Sept. 1776 W.V.R.
m.(1) 10 Mar. 1748 - Phineas Cole, son of
b. ; d. s.p.
Martha Cole m.(2) 13 June 1754 W.V.R. - Jonathan^4 Bo(a)rdman, Jr. son of Jonathan^3 &
Mabel (Holmes) Boardman; b. 27 Mar. 1726; d. 1798
4 ch.: (by 2d husb.)

Abigail - b. 22 Oct. 1755; m. Richard Price -
Mercy - b. 2 Aug. 1757; m. Samuel Churchill - 10 ch.
Mabel - b. ; m. Justus Bulkley - 11 ch.
Jonathan - b. 1763; m. Zerviah Hosford - 6 ch.

9. Fitch^4 - b. 27 Feb. 1726; W.V.R. ; d.
m.(1) - ? ? , dau.of
b. ; d. 22 Feb. 1772
m.(2) 14 Apr. 1773 in Newington Society - Jemima Hunn
of Newington, (perh. a wid.), dau. of
b. AUG. 1740 ; d.
?? ch.
? a Jemima Hunn d. Gideon & Rebecca b. 20 aug. 1742

10. *Elisha^4 - b. 3 July 1729 Wethersfield Vi.R.-Vol. 1 (q.v.)

==

ELISHA^{4}HURLBUT - b. 3 July 1729 Wethersfield Vi.R.-Vol.1
d. abt. ?1808 Cornwall, Vermont; ~~on his d. record,~~
~~? Wolcott? it says "one of the patriots of the Revolution."~~
0-0-0-0-1 Cornwall Vt.
m. 24 Feb. 1756 at Canaan, Conn. - (Helling) Elenor^5 Hogeboom, dau. of
Bartholomeus^4 & Hendrickje^3 (Mulder) Hogeboom;
b. ; d. bef. husb., at Cornwall, Vt.

Not in Conn. 1790 census ? In 1800 Census

"An Elisha Hurlbut" 1810 & 1820 census Ogdensburg, N.Y.

Her name is variously given as: Elener Huckaboon, Elnor, and as Alta(or "Helichor" in Dutch) according to Mrs. Hyde, a desc.

Resided Canaan, Conn. Perh. owned land in Aug. 1787 in the adjoining town of Salisbury, Conn., as his name appears in the land records there of that date. He was prob. not far from 60 yrs. old at the time he rem. to Vt. about the year 1790. He is said to have been a large, portly, fine-looking man, but when aged was somewhat intemperate. ~~Middlebury, Vt. records say he fell into a river & was drowned.~~ Son Elisha 5 Jr.

11 Children:

1. Lucy^5 - b. 11 Dec. 1756 Canaan, Conn.; d. Mar. 1833 Cornwall, Vt.
m. - Stephen Holley of Cornwall, Vt., son of

b. 16 Oct. 1756 ; d. Jan. 1835 in Cornwall, Vt.
4 ch.:
Charlotte - b. 9 May 1781; m. Elisha Bascom of Shoreham, Vt. - 1 son
Caroline - b. 7 Oct. 1785; m. Rev. Jonathan Kitchill
Samuel - b. 16 July 1790;
Lucy - b. 26 Feb. 1795; m. Lucius Matthews -

2. Elizabeth^5 - b. 27 Jan. 1758 Canaan, Conn. (Canaan Vi.R.-Barbour Collec.)
d. unmarried (non compos mentis

3. Jane^5 ("Yonake") - b. 20 Feb. 1759 - Canaan, Conn.; d.
"Jain" m. 27 Feb. 1783 Canaan VR Asa Dean, of Canaan, son of Nathaniel & Hannah
b. 29 Aug. 1760 Canaan V.R. ; d.

10 ch.:

Love - b. 10 Oct. 1783 Canaan ; m. J. Belden -
Alta - b. 3 Mar. 1785 Canaan ; d. unmarried
Lucy - b. ; m. Eli Ensign -
Harriet - b. ; m. Charles Beebe -
Asa Jr. - b. ; m. ?
Myron - b. ;
Elisha H. - b. ; m. Charity Blakeley - also "Cherry Ann Blatchely" both of Canaan 31 Mar. 1833
Abigail - b. ; m. as 2d w. of William Dean both of Canaan 12 Feb. 1830
Jane - b. ; d. unmarried
Adaline - b. ; m. (1st w.) William Dean both of Canaan 1 May 1823

4. Elisha^5 Jr. - b. 3 June 1760 Canaan, Conn. (Barbour Coll. Conn.Vi.Rec.)
d. 29 May 1824, by drowning, nr. 3 Mile Bridge in Middlebury Vt.; bur. in church cemetery, Cornwall, Vt. (g.s.)
m.(1) abt. 1784 - Hannah Landon of Salisbury, Conn., dau. of
b. 29 April 1761 ; d. 16 Feb. 1804
bur. Church cemetery at Cornwall, Vt. (g.s.)* see verse on g.s.
m.(2) 16 Apr. 1804, by Jedediah Bushnell, minister of the Gospel, in Cornwall, Vt. - Hannah Rockwell, dau. of John and Rebecca (Ives) Rockwell
b. abt. 1778; d. 27 June 1867 in 89th yr. 89 yrs.
bur. in Church Cemetery, Cornwall, Vt. (g.s.)

(1800 census Cornwall Vt. 3-1-0-1 2-2-0-1)

Rev. W. g.s. (one of the Patriots of the Revolution)

* Unveil thy bosom faithful tomb
Receive this treasure to thy trust
& give these sacred relics room
To seek a slumber in the dust.

Res. Canaan, Conn.; rem. to Cornwall, Vt.; was in the Rev. Army & his widow rec'd. a pension on acct. of his services. A memb. of the Congregational Church, and is said to have been an active Christian. He left a fair estate. It is told that he had 21 children in all, but only 16 names have been found.

friend of John [illegible] searched & could find no pension record.

9 ch.: (by 1st wife)

Henry^6 - b. 14 Sept. 1785 Cornwall, Vt.; removed west
Clarissa^6 - b. 4 June 1787 ; m. 12 Apr. 1809 Frederick Frost (g.s.) - 2 ch. Norman L. & Jane D. +?
Ch. cemetery Cornwall d. 23 July 1870 ae 83
Lucretia^6 - b. 8 Apr. 1789 Cornwall ; m.(1) Hail Stickney - 2 ch.
m.(2) Francis Atwood -
William^6 - b. 16 Aug. 1790 Cornwall; d. 3 Apr. 1869 unmarried bur. ch. Cem. (g.s.) Cornwall, Vt.
Anson^6 - b. 12 Apr. 1792, Cornwall, Vt.; d. Lockport, N.Y. (a teacher of penmanship)
Ammi^6 - b. 7 Mar. 1795; d. 23 ~~3~~ July 1869, ae 74 in asylum, Brattleboro, ~~Cornwall~~, Vt. (chronic diarrhea) (g.s. - "d. July 24, 1869) Church Cem.
Lovis(s)a^6 - b. 11 Nov. 1797 Cornwall; d. 26 Apr. 1879, AE 81 years
Julia^6 - b. 6 Sept. 1799; d. Howard, Ill.; m. William Hart
Hannah^6 - b. 1 Feb. 1804 Cornwall, Vt.; m. ? Woodruff, who res. Milton, Vt. but afterwards in Dickinson, N.Y.

8 ch. 1800 census Cornwall

7 ch.: (by 2nd wife)

Samantha^6 - b. 3 April 1805 Cornwall, Vt.; d. 4 Aug. 1826 in 22 yr. of her age (g.s.)*
Lydia^6 - b. 25 Mar. 1807 Cornwall; d. 29 Dec. 1892, bur. West Cornwall (g.s.)
m. Jason Jones g.s. Cemetery Rt. 74 - 4 ch. ? (d.y.)
Julius^6 - b. 14 Mar. 1809; m. Lois Fuller (g.s. "Lovis") 3 ch. Elmer J., Jane S. m Buell, Abby C. (d.y.)
ae 88 yrs. g.s. d. 29 Jan. 1897, bur. Cornwall, Vt.
Elizabeth^6 (Betsey) - b. 1 Oct. 1811; d. 1 Dec. 1841, AE 30 yrs.
Samuel^6 - b. 27 Nov. 1816; m. 15 Mar. 1844 Lewiston, N.Y. Susan Porter - 1 dau. +?
shoe dealer in Chemung, Ill. 1862
Edwin^6 - b. 27 Nov. 1820; m. 15 Apr. 1847 Cornwall, Vt. Eleanor Wallace - s.p.
res. " " "
Chloe^6 - b. 6 Mar. 1802; d. 26 Sept. 1802, bur. Cornwall, Vt. Church Cem (g.s.)

* Adieu sweet girl we part in pain
But we shall meet and live again

5. **Josiah**^{5} - b. 13 Feb. 1762 Canaan, Conn.; d. (a deaf mute)

6. *__Bartholomew__^{5} - b. 11 June 1763 Canaan, Conn. (q.v.)

7. **John**^{5} - b. ; m. Aurelia ?
Rem. to the west and was killed by the fall of a tree.

8. **Jeremiah**^{5} - b. 13 May 1767 Canaan, Conn.; d. 18 Nov. 1839 Panton, Vt.
m.(1) abt. 1792 - Abigail Dean, of So.Canaan, dau. of
b. ; d. 1797
m.(2) 1798 - Chloe Hinsdale, dau. of
b. ; d. 27 Aug. 1849, Vergennes, Vt.

a Jeremiah in Bristol Addison Co Vt census in 1800 3 ch. under 10

Ch.: (by 1st wife)
Lois^6 - b. 24 May 1793 So.Canaan, Conn.
d. 2 July 1847 Essex, Vermont, unmarried

6 ch.: (by 2nd wife)
Harley^6 - b. 24 Jan. 1799 Canaan, Ct.; m.(1) 20 Nov. 1823 in Panton, Vt. Cynthia Blakeley - 5 ch.
m.(2) Dec. 1837 Mrs. Eunice M. Webster-2ch.
d. 29 May 1842 Vergennes, Vt.

born Bristol Vt.
Jacob^6 Hinsdale^6 - b. 17 June 1800; m. Aug. 1845 Betsey V. Hatch of Vergennes, Vt. - 3 ch.
Heman^6 - b. Apr. 1802; d. young
Elizabeth^6 - b. Feb. 1804; d. young
Lucy^6 - b. 25 Mar. 1806; m. 24 Mar. 1833 Panton, Vt Elisha Anson Hyde - 1 son
Abigail^6 - b. 20 Jan. 1808; m. 29 Oct. 1827 in Panton, Vt. Thomas Gardner - 6 ch.

9 **Samuel**^{5} - b.
d. 13 Oct. 1807, in the 39th year of his age cem - E. Sheldon, Vt.
m. abt. 1792 - Polly Butler, dau. of
b. ; d. 1 Oct. 1827 AE 58 cem. - E. Sheldon, Vt.
Believed to have removed to Sheldon, Vt. in 1793.
5 ch.:
Chauncey^6 a farmer - b. 16 Mar. 1793; of E. Sheldon m.(1) 22 Feb. 1818 1 Mar. 1818 Charlotte Mansell of Swanton -6ch
m.(2) Miss Malinda Taylor
d. 12 Feb. 1856 E. Sheldon cem.
Samuel^6 Butler^6 - b. abt. 1800; m. Tama Shattuck - 1 son
d. 26 Jan. 1862/3 E. Sheldon cem. ae 63 yrs 3 mos 8 days
Calvin^6 - b. abt. 1801; d. 9 Sept. 1826, AE 25yrs.4mos. 26 days East Sheldon cem.
David^6 - b. abt. 1807; d.19 Sept. 1826, AE 19yrs.9days East Sheldon Cem
Polly^6 - b. ; m. ? Potter -

10. **David**^{5} - b. ; d.
m.(1) 7 Feb. 1799, Cornwall, Vt. - Polly Suydam, by Nathaniel Blanchard, J.P. (Sedam in Vi.R.), dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(2) - widow Cross, dau. of
& widow of ? Cross
b. ; d.
Lived at Weybridge, Vt.; said to have been intemperate.
4 ch.: (by ? wife)
Stephen^6 - b.
Eli^6 - b.
Martha^6 - b.
David Jr.^{6} - b.

David & wife bet. 16-26 in 1800 census Cornwall, Vt. Addison Co. NO ch.
also a David & wife bet. 16-26 in 1800 census Bristol Vt. Addison Co. No ch.

11. **William**^{5} - b. ; d. young (an imbecile)

(also a Bartholomew Hurlbut 1800 census Bridport, Addison Co, Vt. 9,
3,m under 10 1,F under 10
1, 10-16 1, 10-16
1, 26-45 1, 26-45)

BARTHOLOMEW⁵ HURLBUT - b. 11 June 1763 Canaan Conn. (Canaan Vi. R. Vol. A p.5
d. 14 Dec. 1846 Sheldon, Vermont, where he had rem.
abt. 1793 (w/bro. Samuel ?) & settled on a farm,
later owned by gr.son Myron Curtiss⁷ Hurlbut.

1800 Cornwall, Vt. census
3m under 10
1, 10-16
1, 26-45
1,F under 10
1, 10-16
1, 26-45

m. - Hannah Surdam ("Sirdam" on Salisbury Vi.R. Vol. 2, p. 2), dau. of Joshua and Charity⁶ (or Hestry)(Whitney) Surdam of Salisbury, Conn.
Hannah - b. 16 Feb. 1767 (Salisb.V.R.Vol.2,p.2)
d. 5 Feb. 1851

12 Children:

a Levi d. 4 May 1863 Poorhouse Sheldon, Vt. "consumption"

1, Levi⁶ - b. 14 Sept.1785 Litchfield Co., Conn.; d.
m. 30 Oct. 1817 Fairfield, Vt.- Ann(a) Burgess, dau. of
b 4 Sept.1786; d.
? ch.:

Vt. records b. - 14 Sept. 1786 Cornwall

2, Alice⁶ (Ellis - on Vt.Vi.R.) - b. 29 Dec. 1788 Cornwall, Vt.
d. Port Douglas, N.Y.
m. - Moses Dunphey, son of
b. ; d.
? ch.:

3. Luther⁶ - b. 26 Feb. 1791 Cornwall, Vt.,
d. 7 Jan. 1852, AE 61; g.s. E. Sheldon, Vt.
m. in Fairfax, Vt. - Rachel Washburn, dau. of
b. ; d. (1862-res. Belvedere, Vt.)
7 ch.:
Lucy Arvilla⁷ - b. 4 July 1819; m. Lysander Cheney - 2 daus.
Myron Curtiss⁷ - b. 5 Dec. 1822; m. Elvira Asenath Brown - 3 ch.
Chloe Delania⁷ - b. 22 July 1824; m. Spalding Spooner, as 2d w. - 3 daus.
Orpha Eliza⁷ - b. 24 May 1826
Harmon M.⁷ - b. ?5 Dec. 1828?; d. 28 Apr. 1829, AE 4mos.23 days; g.s. East Sheldon, Vt.
Luther Harmon⁷ - b. 24 Jan. 1832; unm. in 1861 or 2
Everissa⁷ - b. 6 Jan. 1838

4. *Elijah⁶ - b. 10 June 1800 Sheldon, Vt. (q.v.)

5. Lois⁶ - b. ; d.
m. - James Davis, son of
b. ; d.
Lived Canada, 1862.
? ch.

6, Harriet⁶ - b. ; d.
m. 11 Feb. 1826 Sheldon, Vt. - Deming Robinson, son of
b. ; d.
? ch.:

7. Rebecca^{6} - b. ; d. Sheldon, Vt.
unmarried

8. Lucy^{6} - b. ; d. Sheldon, Vt.
unmarried

9. Calvin^{6} - b. ; d.
m. - Lucy Martin, dau. of
b. ; d.
? ch.:

10. Polly^{6} - b. ; d.
m. ?? 17 Sept. 1829 - Safford Olds, son of
b. ; d.
? ch.:

11. Hannah^{6} - b. ; d.
m. 4 Sept. 1836 Sheldon, Vt. - George Powell, son of

b. ; d.
? ch.:

12. Lydia^{6} - b. ; d. Sheldon, Vt.
unmarried

==

ELIJAH^{6} HURLBUT - (also listed as Elijah "Halbert")
b. 10 June 1800 Sheldon, Vt.; d. after 6 Apr. 1846
m. 29/30 June 1822 - Deborah^{6} Safford of Fairfax, Vt., dau. of
Ephraim^{5} & Anne or Anna ( ) Safford
b. 23 May 1799 or 1800; d. 6 Apr. 1846 Sheldon, Vermont
Lived most of his life in Sheldon, Vt.; removed to the coast after d. of wife.

7 Children:

1. Heber Safford^{7} - b. 18 Mar. 1824 ; d.
m.(1) - Harriet Zephia (Whitney) Andrews, dau.
of Capt. Samuel & Hope (Blish) Whitney; and widow
of Henry D. Andrews; b. 29 Sept. 1819; d. 31 Dec. 1858
? ch.: (sev.ch. but only 1 name known)
Myra ~~Augus~~ta^{8} - b. Keeseville, N.Y.
Myra Ellen. b. 3 Oct. 1850
M: John Ogleby Day - 3 ch.
res. 1862 with uncle C.J. Whitney in Milwaukee
Wisconsin
Heber rem. to N.Y. City and remarried.
m.(2) - ? ? , dau. of

b. ; d.

2. *Alber Jane^7 - b. 22 Nov. 1825 or 6; d. 18 Sept. 1876 Nicholville, N.Y.
m. as 2nd w. of - Hiram Mead Rose, son of Richard Randolph
& Harriet^7(Mead) Rose; b. 13 Aug.1829, Sheldon, Vt.
d. 24 Feb. 1905 Nicholville,N.Y.
m.(1) abt. 1852 - Marinda E.(orF.) Wetmore
b. abt. June 1834
d. 7 Mar. 1853,of childbirth,AE 18yrs.9mo
ch. bur.in casket w/mo.
m.(3) Jan. 1878 Louisa A. Brownell
b. 23 Aug. 1847; d. 23 July 1903, AE 56

4 ch.:

*Candace Almira - b. 31 May 1857; m. Charles Wyman^7 Pearl
11 ch.

Marinda Jane - b. 9 Dec. 1860; m. Henry Breckenridge
"Aunt Min"

Elsie Armata - b. 2/21 Feb. 1862; d. 8 Aug. 1886 unm.

Harriet Rosanna - b. 4 Apr. 1864; m. Olin F. Denton
"Aunt Hat" at least 2 sons

3. Roan(n)a Keith^7 - b. 27 Dec. 1827; d. at Burlington, Vt.
m. 16 Sept. 1850 at Keeseville, N.Y. - Lyman Beecher
Whitney, son of Capt. Samuel & 2nd wife Elsey(Evarts)
Whitney; b. 5 Dec. 1828 at Chesterfield, N.Y.
d.

2 ch.:

Herman Leroy - b. 12 Dec. 1852
Albert Augustus-b. 21 Sept.1855

4. Horace C.^{7} - b. 8 Feb. 1830; d. 17 June 1846 unm.

5. Heman Edgar^7 - b. 17 July 1832; d. 18 June 1852 unm.

6. Louisa^7 - b. 28 Apr. 1835; d.
m. - Estus

? ch.:

7. Sarah^7 - b. 24 July 1838; d.
m. - George Meacher

? ch.:

1 Barbour Collection of Conn. Vital Rec. - Canaan Volume

Source: 2. Bascom Genealogy (Edward Doubleday Harris - 1870)

3. Boardman Genealogy 1525-1895

4. Gen. Reg. Vol. 18 p.58

5. Geneal. & Biog. of Anc. Wethersfield Vol. 2

6. Hist. of Anc. Wethersfield, Conn. (Henry R. Stiles - 1904)

7. Hist. of Cornwall, Vt. (Rev. Lyman Matthews - 1862)

8. Hurlbut Genealogy, or Record of the Descendants of Thomas Hurlbut of Saybrook & Wethersfield, Conn. - 1888 (Appendix Part II) (Henry H. Hurlbut -)

9. Vermont Vital Records (~~State House~~, Montpelier, Vt.)

10. Virkus Compendium of Amer. Geneal. - Vol. 1

11. Whitney, the Descendants of John Whitney (Frederick Clifton Pierce-1895)

12. Wiard Family (Capt. George Knapp Collins - 1912)

13. Memoranda Rel. to Ancestry & Family of Sophia Fidelia Hall (Mrs. S.F. Hall Coe - 1902)

Vermont Vital Records from Microfilms - Public Records Div.

from "The Foote Family" (Nathaniel Goodwin - 1849)

Anna Hurlbut of Washington, Ct. m. Isaac^6 Foote #489 1st of Washington, Ct.
b.
d. Oct. 1815 Charlotte, Vt.
& afterwards of Charlotte, Vt.
where he d. 1826

(7th) 2d son of David^5 #150 & Eleanor (Blakesley) Foote
& child b. 7 July 1707 they were m. 1735
gson of Daniel^4 #30 Foote b. 10 Jan. 1682 who m. 1) Dorothy Blakeman
ggson of Daniel^3 Foote #10 who m. twice - 1) Sarah 2) Mary
(Nath. 2-1)

1790 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

Date of Search ____________________

Legibility of Record: ☐ Good ☐ Poor

Original Copy ☐

Extract Copy ☐

Microfilm Copy ☐

Printed Copy ☐

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Search No. __________

Enclosure No. __________

Call No. __________

Notes: Vermont 1790 Census

Place of Enumeration:

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males		Free white females	All other free persons	Slaves	Remarks
		of 16 years and upwards including heads of families	Under 16	Including heads of families			
27	Adam Hurlbut	4	2	4			Underhill Chittenden Co.
25	Elijah Hurlbut	1					Hinesburgh Chittenden Co.
27	Timothy Hurlbut, Esqr.	1	3	3			Shelburne Chittenden Co.
25	Widow Hurlbut	1	1	1			Georgia Chittenden Co.
67	John Hurlbutt	2	2	3			Woodstock Windsor Co.
31	Josiah Hurlbutt	2	2	3			Montpelier Orange Co.
33	Elijah Hurlburt	2	2	1			Strafford Orange Co.
39	William Hurlburt	1	5	2			Fair Haven Rutland Co.

1800-1810 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

Year____

Date of Search________________

Legibility of Record: ☐ Good ☐ Poor

Original Copy ☐

Extract Copy ☐

Microfilm Copy ☐

Printed Copy ☐

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Search No.________

Enclosure No.________

Call No.________

Notes: Vermont 1800 Census

Place of Enumeration:

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males					Free White Females					All other free persons except Indians	Slaves	Remarks
		Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45 and over	Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45 and over			
105	Hurlbert, Benjamin	0	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	0	0			Brandon Rutland
105	" , Benjamin	0	1	3	0	1	1	1	0	1	0			" "
122	" , David	2	1	0	1	0	2	1	1	1	1			Poultney Rutland
116	" , Ebenezer	4	1	1	0	1	1	2	1	1	0			Orwell Rutland
105	" , Nathaniel C.	1	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0			Brandon Rutland
112	" , Samuel	1	1	1	0	1	1	1	1	0	1			Hubbardton Rutland
112	" , Stephen	0	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	0	0			" "
30	Hurlburt, Ebenezer	0	2	1	0	1	0	0	1	1	0			Bromley Bennington
73	" , Job	0	1	0	1	0	2	1	1	1	0			Fairfield Franklin
112	" , John	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1			Hubbardton Rutland
30	" , Simeon	1	0	0	2	0	3	0	0	1	0			Bromley Bennington
74	" , William	2	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0			Georgia Franklin
104	Hurlbut, Abijah	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	0			Benson Rutland
63	" , Adam	0	1	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	1			Underhill Chittenden
104	" , Amos	3	0	0	1	0	2	1	0	1	0			Benson Rutland
12	" , Bartholomew	3	1	1	0	0	1	1	1	0	0			Bridport Addison Co
14	" , Bartholomew	3	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0			Cornwall Addison Co.
58	" , Cornelius	2	0	0	1	1	2	0	1	1	0			Hinesburgh Chittenden
106	" , Curtiss	1	0	1	0	0	3	0	0	1	0			Castleton Rutland
54	" , Daniel	3	1	1	1	0	1	1	3	1	0			Burlington Chittenden
13	" , David	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0			Bristol Addison Co.
14	" , David	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0			Cornwall Addison Co
62	" , Elijah	1	1	0	0	1	0	1	1	0	1			Richmond Chittenden
14	" , Elisha^{2}	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0			Cornwall Addison Co.
55	" , Elisha	1	1	1	1	1	0	1	1	1	0			Charlotte Chittenden Co.
14	" , Elisha^{5} Jr.	3	1	0	1	0	2	2	0	1	0			Cornwall Addison Co.
54	" , Enos	2	0	0	1	0	1	1	1	1	0			Burlington Chittenden

Year_____

1800-1810 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

Date of Search______________________

Legibility of Record: ☐ Good ☐ Poor

Original Copy ☐

Extract Copy ☐

Microfilm Copy ☐

Printed Copy ☐

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Search No.__________

Enclosure No.__________

Call No.__________

Notes: Vermont 1800 Census

Place of Enumeration:

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males					Free White Females					All other free persons except Indians	Slaves	Remarks
		Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45 and over	Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45 and over			
54	Hulbut, Ephraim	1	1	0	2	0	1	0	2	0	0			Burlington Chittenden
55	" , Isaiah	3	0	0	1	0	2	2	0	1	0			Charlotte Chittenden
63	" , Isaiah	2	2	0	1	0	3	2	0	1	0			Shelburne Chittenden
106	" , Israel	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	1			Castleton Rutland
106	" , Israel, Jr.	0	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0			"
13	" , Jeremiah	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0			Bristol addison Co.
127	" , John	0	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	0			Sudbury Rutland
182	" , John	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	1			woodstock Windsor
59	" , Jube	1	0	0	1	0	2	1	0	0	1			Jericho Chittenden
55	" , Salmon	0	0	0	0	1	0	2	1	0	1			Charlotte Chittenden
54	" , Samuel	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0			Burlington Chittenden
55	" , Samuel	0	1	0	0	1	1	1	0	0	1			Charlotte Chittenden
104	" , Samuel	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	0			Benson Rutland
55	" , Samuel, Jr	1	0	3	1	0	0	1	0	0	0			Charlotte Chittenden
58	" , Timothy	1	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0			Hinesburgh Chittenden
62	" , Timothy	0	1	1	0	1	1	3	0	0	1			Shelburne Chittenden
52	Hurlbutt, Elisha	0	0	2	0	1	0	2	0	0	1			Waterford Caledonia
52	" , Hezekiah	4	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	0			Waterford Caledonia
12	" , John	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0			Bridport addison Co.
52	" , Nathaniel	5	1	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0			Waterford Caledonia
60	" , William	1	1	3	0	1	1	0	0	1	0			Milton Chittenden

JOHN HUSSEY - b. 15- - England; d. there
m. 5 Dec. 1593 England - Mary Wood (~~or Moor~~)
at Dorking, co. Surrey Eng. Widow Mary^1 Hussey at Hampton, N. H., 1638
& with son & his family 1630
Son: *Christopher b. 15- Eng; d. 16 June 1660, Hampton, N.H.

CHRISTOPHER^1 HUSSEY - b. 1595/6 Dorking, co. Surrey, England
bap. 18 Feb. 1599 Dorking, Surrey, England
d. 6 Mar. 1685/6 Hampton, N. H. ("nearly 90" says Coffin.)
bur. 8 Mar. there and not cast away on coast of Florida, by shipwreck, as "Savage" says
m.1) in England - Theodate^2 Bachiler, Batchilor - b. 1596, Eng.
dau.of Rev. Stephen^1 and his 1st wife (Bate E.
Theodate d. 20 Oct. 1649, Hampton, N.H.

m.2) 9 Dec. 1658 - Ann ( ) Mingay, widow of Jeffrey^1 Mingay
b. dau.of
d. 24 Jan. 1680

As a young man Christopher spent time in Holland where he met Theodate^2, the eldest daughter of Rev. Stephen^1. He desired to marry her and got her father's consent contingent on their going to America with him. Ø in the "William and Francis" sailing from Southampton in May and arr. at Charlestown, Mass. 23 July 1630. (I have also seen it listed as "William & Francis" with Capt. Thomas, Master, left London 9 Mar. 1630 and arr. 5 June 'with about 60 passengers,' incl. Rev. Stephen & Mrs. Helen Bachiler [she was his 2nd wife] of Newton Stacy, county Hants, Eng. to Saugus, Mass. Also incl. were Christopher Hussey, Mrs. Theodate Hussey, Stephen Hussey and Mrs. Mary Hussey, mother, of Dorking, co. Surrey, England to Saugus. According to the 1st version they rem. to Saugus 2 yrs. after arr. at Charlestown, with Theodate's father and others of the family, with their friends and acquaintances from England joining them. Rev. Stephen^1 Bachiler immediately established his church in Lynn and on the 1st Sabbath bap. 4 ch. - on being asked to baptize one of the ch. he refused saying he would bap. his own grch. first. Christopher rem. w/mo., & his fam., in 1636 to Newbury, Mass. where he was one of Town's selectmen. In 1638 w/fa.in-law and others he settled in Hampton, N.H. and was one of the grantees of the town; first deacon of the church estab. there and a prominent and influential man. Held sev. town offices. His farm was on the falls side of town to which he rem. a few years after settlement. He was one of the purchasers of Nantucket Island from the Indians in 1639.

CHILDREN:

1, Stephen^2 b. abt. 1630, the 2nd white child b. in Lynn, Mass. (So how did he Ø listed with passengers.) d. 2 Apr. 1718 in 88th yr. of his age.
m. 8 Oct. 1676 - Martha^2 Bunker, dau. of George^1 [Hist.of Nantucket says William]
Settled at Nantucket, Mass. and was anc. of very numerous progeny at Nantucket.
Children:
Puella^3 - b. 10 Oct. 1677; m. May 1695 Shubael Gorham of Barnstable
b. 21 Oct. 1667, s.of John^2 & Desire^2 (Howland) Gorham
Abigail^3 - b. 22 Dec. 1679; m. 5 Apr. 1700 Thomas^3 Howes, s.of Jeremiah^2 & Sarah^2 (Prence) Howes. Thos.drowned soon after m.
2 sp. Sylvanus^3 - b. 13 May 1682; m. Hepzibah^4 Starbuck - 9 ch.
2 sp. Bachiler^3 - b. 18 Feb. 1684/5; m. Abigail Halle - 8 ch.
Daniel^3 - b. 20 Oct. 1687; m. Sarah Gorham - 6 ch.
Mary^3 - b. 24 Mar. 1689/90; m.1) Jonathan Worth, s.of John, Sr.^{1}
m.2) Ebenezer^3 Barnard (Nath'l^2, Thos.^{1}) - 5 ch.
George^3 - b. 21 June 1694; m. Elizabeth Starbuck - 13 ch.
Theodate^3 - b. 15 Sept.1700; m. James Johnson

2, Joseph^2 b. about 1633; captain; rep. from Hampton 1672
?m.
? ch.:

Capt. Benjamin Swett m. Hester Esther (Weare)
fa. of Benjamin & Moses

3. John^{2} Hussey - bap. at Lynn, Mass. 28 Feb. 1635/6; d. 1701, New Castle, Delaware
m. abt. 1659 - Rebecca^{2} Perkins, dau. of Isaac^{1} and Susanna Perkins
?-16 Ch. (all b. Hampton, N.H.)
Theodate^{3} - b. 12 June 1660 m. Benjamin^{3} Swett
Rebecca^{3} - b. 10 Mar. 1662 m.1) Joseph ~~Holl~~ Holland m.2) Samuel Collins ^{2} ^{3} ^{4}
*Mary^{3} - b. 8 Nov. 1665; (?m. 1678 Michael Tousley) m. Moses^{2} Swett (wh. 5c.)
Susannah^{3} - b. 7 Sept. 1667; ?m.1) Otis - ~~xx~~ ?
?m.2) John Varney (see Starbuck) - s.p.
Anne^{3} - b. 14 May 1669
Huldah^{3} - b. 16 July 1670
Bathsheda (UAH)^{3} - b. 21 Sept. 1671
Christopher^{3} - b. 7 Oct. 1672
Hope^{3} - b. 19 Mar. 1674; d.y.
John^{3} - b. 18 Jan. 1675; m. Ann Inskeep son John^{4} m. Mgt. Record
John^{5} m. Elizabeth ?
Lydia^{6} m. Jacob Griffith
Elizabeth Griffith m. Joshua V. Milhous
Franklin Milhous m. Almira P. Burdg
Hannah Milhous m. Francis Nixon
Richard Milhous Nixon m. "Pat"
from "Yankee Mag. Apr. 1971
Hope^{3} - b. 20 Feb. 1676
Jedediah^{3} - b. 6 Feb. 1677
Patience^{3} - b. 4 Apr. 1679
Charity^{3} - b. 11 Aug. 1681
a dau.^{3} - b. 23 Sept. 1682; d. 12 Oct. 1682 ~~8~~ d. 25 June 1683
a dau.^{3} - b. ; d.
? John - b. 30 May 1684; d. 25 June 1684
? Content - b. 29 Oct. 1685; d. 8

4. Mary^{2} Hussey - bap. at Newbury, Mass. 2 Apr. 1637 ~~or 8~~; d. 21 Jan. 1733 ae. 94 Hampton, N.H.
m.1) 2 Feb. 1664 - Thomas^{2} Page, son of Robert^{1} & Lucy [illegible]) Page* - b. abt. 1639 Hampton, NH
d. 6 Sept. 1686, Hampton, NH
* Lucy (Ward) Page

His estate homestead was on Exeter Rd., in No. Hampton, NH (also called "Pagetown").

m.2) 10 Mar 1690/1 - Henry Green as his 2d wife
b. abt. 1619; d. 5 Aug. 1700 "about 80 yrs"
m.3) 10 Nov. 1704 - as 2nd w. of Capt. Henry^{2} Dow, Jr. (1st w. Hannah^{2} Page, sis. of Thomas^{2}) b. 1641 Hampton, NH
son of Henry^{1} & Joan(e) ( ) (Nudd) Dow bap. abt. 1634 Ormsby, Eng. d. 1707
Hannah & Henry had 4 sons: Jno., Simon
Page
7 Children:
2. Robert^{3} b. 17 July 1667 d. 25 Jul. 1686
4. John b. 15 Nov. 1672 - lived Nantucket & Cape May
He d. 4 Oct. 1751 ae 81
3. Christopher^{3} - b. 20 Sept. 1670 No. Hampton, NH; m. Abigail^{3} Tilton 14 Nov. 1689
gd. Their son Jonathan^{4} - m. Mary Towle
" " David - b. 1 Nov. 1703; d 9 Jan. 1785 m 2) June 1728 - Ruth Dearborn
5. Theodate b. 8 July 1675 - d. 14 Aug. 1676
7. Bethia b. 23 May 1679 - m. John^{2} Swett - 5 ch.
6. Stephen^{3} - b. 14 Aug. 1677; m. Mary Rawlings - 5 ch.
(Their son John^{4} m. Hephzibah Towle (8 ch.)
1. Mary^{3} - b. 21 Mar. 1665 m. Samuel^{2} Robie - 11 ch. dau. Mary Robie [illegible]
son of Henry^{1} & Ruth (Moore) Robie [Ruth - dau. of Wm.]
b. 8 - 4 - 1659 At Hampton, NH

5. Theodate^{2} - bap. at Hampton, NH 23 Aug. 1640

6. Huldah^{2} - b. abt. 1643; d. 16 Mar. 1740
m. 26 Feb. 1667 - Lieut. John^{2} Smith, grandson of George^{1} Parkhurst son of Deborah^{2} (Parkhurst) & John^{1} Smith
b. 1640, ?Watertown, Mass.
12 Children: d. 2 Dec. 1708
HEPH Tas

Sources: Batchelder (or Batcheller) Genealogy - Frederick Clifton Pierce - 1898
Savage - Vol.
History of Hampton, NH - vol. II Joseph Dow - 1893
History of Nantucket - County, Island and Town - Alexander Starbuck - 1924
Eldredge-Dutcher Genealogy
Robie Genealogy (Eva Barbara Robie Schwarting & Margaret Dorothy Robie Ninteman - 1955)

SUSANNA⁴, b. 7 Sept. 1667; d. ; m.(1) , Richard Otis, s. of ; b. 16--; d. ; m.(2) , John³Varney, s. of Humphrey & Sarah² (Starbuck)Varney; b. 16--; d. . Ch. by 1st husb.:

ANN⁴, b. 14 May 1669; d.

HULDAH⁴, b. 16 July 1670; d. 2 May 1791; m. 16--, Nathaniel Weare, s. of ?Weare; b. 16--; d. . Ch.: DANIEL(12 Sept. 1693-(1) Abigail Green-2 s.;(2) Mary Taylor-2 s.); PETER(16 Jan. 1695-Sarah Felt-); JOHN(12 Nov. 1696-Deborah Taylor-5 ch.); HANNAH(12 Jan. 1699-); HULDAH(16 Jan. 1701-?Isaac Green-13 ch.); NATHAN(22 Sept. 1705-17 June 1725-unm.); MARY(19 Nov. 1706-Jeremiah Brown-4 ch.); MERCY(22 Mar. 1708-); SARAH(5 July 1709-Jonathan Dow-[illegible]ch.); ELIZABETH(11 Oct. 1711-Joseph Tilton-6 ch.); MESHECH(16 Jan. 1713-Elizabeth Shaw-2 ch.);(2) Mehetabel Wainwright-3 ch.); ABIGAIL(17 May 1716-Col. Abraham Drake-12 ch.); MEHETABEL(18 Dec. 1720-Caleb Sanborn-6 ch.)

BATHSHUAH⁴, b. 21 Sept. 1671; d.

CHRISTOPHER⁴, b. 17 Oct. 1672; d.

HOPE⁴, b. 19 Mar. 1674; d. 28 Mar. 1674

JOHN⁴, b. 18 Jan. 1676; d. ; m. 16--, Ann Inskeep, dau. of ; b. 16--; d. . Ch.: JOHN(16--Margaret Record-[illegible] ch.)

HOPE⁴, b. 20 Feb. 1676; d.

JEDEDIAH⁴, b. 6 Mar. 1678; d.

PATIENCE⁴, b. 4 Apr. 1679; d.

CHARITY⁴, b. 4 Aug. 1681; d.

a dau.⁴, b. 23 Sept. 1682; d. 25 [illegible] 168[illegible]

a dau.⁴, b. ; d.

JOHN⁴, b. 30 May 1684; d. 25 June 1684

CONTENT⁴, b. 29 Oct. 1685; d.

Ref.: Batchelder-Batcheller Genealogy (Pierce - 1898)
SAVAGE - Vol. I
History of Hampton, N. H.-Vol. II (Dow - 1894)
History of Nantucket, County, Island & Town (Starbuck - 1924)
Eldredge/Dutcher Genealogy
Noble Genealogy (Schwarting & Nanteman - 1955)

History of Newbury, W. Newbury & Newburyport (Coffin - 1845)
VIRKUS - Vol. VII
American Marriage Records Before 1699 (Clemens - 1926)
[illegible]
Piscataqua Pioneers, 1623-1775 (Pru[illegible], comp. - 1967)

John of Newbury

Capt. Benjamin ²Swett ~~[illegible]~~ m. intents 1 Nov. 1647, Hester/Esther Weare
he was KBI, 29 June 1677
? bp 12 May 1624, Wymondham

Nathaniel, Sr of Newbury & Nantucket d. 1 Mar. 1680-1,
wid. Sarah liv. 23 Aug. 1682

She m. ② 31 May 1678,
Ensign Stephen Greenleaf
d. 16 Jan. 1718, ae 89, Hampton

Ref.: Piscataqua Pioneers

Nathl Weare, Sr. ch:
HESTER
NTHL, m. ELZB RICHARD SWAIN - 8 ch.
JOHN, d. Newb., 1653
MARY, m. JOHN RICHARD SWAIN

ch:
ESTHER, b. Newb - m. Abraham Green - 6 ch.
SARAH, b. " - m. Morris Hobbs - 9 ch.
MARY, b. " - d.y.
MARY, b. " - m. Richard Waterhouse - (2d w.)
BENJAMIN, b. " - m. Theodate Hussey - 3 ch.
JOSEPH, b. " - m. ① Hannah Ward - 5 ch.
m. ② Sarah Andrews - 6 ch.
MOSES, b. " - m. Mary Hussey - 11 ch.

HANNAH, b. Hampton - m. Nathaniel Hall - ? 1 ch.
ELIZABETH, b. " - ??? James French -
JOHN, b. " - ① Bethia Page - } 7 ch. (which m.?)
② Mrs. Sarah Brown - }
STEPHEN, b. " - Mary Kent - 13 ch.

Rec'd 5/19/79

HUSSEY

JOHN HUSSEY, b. 15--, Eng.; d. ; m. 5 Dec. 1593, at Dorking, co. Surrey, Eng., MARY^{1} WOOD, dau. of ; b. 15--; d. 16 June 1660, Hampton, N.H.

She Ø in the "William and Francis" w/her s. & his w., sailing from Southampton in May & arr. at Charlestown, Mass., 23 July 1630 - rem. to Newbury, 1635 - to Hampton, N.H., 1638, being one of the original grantees.

Children:

JOHN, bap. abt. 1594, at Dorking; d. 1597, ae 3

*CHRISTOPHER^{2}, b. 1595/6, Dorking (q.v.)
bap. 18 Feb. 1599 Dorking

a dau.

* * * *

CHRISTOPHER^{2} HUSSEY, b. 1595/6, Dorking, co. Surrey, Eng.; bap. 18 Feb. 1599; d. 6 Mar. 1685-6, Hampton, N.H., "ae nearly 90"; bur. 8 Mar.; m.(1) 16--, in Eng., THEODATE^{2} BACHILER, dau. of Rev. STEPHEN^{1} & (?BATE) BACHILER; b. 1596, Eng.; d. [illegible] Oct. 1649, Hampton, N.H.; m.(2) 9 Dec. 1658, Ann( ) Mingay, dau. of , and wid. of Jeffrey^{1} Mingay; b. ; d. 24 June 1680.

Was in Holland as a young man & met Theodate there - her fa. having determined to emigrate to America would consent to their m. on condition that the young couple would also emigrate - they Ø in the "William and Francis" w/his mo. - 1st at Charlestown, Mass. - in Saugus (Lynn), 1632 - rem. to Newbury, 1636, with his fa. & mo. - Sel. - rem. to Hampton, N.H., 1638 - one of the grantees of the town - 1st Dea. of the Ch. that was estab. there - prom. & influential man - Capt. in Militia - magistrate - town clerk - Sel. - Rep. - when N.H. was made a royal province he was one of the councillors named in royal commission - his farm was on the falls side of town, to which he rem. a few yrs. after settlement - one of the purchasers of Nantucket Island from the Indians, 1659.

Children:

STEPHEN^{3}, b. abt. 1630, Lynn; d. 2 Apr. 1718, in 88th yr.; m. 8 Oct. 1676, at Lynn, Martha^{2} Bunker, dau. of George^{1} & Jane (Godfrey) Bunker; b. 1 Nov. 1656; d. 2 Sept. 1744. He was the 2d white ch. b. in Lynn - he settled in Nantucket. Ch.: PUELLA(10 Oct. 1677-Shubael Gorham-); ABIGAIL(22 Dec. 1679-Thomas^{3} Howes-); SILVANUS(13 May 1682-Hepzibah Starbuck-9 ch.); BACHILER(18 Feb. 1684-5 -Abigail Hall-8 ch.); DANIEL(20 Oct. 1687-Sarah Gorham-6 ch.); MARY(24 Mar. 1689-90-(1) Jonathan North-);(2) Ebenezer^{3} Barnard-5 ch.); GEORGE(21 June 1694-Elizabeth Starbuck -13 ch.); THEODATE(15 Sept. 1700-James Johnson-)

JOSEPH^{3}, b. abt. 1637; d. ; m.

He was a Capt. - Rep. from Hampton, 1672. Ch.:

JOHN^3, bap. 29 Feb. 1635-6, Lynn, Mass. (q.v.)

MARY^3, bap. 2 Apr. 1638, Newbury, Mass.; d. 21 Jan. 1733, ae 94, Hampton, N.H.; m.(1) 2 Feb. 1664, Thomas^2 Page, s. of Robert^1 & Lucy([illegible]add)Page; b. abt. 1639, Hampton; d. there, 6 Sept. 1686; m.(2) 10 Mar. 1690-1, Henry Green(his 2d w.), s. of ; b. abt.1619; d. 5 Aug. 1700 "above 80 yrs."; m.(3) 10 Nov. 1704, Capt. Henry^2 Dow, s. of Henry^1 & Joane^1( )Nudd-Dow; bap. abt. 1634, Ormsby, Eng.; d. 1707. Ch. by 1st husb.: MARY(21 Mar. 1665-Samuel^2 Robie-11 ch.); ROBERT(17 July 1667-25 July 1686); CHRISTOPHER(20 Sept. 1670-Abigail^3 Tilton-9 ch.); JOHN(15 Nov. 1672-[illegible]); THEODATE(9 July 1675-14 Aug. 1676); STEPHEN(14 Aug. 1677-Mary Rawlins-5 ch.); BETHIA(23 May 1679-John^2 Swett-5 ch.)

THEODATE^3, bap. 23 Aug. 1640, Hampton, N.H.;

HULDAH^3, b. abt. 1643, Hampton, N.H.; d. 18 May 1740; m. 26 Feb. 1667, Lieut. John^2 Smith, s. of John^1 & Deborah^2(Parkhurst)Smith; b. 1640, Watertown, Mass.; d. 2 Dec. 1708. Ch.: THEODATE(16 Dec. 1667-2 Oct. 1675); JOHN(21 Aug. 1669-Abigail Shaw-9 ch.); DEBORAH(7 Apr. 1671-11 Aug. 1671); SAMUEL(31 Oct. 1672-(1) Ruth Haskell- s.;(2) Elizabeth Pearce-); STEPHEN(23 Apr. 1674-22 July 1692); HULDAH(6 July 1676-Thomas Dearborn-3 daus.); CHRISTOPHER(12 Dec. 1677-18 Aug. 17 1); DEBORAH(12 Apr. 1679-21 Feb. 1682); PHILIP(abt. 1683-14 Jan. 1745); ELISHA(abt. 1685-Abigail Marston-); ABIGAIL(24 Feb. 1687-Jonathan Marston-5 ch.); MARY(abt. 1690-Jeremiah Marston-8 ch.)

* * * *

JOHN^3 HUSSEY, bap. "last day:last mo:1635",(Lynn, Mass.; d. 1701, Newcastle, Del.; m. 21 Sept. 1659, at Hampton, N.H., REBECCA^2 PERKINS, dau. of ISAAC^1 & SUSANNA( )PERKINS; b. 16--; d.

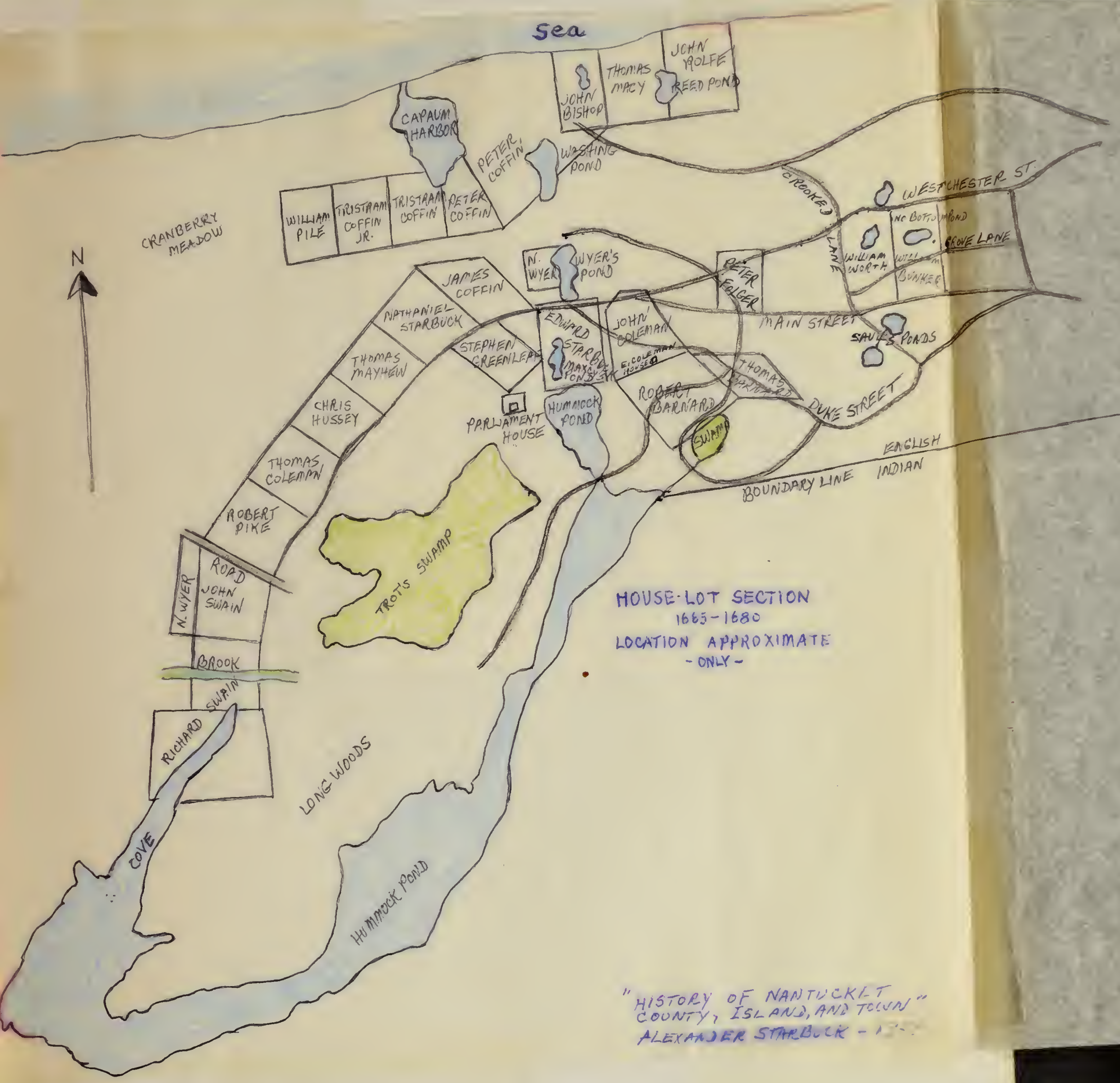
Liv. in southern part of Hampton (now Seabrook) - rem. to Newcastle, Del., in 1692.

Children: (all b. in Hampton)

THEODATE^4, b. 12 June 1660; d. ; m. 9 May 1682, Benjamin^3 Swett, s. of Capt. Benjamin^1 & Hester/Esther(Weare)Swett; b. 5 Aug. 1656; d. . Ch.: SARAH(23 July 1684-); JOHN(22 Aug. 1687-); STEPHEN(31 Aug. 1689-

REBECCA^4, b. 10 Mar. 1662; d. ; m.(1) , Joseph Howland, s. of ; b. 16--; d. ; m.(2) , Samuel Collins, s. of ; b. ; d. . Ch. [illegible]

MARY^4, b. 3 Nov. 1665; d. ; m. 12 May 1687, Moses^2 Swett, s. of Capt. Benjamin^1 & Hester/Esther(Weare)Swett; b. 16 Sept. 1661; d. . Ch.: ELIZABETH(16--Nathaniel Hall-); MARY (2 Feb. 1689- Swaine-); ESTHER(10 June 1690-(1) John Eaton - ;(2) Hoag-); DANIEL(-Hannah - 3 ch.); DELIVERANCE(- Coleman-); THEODATE(- Purington-); STEPHEN(-); PHEBE(- Purington-); HULDAH(- Coleman-); PATIENCE(-John Dow-4 ch.)


Sea
JOHN BISHOP
THOMAS MACY
JOHN ROLFE
REED POND
CAPAUM HARBOR
PETER COFFIN
WASHING POND
WILLIAM PILE
TRISTRAM COFFIN JR.
TRISTRAM COFFIN
PETER COFFIN
CRANBERRY MEADOW
N
CROOKED LANE
WESTCHESTER ST.
NO BOTTOM POND
GROVE LANE
WILLIAM WORTH
WILLIAM BUNKER
N. WYER
WYER'S POND
PETER FOLGER
JAMES COFFIN
NATHANIEL STARBUCK
MAIN STREET
SAUL'S PONDS
EDWARD STARBUCK
MAXCY'S POND
JOHN COLEMAN
E. COLEMAN HOUSE
STEPHEN GREENLEAF
THOMAS MAYHEW
THOMAS BARNARD
ROBERT BARNARD
DUKE STREET
CHRIS HUSSEY
PARLIAMENT HOUSE
HUMMOCK POND
SWAMP
ENGLISH
INDIAN
BOUNDARY LINE
THOMAS COLEMAN
ROBERT PIKE
TROT'S SWAMP
ROAD
N. WYER
JOHN SWAIN
BROOK
RICHARD SWAIN
LONG WOODS
COVE
HUMMOCK POND

HOUSE-LOT SECTION
1665-1680
LOCATION APPROXIMATE
- ONLY -

"HISTORY OF NANTUCKET
COUNTY, ISLAND, AND TOWN"
ALEXANDER STARBUCK - [illegible]

"Nantucket; a History" (R.A. Douglas - Lithgow 1914)
In 1877 - . .... "As first suggested by Mr. F.C. Sanford during November,
the Monument to the Forefathers was erected near Maxcy's Pond,
bef. the close of this year."

ERECTED A.D. 1881 BY
A DESCENDANT OF THE FIRST
SETTLERS ON NANTUCKET
IN MEMORY OF THOSE WHOSE REMAINS
ARE BURIED ON THIS HALLOWED SPOT
WHERE STOOD THE FIRST CHURCH
GATHERED HERE IN 1711
SINCE REMOVED TO WHERE IT
NOW STANDS AS THE VESTRY OF THE
FIRST CONGREGATIONAL SOCIETY

1605	TRISTRAM COFFIN	1681
1598	THOMAS MACY	1682
1604	EDWARD STARBUCK	1690
1617	PETER FOLGER	1690
1624	JOHN GARDNER	1706
1664	JOHN SWAIN, JR.	1738
1644	JOHN COLEMAN	1715
1626	RICHARD GARDNER	1688
1596	CHRISTOPHER HUSSEY	1686
1640	WILLIAM BUNKER	1712

WILL of RICHARD HUTCHINSON

28: 9 mo. 1682.

In the name of God Amen, I Richard Hutchinson, of the towne of Salem bein in pfect memorye, & vnderstanding & Thought weake in body by Reason of age, doe make this my last will & testament.

1. First I doe bequeath my soule into the hands of the Lord whoe gave it when he shall please him to call for it, and my body to be decently buried by my executor with assured hopes of a resurection.

2. In respect of that outward estate, which it hath pleased the Lord to bestow vpon me & is now at my dispose my will is as followeth.

1. In relation to my deare & loueing wife, my will is that shee shall be & remaine at my son Joseph Hutchinson house during her natural life if shee see cause there to be prouided for with convenient house roome meat drink & lodging & all other things whatsoeuer that may be comfortable & suitable for one of her age, during her life, and ten shillings yearly to be at her dispose to be paid by him in money or butter, or if shee see cause to remoue from thence & to live in any other place Then shee shall haue all the estate, which was in her hands, when I marryed her excepting that pcell of land which Samuel Leach of Manchester had, which was for the paiment of her debt, the sd estate to be at her dispose to whome soeeuer shee pleaseth, But if shee remaine at my son Hutchensons house during her life, then the said estate shalbe in the hands of my executor & be fully at his dispose only her wearing apparrell shalbe at her liberty to dispose of at her decease.

2ly. In respect of my lands my will is

1. That my sonn in law Anthony Ashby & my daughter Abigaile his wife, shall have twenty Acres of land lying by the hill, called Hathorne's Hill & lying the whole length of my land, this land being free to them theire heirs & assignes.

2. I giue to my sonn in law Daniell Bordman & my daughter Hanah his wife their heirs or assignes, twenty acres of land, lying by and adjoyning to the land aboue expressed & lying the whole length of the land.

3. I giue to my Grand children Bethiah Hutchenson & Sarah Hadlock & each of them ten acres free to them & their assignes, lying by & adjoining to the land, aboue expressed & lying the whole length of the land.

4. I giue vnto black Peter my servant, four acres of land lying by & adjoyning to the land aboue expressed to him & his heires, or if he haue noe heires then it shall returne to my executor his heires & assignes.

5. I give unto my son in law nathaniell Putnam & my son in law Thomas Hale & my son in law James Hadlock, each of them forty shillings to be paide by my executor within two years after my decease.

6. Alsoe I give to my son in law Daniell Bordman & Anthony Ashby each of them forty shillings, to be pd. by my executor within two years after my decease, all ye sd. aboue written sums to be pd. in comon pay at price currant.

7. Lastly I make my son Joseph Hutchenson sole executor to this my last will & testament enjoyning him his heirs & assignes to pay all my debts and leagacies & I doe freely give vnto him his heirs or assignes peeter my seruant & all the rest of my estate both moueable & Imoueable. This is my last will & testament made by me this 19th day of January in ye yeare of our Lord one thousand six hundred seaventy nine.

This clause (twenty acres of land betweene the 28 & 29 line) interlined before the signing thereof.

His
Richard H Hutchenson [seal]
mark

Witness
James Baily
Joseph mazury

HUTCHINSON

BARNARD - of Cowles, County of York - liv. in 1282, in the reign of King Edward I.; m. a dau. of John Boyville, Esq.
ch.: *John; Robert (m. ? Newcomen); Mary (m. William Sutton)

JOHN - m. Edith, dau. of William Wouldbie.
Ch.: *James; Barbara (m. Lewis Ashton); Julia(m. Allyne Bruxbie); Margaret(m. William Champernowne)

JAMES - m. Ursula, dau. of Mr. Gregory, of Nafferton.
Ch.: *William; John(m. dau. of John Conyers); Barbara(m. John Hathorne); a dau.(m. John Coam); Eleanor(m. Thomas Brown)

WILLIAM - m. Anna, dau. of Wm. Bennet, Esq. of Theckley.
Ch.: *Anthony; Oliver(m. dau. of John Tindall); Mary(m. Jervas Abtofte); Alice(m. William English)

Anthony - m. Judith, dau. of Thomas Crosland; m.(2) Isabel, dau.of Robert Harvie. Ch.: William(m. Bridget Cake-3 daus.); *Thomas; John; Richard; Leonard; Edmond; Francis; Andrew

Thomas - sup. m. a dau. of Mr. Drake, of Kinoulton, County of Nottingham; liv. 9 Oct. 1550. Ch.: William(m. dau. of Mr. Watson-4 ch.); John(m. Mary Chamberlain-4 ch.); *Lawrence

LAWRENCE - of Owlthorpe, m. Isabel ? . His will proved 9 Oct.1577; w. liv. in 1577. Ch.: Robert; *Thomas; Agnes; Richard; William

THOMAS - liv. at Newark; d. 1598; m. ? ?
Ch.: William(m. ? ? -had ch.); *Thomas; Joan

THOMAS - bur. at Arnold, 17 Aug. 1618; m. Alice ?
7 Ch.: John(m.(1) Ann ? - 3 ch.; m.(2) 5 May 1628 Jane Melford-1 s.); Isabel(m. Adam Barker); Humphrey; Elizabeth; Robert(m. Margaret ? -1 dau.); *Richard; Thomas(bap. 16 June 1605)

Francis
mary
Isabel
George or
Jervis

===

RICHARD[1] HUTCHINSON - b. abt. 1602(dep. in 1660 as being 58 yrs.)
d. 1682

(will)

m.(1) 7 Dec. 1627, at Cotgrave, County of Nottingham, Eng. - Alice Bosworth, dau. of Joseph & ? ( )Bosworth of Holgrave; b. ; d. ? bet.1643-1668 abt. 1668 acc. to Savage - Essex Gen.

m.(2) Oct. 1668 - Susanna (?) Archer, wid. of Samuel, (Archard) who d. 26 Nov. 1674
dau. of
b. ; d. 26 Nov. 1674

m.(3) - Sarah (?) Standish, wid. of James,
dau. of
b. ; d. after Mar.1683/4
m.(3) Thomas Roots of Manchester

He Ø 1634 w/1st w. & 4 ch; settled in Salem Village(now Danvers) in vic. of Whipple & Hathorne's hill; w. was member of First Ch., Salem in 1636; he rec'd. 60a. grant 1636 and Apr. 3 following, 20acres. 17 Apr. 1637, it was voted "that in case Ric'd Huchenson shall sett up plowing within 2 years he may haue 20 acres more to bee added to his pportion" - (this appears to be in consequence of the great scarcity of ploughs, there being but 37 in all the settlements). He joined the Ch. in 1647. In 1648, at Salem Village, he bought of Elias Stileman, farm of 150a., for £15. Had large landed est.; his will dated 19 Jan. 1679, proved 28 Sept. 1682.

Children by 1st wife:

2,

1. **Alice**^{2} - bap. 28 Sept. 1628, No. Muskham, co. of Nottingham, Eng.
bur. same year.

2. **Elizabeth**^{2} - b. 20 Aug. (bap. 30 Aug.) 1629, Arnold, England
d. 24 June 1688, Salem Village, Mass.
m. , at Salem - Nathaniel Putnam, son of
Lt. John and Priscilla (?Deacon) Putnam
bap. 1 Oct. 1619 at Aston Abbotts, England
d. 23 July 1700, Salem Village.

7 ch.:

Samuel	- 18 Feb. 1652;	m. Elizabeth ?	- 2 ch.
Nathaniel	- 24 Apr. 1655;	d. bef. his fa.	
John	- 26 Mar. 1657;	m. Hannah Cutler	- 15 ch.
Joseph	- 29 Oct. 1659;	d. 1723	
Elizabeth	- 11 Aug. 1662;	m. George Flint	- 10 ch.
Benjamin	- 24 Dec. 1664;	m. Hanna(or Sarah)Tarrant m.(2) ?Sarah Holton	- 9 ch.
Mary	- 15 Sept.1668;	m. John Tufts	- 9 ch.

3. **Mary**^{2} - bap. 28 Dec. 1630, No. Muskham, co. Notts., Eng.
d. 8 Dec. 1715
m. 26 May 1657, at Salem, - Thomas Hale, son of Thomas & Tamosin
(?)Hale, of Newbury; b. 1633 Eng.
d. 22 Oct. 1688 Newbury
m.(2) 5 Feb. 1694/5 - William Watson, of Boxford, son of
b. ; d. 27 June 1710.

9 ch.:

a son	- 17 Feb. 1657/8;	d. 22 Feb. 1657/8	
Thomas	- 11 Feb. 1658/9;	m. Sarah^2 Northend	- 11 ch.
Mary	- 15 July 1660 ;	ment. in fa's. will	
Abigail	- 8 Apr. 1662 ;	m. Henry Poor	- 10 ch.
Hannah	- 19/28 Nov.1663;	m. William Peabody	- 8 ch.
Lydia	- 17 Apr. 1666 ;	m. James Platts	- 6 ch.
Elizabeth	- 16 Oct. 1668 ;	m. Samuel Pickard	- 8 ch.
Joseph	- 20 Feb. 1670/1;	m. Mary Watson m.(2) wid. Joanna Dodge	- 7 ch. - 7 ch.
Samuel	- 6 June 1674 ;	m. Martha Palmer m.(2) Sarah(Perley)Hazen	- 6 ch. - s.p.

4. **Rebecca**^{2} - b. 1632, Eng.; d. 1687 AEPH (liv. 1680)
m. May 1658 - James Hadlock, of Salem Village, son of

b. ; d. 3 Dec. 1687

7 ch.:

James	- b. abt. 1659? ;	m. Abigail Martin	- 12 ch.
Rebecca	- b. ;	(liv. 1678)	
Hannah	- b. ;		
Sarah	- b. Sept.1659? ;	d. young	
Mary	- b. 2 Mar. 1661/2;	m. John Worthen	-
Sarah	- b. 6 Dec. 1670 ;	m. William Simons	-
John	- b. ;	m. Sarah Pasque	- 7 ch.

5. **Joseph**^{2} - b. 1633, No. Muskham, Eng.; d.bet. Jan.-June 1716
m. on or bef. 1660 - Bethiah Gedney, dau. of John & ?
(?)Gedney; b. ; d.
m.(2) 28 Feb. 1677/8 - Lydia (Buxton) Small, dau. of Anthony &
Elizabeth (?) Buxton, and wid. of Joseph Small
bap. 27 Apr. 1639; d. (liv. June 1703)

5 ch. by 1st wife:

Abigail^3 - bap. 26 Sept. 1666; d. y.
Bethiah^3 - bap. 26 Sept. 1666; d. Nov. 1690
Joseph^3 - bap. 26 Sept. 1666; m.(1) Elizabeth Swinnerton - 8 ch.
m.(2) Rebecca Knight - 1 dau.
John^3 - bap. 26 Sept. 1666; m.(1) Mary Gould - 5 ch.
m.(2) Hannah Howard - 2 ch.
Benjamin^3 - b. Sept. 1668; m.(1) Jane Phillips - 10 ch.
m.(2) Abigail Foster - 1 son

6 ch. by 2nd wife:

Abigail^3 - b. 14 Jan. 1678/9; m. Joseph Allen - 10 ch.
Richard^3 - b. 10 May 1681 ; m. Rachel Bunce - 6 ch.
Samuel^3 - b. 9 Oct. 1682 ; d. unm.
Ambrose^3 - b. 4 June 1684 ; m. Ruth Leach - 6 sons
Lydia^3 - b. 13 Sept.1685 ; m. George Nourse - 4 ch.
Robert^3 - b. 13 Nov. 1687 ; m.(1) Elizabeth Putnam - 2 ch.
m.(2) Sarah Putnam -

6. *Abigail^2 - b. bap. 25 Dec. 1636, in First Ch., Salem, Mass.; Salem, Mass. d.
m. perh. as 2nd w. ?1667 - Anthony Ashby, of Bradford, Mass., son of
NEPH m.1) John Lambert b. d. 1667
b. ; d. bef. 4 Aug. 1708, when court interrogated Anthony, Jr. Edward Ashby & w. Dorothy (re: est. of Anthony Ashby, late of Groton, now deceased.) ?ch. of ?1st w.

?8 ch.:

Gershom - bap. 12 June 1670;
Abigail - bap. 12 June 1670; m. ?Nathaniell Lewis
*Sarah - b. 15 Dec. 1672 ; m. Samuel^2 Utley
a dau. - b.
Benjamin - bap. 15 June 1684; m. Hannah ? - 5 ch.
Elizabeth - bap. 15 June 1684;
?Mary - bap. 18 Feb. 1693/4
?Hannah - bap. 18 Feb. 1693/4

7. Hannah^2 - bap. 20 Jan. 1638/9, in First Ch., Salem, Mass.; d.
m. 12 Apr. 1662 - Daniel Boardman, son of Thomas & Hannah (?) Boardman, of Ipswich; b. ; d.

5 ch.:

Thomas - b. 15 July 1666; d. 1751
Hannah - b. 18 Feb. 1670/1;
Waitjohn - b. 23 Aug. 1676 ;
twins David - b. 21 June 1682 ;
Jonathan - b. 21 June 1682 ; d. 1720

8. John^2 - b. May 1643, Salem Village; d. 2 Aug. 1676
m. July 1672 - Sarah Putnam, dau. of John & Rebecca (Prince) Putnam; b. 4 Sept. 1654; d.

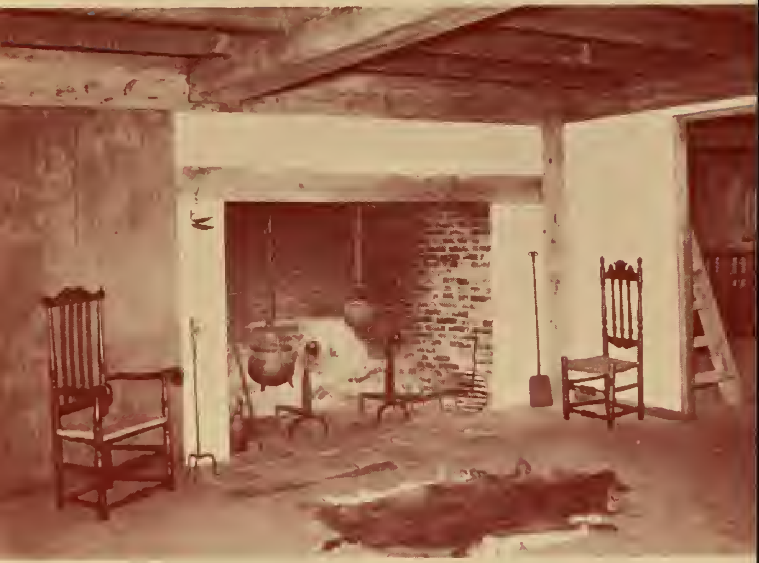
Ch.:

Sarah - b. ; m. Joseph Whipple - 7 ch.

Source: Essex Institute Hist'l Coll. #10
Ipswich Antiquarian Papers (Vol. 3 - #33, July 1882)
Salem, Mass. Vi. R. - Vols. I, III, & V (1916, 1924 & 1925)
NEHGR #22
Bradford, Mass. Vi. R. (1907)
Danvers Hist'l Coll. - Vol. XII (1924)
Hist. of Salem - Vols. 1 & 2 (Sidney Perley - 1926)
Putnam Lineage (Eben Putnam - 1907)
Desc's. of Thomas Hale (George R. Howell, ed. - 1889)
Gen. of Henry & Ann Kinne (Florence Keeney Robertson - 1947)
Cutler Memorial (Nahum S. Cutler - 1889)
Desc's. of Thomas Flint of Salem (John Flint & John H. Stone - 1860)
Peabody Geneal. (Selim H. Peabody - 1909)
Ancestors & Desc's. of Stephen Palmer (Thomas Palmer - 1886)
Hist. & Gen. of the Perley Family (M. V. B. Perley - 1906)
Lawrence Leach of Salem, etc. - Vol. 1 (F. Phelps Leach - 1924)

HOXIE HOUSE

Cape Cod's Oldest House in
Cape Cod's Oldest Town



Main Fireplace

High on a bluff overlooking beautiful Shawme Lake, in the center of historic Sandwich, in its original location, rests the Hoxie House. The famous Hoxie House was acquired by the Town of Sandwich and in 1959 was fully and authentically restored.

This "salt box" house is named after Captain Abraham Hoxie, a whaling captain who owned the house in the middle 1800's. Many historians of the Town say it was built in 1637 the same year the Town was settled by the "ten men from Saugus." The often mentioned chimney brick bearing the date 1637 is not to be found, but found or not it makes for interesting speculation. The restoration of the House has been kept to the 1680-90 period. It is a first period house and has been restored and furnished to that effect and is truly representative of early colonial construction.

Many interesting features such as gun stock posts, chamfered beams, wide floor boards etc., are to be found in the Hoxie House and can best be appreciated by a visit to the house, where you will be given a guided tour and shown all the points of interest.

Sandwich is very grateful to the Boston Museum of Fine Arts for the splendid pieces of furnishings they have loaned us for exhibit.

Interior of Mill showing Hopper and other parts of the mill machinery.

TOWN OF SANDWICH

Named After Sandwich, England

Ten Men from
Saugus
1637
Edmond Freeman
Richard Chadwell
Edward Dillingham
Henry Feake
William Almy
Thomas Tupper
William Wood
John Carman
George Knott
Thomas Dexter

In 1637 Plymouth Colony granted to "Ten Men From Saugus" the right to settle enough land for "three score families".

Life in the early days of Sandwich was rugged and simple. The settlers spent much of their time in securing the necessities of life. The men worked the fields and the women worked in the homes preparing the food, making clothes and providing many of the comforts that we today take for granted. At the Hoxie House you will see just how these early settlers lived.

As time passed and the industrial development of the country took place, industry came to Sandwich. The most famous industry in Sandwich was that of glass making and today even though the factory has long since been out of existence, the glass made here has become world famous, and the best of it can be seen at the Sandwich Glass Museum.

Today Sandwich is a town that has retained its antiquity and natural charm. We have a fine historical center, authentically restored, and are proud to welcome you to visit with us.

HOXIE HOUSE AND GRIST MILL
OPEN DAILY
June 15 thru Sept. 30 - 10 A.M. to 5 P.M.
OPEN SUNDAYS AT 1:00 P.M.
— *Admission Charged* —
COMBINATION TICKETS AVAILABLE

Eastham Historical Society
Attn: Archive
P.O. Box 8
Eastham MA 02642
8